

Thomas More Studies

Volume 13

2018

A Concordance of Major Terms in Thomas More's *Supplication of Souls*

Alphabetical Index

A.....2	I.....155	Q.....264
B.....16	J.....160	R.....265
C.....36	K.....163	S.....278
D.....66	L.....168	T.....323
E.....83	M.....190	U.....340
F.....91	N.....215	V.....343
G.....119	O.....220	W.....345
H.....134	P.....225	Y.....367
		Z.....368

Term Frequency Index for this Selective Concordance.....369

For the Complete Online Concordance and Complete Term
Frequency Index visit:

<https://thomasmorestudies.org/concordance-home/#supplication>

Page and line numbers refer to volume 7, *Supplication of Souls*, of *The Complete Works of St Thomas More*, eds. Frank Manley *et al.* (Yale UP, 1990)

This concordance was compiled by Katherine Stearns using a licensed copy of
Concordance, version 3.3
Concordance Copyright © 1999-2009 R.J.C. Watt. All rights reserved

The Concordance

(Excluded: articles, auxiliary verbs, conjunctions, prepositions, pronouns)

<u>Context</u>	<u>Word</u>	<u>Context</u>	<u>Volume, Page/Line</u>
find that many an	abbey	, whose whole living this	7, 215/ 2
or sold out of	abbeys	and out of bishoprics	7, 214/ 19
chantry. For as for	abbeys	or such other great	7, 214/ 28
he saith, if the	abbot	of Westminster should sing	7, 139/ 12
plain reckoning that the	abbot	is bound in the	7, 139/ 17
himself, arch-heretic and father	abbot	of all that drunken	7, 211/ 23
a bishop or an	abbot	have the advantage of	7, 216/ 21
in his bead-roll bishops,	abbots	, priors, deacons, archdeacons, suffragans	7, 115/ 13
King's Highness against bishops,	abbots	, priors, prelates, and priests	7, 148/ 6
or sleep in rest	abed	and let a man	7, 218/ 23
all thieves, men most	abhor	them that, when they	7, 145/ 18
yet lest folk should	abhor	his hard heart and	7, 150/ 1
help we so far	abhor	that we would all	7, 200/ 16
experience that good people	abhorred	their abominable books, then	7, 162/ 6
whom he rebuketh and	abhorreth	because they keep their	7, 127/ 2
should be weary to	abide	the hearing. But of	7, 120/ 1
Christian men could not	abide	the reading, they would	7, 162/ 12
confession they must needs	abide	and not flit therefrom	7, 183/ 10
hath built thereon do	abide	, he shall have a	7, 187/ 15
great and long pain	abideth	them here among us	7, 175/ 10
in purgatory -- here	abiding	and enduring the grievous	7, 111/ 7
likewise as some men,	abiding	upon Christ and his	7, 187/ 18
upon, yet do they,	abiding	upon that foundation, build	7, 187/ 26
gathered themselves together at	Abingdon	, which not intended to	7, 144/ 3
have been of late	abjured	, this gosling therefore hath	7, 144/ 15
hath not been half	able	to sustain the poor	7, 121/ 35
and never had been	able	to do nothing in	7, 125/ 32
the king is not	able	to make any law	7, 139/ 31
that they should be	able	for a sudden shift	7, 149/ 8
volumes, asking who is	able	to number the great	7, 150/ 23
land from wilderness, be	able	to beget children still	7, 151/ 14
parts shall not be	able	so to preserve it	7, 151/ 24
itself shall not be	able	for man's habitation. But	7, 151/ 27
abstaining from marriage were	able	to bring all the	7, 151/ 35
mad that it were	able	to make one laugh	7, 153/ 24
to your neighbor, be	able	to purchase you much	7, 169/ 2
yet was he not	able	to contain and hold	7, 172/ 14
he can never be	able	to repent and return	7, 191/ 31
whereof no man is	able	to rise out of	7, 191/ 34
we should not be	able	to take profit by	7, 202/ 13
good virtuous deeds might	abolish	and wear out all	7, 177/ 7

clergy mean the clear	abolition	of Christ's faith, it	7, 164/ 11
it were incestuous and	abominable	, all were stark harlots	7, 157/ 1
good people abhorred their	abominable	books, then they being	7, 162/ 7
much more unnatural and	abominable	than he that would	7, 171/ 17
so grievous, nor so	abominable	, but that if a	7, 191/ 19
it were sacrilege and	abomination	to go about to	7, 159/ 26
tell it them: as	Abraham	answered the rich man	7, 196/ 9
and of the patriarch	Abraham	, also speaketh in like	7, 226/ 31
of poor Lazarus in	Abraham's	bosom, he desired heavily	7, 179/ 7
them, may diminish and	abridge	the pain which will	7, 175/ 15
and then set them	abroad	in the world to	7, 117/ 23
not more beggars walk	abroad	if the clergy left	7, 138/ 4
to bear that bill	abroad	again, and made some	7, 144/ 12
the clergy, set them	abroad	at the wide world	7, 155/ 7
will be better ruled	abroad	running at the wild	7, 156/ 32
men unmarried sent out	abroad	to break it? Who	7, 157/ 22
if they went all	abroad	, well likely to break	7, 157/ 24
bring us to behold	abroad	so far augmenteth our	7, 221/ 21
to them that are	absent	, and finally, for that	7, 205/ 23
though the hundredth part	abstain	. But he, for to	7, 151/ 21
of generation by their	abstaining	from wedding -- then	7, 127/ 6
they that with the	abstaining	from wedding, hinder so	7, 127/ 19
they that by their	abstaining	from marriage do let	7, 150/ 29
could espy. If their	abstaining	from marriage should make	7, 151/ 6
the beginning of their	abstaining	from marriage, ye wot	7, 151/ 9
And now if, their	abstaining	from marriage notwithstanding, the	7, 151/ 10
so many that their	abstaining	from marriage were able	7, 151/ 35
devil, constance against wavering,	abstinence	against gluttony, continence against	7, 209/ 32
correction to suffer him	abuse	the people with his	7, 113/ 21
breach of chastity and	abuse	in fleshly living of	7, 126/ 33
of God somewhat doth	accept	it. But yet, surely	7, 223/ 8
And therefore if God	accept	the prayer after his	7, 227/ 27
His Highness, with the	acceptation	of his godly, well	7, 162/ 34
of his goodness he	accepted	the good deeds that	7, 222/ 35
Doctor Horsey with his	accomplices	, then the bishop's chancellor	7, 117/ 3
for him and his	accomplices	, and after obtained the	7, 117/ 5
Doctor Horsey and his	accomplices	most heinously, as all	7, 133/ 11
for him and his	accomplices	, as soon as he	7, 133/ 18
Doctor Horsey and his	accomplices	murdered him in prison	7, 134/ 34
will learn to cast	account	. "There be fifty-two thousand	7, 123/ 27
eight ears. At this	account	of eight ears of	7, 125/ 7
made a very just	account	. And in this bill	7, 143/ 9
scripture because the Jews	account	it not for such	7, 181/ 29
wrong that it were	accounted	his own, till he	7, 135/ 12
ease and hearkening he	accounted	and declared for better	7, 147/ 2
have all holy orders	accounted	as nothing and to	7, 154/ 14

is not found and	accounted	for holy scripture among	7, 180/ 19
though the Jews never	accounted	it so. Now if	7, 180/ 31
that it cannot be	accounted	holy scripture though the	7, 180/ 33
authority than it is	accounted	in the rule and	7, 182/ 2
that father is not	accounted	for unloving and cruel	7, 200/ 5
and be toward usward	accounted	before God much less	7, 223/ 25
the church of Christ	accounteth	it for holy scripture	7, 182/ 8
the church of Christ	accounteth	for holy scripture, then	7, 182/ 12
but the wise man	accounteth	himself (for he layeth	7, 213/ 18
of all their whole	accounts	. But surely since the	7, 122/ 26
is all his hot	accusation	a very cold tale	7, 128/ 31
the king's court, was	accused	of heresy and committed	7, 116/ 33
men heard taken and	accused	for heretics? Ye see	7, 131/ 13
theirs also that were	accused	and indicted with him	7, 135/ 23
whom he so sore	accuseth	. But now the special	7, 216/ 33
the matter with his	accustomed	vehemence fetched out of	7, 150/ 22
heretics fall to their	accustomed	frowardness and, as they	7, 194/ 31
eyes water, their head	ache	, their body fret, their	7, 189/ 25
and relief, your late	acquaintance	, kindred, spouses, companions, playfellows	7, 111/ 4
only some of his	acquaintance	and counsel, whom God	7, 113/ 35
kindred, any care of	acquaintance	, any favor of old	7, 228/ 14
had not commenced an	action	of praemunire against a	7, 132/ 22
Parliament when that any	acts	be conceived, the words	7, 130/ 16
for him in the	Acts	of the Apostles, verily	7, 138/ 15
but that ye remember	acts	and statutes passed at	7, 141/ 9
the book of the	Acts	of the Apostles. In	7, 164/ 21
chapter of the Apostles'	Acts	, say of our Savior	7, 185/ 31
mentioned in the Apostles'	Acts	) -- so that, as	7, 196/ 32
mention made in the	Acts	of the apostles that	7, 201/ 7
that God gave to	Adam	in the first chapter	7, 146/ 10
God's commandment given unto	Adam	that he should eat	7, 147/ 9
to our first father	Adam	. But now if he	7, 147/ 27
by God commanded unto	Adam	and all his offspring	7, 147/ 29
now, and over that	added	unto them and sent	7, 148/ 1
perceivable miss, nor one	added	to a hundred no	7, 152/ 12
that his own agreement,	added	unto the truth --	7, 217/ 11
be a purgatory --	added	unto the truth that	7, 217/ 13
his own plain agreement,	added	unto the undoubtable truth	7, 217/ 16
you, with our prayers	added	thereto for your further	7, 219/ 22
s, 8 d he	addeth	unto all the other	7, 126/ 3
hath been any condition	adjoined	which he fulfilleth not	7, 148/ 28
whole clergy, and thereto	adjoined	his grievous exclamation, "Oh	7, 164/ 15
within four shires next	adjoining	, than the great Turk	7, 139/ 6
And surely if they	admit	for scripture that book	7, 181/ 3
ere ever they were	admitted	unto their wealth and	7, 173/ 3
book that the Jews	admitted	, and deny that book	7, 181/ 4

and his holy sacraments,	advancing	and setting forth all	7, 166/ 16
supplication forth for their	advantage	which we would in	7, 119/ 16
reason use therein such	advantage	as the law giveth	7, 148/ 30
then have they some	advantage	indeed, for the other	7, 209/ 21
made only for the	advantage	of the temporal lords	7, 216/ 17
an abbot have the	advantage	of that statute if	7, 216/ 21
thereto for your further	advantage	. Would God we could	7, 219/ 23
once, orderless and at	adventure	, his high wisdom is	7, 198/ 36
remitteth not here at	adventure	, though he may do	7, 199/ 12
neither God remitteth at	adventure	the pains of purgatory	7, 200/ 11
to agree that their	adversaries	take the sure way	7, 208/ 14
people had by the	advice	and counsel of him	7, 114/ 12
reasonable approved by the	advice	and counsel of their	7, 214/ 17
he hath given his	advice	thereto and said that	7, 217/ 5
other side, whoso will	advise	princes or lay people	7, 148/ 31
more that wise men	advise	themselves upon this matter	7, 206/ 28
for that we would	advise	you to dispose them	7, 223/ 31
wise man well warned	advisedly	will weigh the sentence	7, 114/ 32
And surely whoso well	adviseth	his words and well	7, 160/ 19
feeling of any good	affection	natural, and so changed	7, 171/ 5
this they show their	affection	much more unnatural and	7, 171/ 16
man, wrought with good	affection	, may purchase another man	7, 201/ 24
and with so dull	affection	, that it lieth but	7, 222/ 14
and of a filthy	affection	toward our goods could	7, 223/ 9
your hearts and fatherly	affection	and help us at	7, 224/ 29
that prayeth and the	affection	that he prayeth with	7, 227/ 28
nowhere find any such	affection	upon earth. And therefore	7, 227/ 31
such as are not	affectionate	toward his errors and	7, 172/ 22
deny purgatory, they now	affirm	(and especially Luther himself	7, 198/ 6
all them that would	affirm	the contrary. And in	7, 203/ 30
may without any sin	affirm	their opinion for truth	7, 207/ 28
ever hath been --	affirm	that the affirming of	7, 207/ 31
farther the better part	affirm	to be undoubted deadly	7, 207/ 36
and good living, which	affirm	and say the contrary	7, 208/ 22
in so few lines	affirmed	, there is not one	7, 134/ 10
people that the scripture	affirmed	their heresies itself. Then	7, 161/ 30
reel. For he both	affirmed	that purgatory could not	7, 211/ 35
proved by scripture, and	affirmed	further that nothing could	7, 212/ 1
always taken the obstinate	affirmers	of the contrary for	7, 195/ 26
realm. And this he	affirmeth	as boldly as though	7, 126/ 6
this man so boldly	affirmeth	, the contrary is well	7, 134/ 1
for true. For he	affirmeth	himself that God hath	7, 182/ 15
manifestly and so plainly	affirmeth	. And yet many another	7, 194/ 22
have done the contrary,	affirming	it for good reason	7, 146/ 27
-- affirm that the	affirming	of their opinion against	7, 207/ 31
God's hand by some	affliction	sent him, or at	7, 173/ 25

in the world and	affliction	there put unto them	7, 175/ 11
the number of our	aforesaid	monstrous sort, as of	7, 155/ 11
Apostle in the place	aforesaid	wrote those words of	7, 191/ 2
and suddenly were all	afraid	when we heard him	7, 125/ 25
would not have been	afraid	to dwell by the	7, 157/ 14
people were (as these	Africans	be) very barbarous, fierce	7, 144/ 34
come to far greater	age	) but unto the days	7, 120/ 27
likelihood is of great	age	, and or e'er the	7, 138/ 13
country and in every	age	apparitions been had and	7, 196/ 15
from wedding -- then	aggrieveth	he his great crimes	7, 127/ 6
French pocks, thirty year	ago	went there about sick	7, 120/ 35
have not very long	ago	upon great occasions taken	7, 126/ 17
such as so long	ago	have taken the scripture	7, 177/ 26
than a thousand year	ago	. Now if these heretics	7, 191/ 6
church hath so long	ago	customably recommended in their	7, 203/ 34
above a thousand year	ago	, and yet was that	7, 204/ 18
good men so long	ago	began it and good	7, 204/ 22
late scant fifty years	ago	and say the faith	7, 211/ 31
blessed be God, they	agree	better together than to	7, 130/ 6
sin, as the interpreters	agree	, is understood of desperation	7, 184/ 7
the crow black than	agree	that any text in	7, 194/ 33
as both the parties	agree	to be out of	7, 207/ 35
their own confession to	agree	that their adversaries take	7, 208/ 14
the pope's office nor	agreeable	to the great wisdom	7, 199/ 26
once by His Grace	agreed	. For in the end	7, 155/ 4
man distrusted, and thereto	agreed	the righteousness of God	7, 173/ 18
followeth that his own	agreement	, added unto the truth	7, 217/ 11
by his own plain	agreement	, added unto the undoubtable	7, 217/ 16
to say to her, "	Ah	, wife, wife, iwis this	7, 222/ 8
remember here your wives.	Ah	, sweet husbands, while we	7, 224/ 3
fain to join in	aid	of themselves with those	7, 149/ 20
of me, by the	aid	and help of my	7, 192/ 3
of the church be	aiding	and assistant, either of	7, 163/ 34
all Christian souls? But	alack	the while, we found	7, 114/ 23
less favor, and that,	alack	, we feel. For now	7, 224/ 13
we need your help,	alas	the lack of faith	7, 225/ 3
care not for us,	alas	the lack of pity	7, 225/ 4
curate nor mayor nor	alderman	nor any man else	7, 132/ 11
the knight of King	Alexander	appealed from Alexander to	7, 211/ 5
King Alexander appealed from	Alexander	to Alexander, from Alexander	7, 211/ 6
appealed from Alexander to	Alexander	, from Alexander the drunk	7, 211/ 6
Alexander to Alexander, from	Alexander	the drunk to Alexander	7, 211/ 6
Alexander the drunk to	Alexander	the sober -- so	7, 211/ 6
he layeth that Doctor	Aleyn	, after that he was	7, 116/ 28
well known that Doctor	Aleyn	was in the praemunire	7, 131/ 31
the captains of Doctor	Aleyn's	kingdom have heaped him	7, 131/ 22

meddleth not much with	algorism	to see to what	7, 139/ 8
statute if his tenant	alien	his lands into any	7, 216/ 21
that they may be	aliened	for cause reasonable approved	7, 214/ 16
when their lands were	aliened	into the church, and	7, 216/ 7
if any more were	aliened	into the church or	7, 216/ 10
he had been yet	alive	and none heretic at	7, 132/ 23
about and can tell	all-thing	. But now were all	7, 139/ 20
every man must needs,	all-thing	that he will have	7, 200/ 25
other almsdeeds; and of	all-thing	in especial, procure us	7, 227/ 9
albeit that divers doctors	allege	divers causes of his	7, 176/ 24
cause that ancient doctors	allege	: that is to wit	7, 176/ 27
Peter, we shall then	allege	them Saint Paul, whom	7, 187/ 3
lords temporal, that nothing	alleged	to the contrary but	7, 140/ 29
unasked. For whereas he	allegeth	the Bible for him	7, 138/ 15
is in that he	allegeth	a book for him	7, 164/ 27
the book that he	allegeth	, and their living far	7, 165/ 14
the duty of his	allegiance	he were highly bound	7, 164/ 8
the clergy their possessions,	alleging	matters at large, as	7, 148/ 32
the dead is well	allowed	and approved before the	7, 220/ 2
never, our Lord somewhat	alloweth	the man's mind, by	7, 223/ 2
beggars' bills be first	allured	and brought in to	7, 163/ 11
that rose up in	Almaine	. Which being once raised	7, 149/ 15
poor uplandish Lutherans in	Almaine	. And this is all	7, 166/ 21
these folk sit in	Almaine	upon their bare bench	7, 211/ 4
till the mercy of	Almighty	God, the rather by	7, 111/ 9
be blasphemed; then shall	Almighty	God be displeased; then	7, 168/ 9
have the grace of	Almighty	God so clearly withdrawn	7, 191/ 28
and of some heretics	almost	as evil as he	7, 114/ 13
leaves as lies, but	almost	as many lies as	7, 118/ 12
died up of likelihood	almost	everyone. And whether this	7, 122/ 2
out of Luther's garden	almost	word for word, without	7, 128/ 2
and always before, since	almost	as long as Noah's	7, 164/ 33
said, he hath not	almost	said one true word	7, 166/ 29
-- a very child	almost	may see the consequent	7, 173/ 27
belief and persuasion of	almost	all the world; and	7, 176/ 11
construe in divers senses	almost	every text in scripture	7, 190/ 7
gainsay the faith of	almost	fifteen hundred year before	7, 212/ 16
had as lief die	almost	as to break his	7, 222/ 30
other enemies, these heretics,	almost	as cruel as they	7, 225/ 32
us by the charitable	alms	, prayer, and good works	7, 111/ 26
increased, that good folk's	alms	not half sufficing to	7, 115/ 9
them, nor none other	alms	or help requireth for	7, 117/ 20
folk daily begging our	alms	of you and them	7, 119/ 9
sick, living only of	alms	" -- have their number	7, 120/ 11
increased that all the	alms	of all the well	7, 120/ 12
he saith that the	alms	of all well disposed	7, 121/ 24

them that giveth them	alms	-- and he speaketh	7, 121/ 27
possessions, nor the freres'	alms	, in which things he	7, 121/ 29
the cause why the	alms	of good people is	7, 121/ 30
at the least, the	alms	of good people hath	7, 121/ 34
for lack of men's	alms	died so fast for	7, 121/ 38
sore increased that the	alms	of all the good	7, 122/ 8
spirituality, and the great	alms	given to the freres	7, 122/ 12
he showeth that the	alms	given them of certainty	7, 122/ 21
houses as rather ask	alms	than give, for of	7, 123/ 4
people had given their	alms	to freres. After his	7, 125/ 33
to the freres their	alms	. And all virtuous, good	7, 127/ 12
way of gratitude and	alms	. Now as for the	7, 129/ 12
calleth the poor freres'	alms	an exaction, surmising that	7, 130/ 24
folk so fast their	alms	, unasked, that no man	7, 138/ 11
he mindeth not their	alms	, but only the spoil	7, 142/ 20
she was busy about	alms	and hospitality, and the	7, 147/ 5
shall none take our	alms	from us. Then shall	7, 155/ 19
or because men gave	alms	to the poor freres	7, 158/ 16
dole of the freres'	alms	too. And if he	7, 158/ 29
shall none beg our	alms	from us." No, pardie	7, 158/ 35
see them ask your	alms	from you that were	7, 159/ 2
were wont to give	alms	to you. "Then shall	7, 159/ 3
the taking of their	alms	themselves, and under pretext	7, 167/ 25
the devout remembrance, prayer,	alms	, and sacrifice to be	7, 179/ 29
own praise in their	alms	given or other good	7, 188/ 7
that the prayer nor	alms	nor other good deed	7, 200/ 24
made that gathering, that	alms	and offering as himself	7, 203/ 16
and give them their	alms	therefor, then are they	7, 205/ 9
the one and the	alms	of the other. And	7, 205/ 12
of his own merciful	alms	and of double prayer	7, 205/ 14
of all kind of	alms	that any man can	7, 205/ 20
that of all manner	alms	it is most grounded	7, 205/ 24
natural man will give	alms	, either for pity of	7, 205/ 26
whom he that giveth	alms	neither seeth nor heareth	7, 205/ 28
else, nor any man's	alms	or prayer, can in	7, 206/ 16
used much prayer and	alms	for them: he could	7, 207/ 6
remembered with your charitable	alms	and prayer. And in	7, 218/ 6
prayer, send hither your	alms	before you, so shall	7, 219/ 16
tell him with what	alms	, prayer, pilgrimage, or other	7, 221/ 12
And among all your	alms	, somewhat remember us; our	7, 223/ 33
with a poor man's	alms	. Ye would not, when	7, 224/ 30
goods withdraw your gracious	alms	from us. Think how	7, 228/ 3
help of your prayer,	almsdeed	, and other good works	7, 112/ 31
from pain into prayer,	almsdeed	, or other good works	7, 198/ 18
your good prayers and	almsdeed	done for us, whatsoever	7, 202/ 26
delivered hence by pilgrimage,	almsdeed	, and prayer, and especially	7, 202/ 30

the best kind of	almsdeed	that any man can	7, 205/ 33
their daily prayers and	almsdeed	done for us have	7, 210/ 20
prayers, pilgrimages, and other	almsdeeds	; and of all-thing in	7, 227/ 9
king's own royal person	alone	more than counterpoiseth all	7, 140/ 11
king too, whose Highness	alone	is over strong for	7, 140/ 33
true that of them	alone	, if they were married	7, 152/ 8
labor against the church	alone	and get the clergy	7, 161/ 22
scripture thus, that place	alone	is a far better	7, 177/ 27
Christ's church, and is	alone	a thing sufficient in	7, 195/ 28
he that serveth the	altar	should live of the	7, 146/ 28
should live of the	altar	, and saying also: "If	7, 146/ 28
the Sacrament of the	Altar	, and the blasphemous book	7, 161/ 33
Blessed Sacrament of the	Altar	, with as villainous words	7, 162/ 4
than them all. But	although	we be more beggars	7, 119/ 7
holy apostle Saint Paul,	although	himself in some places	7, 146/ 19
and conveyance well declareth,	although	he forbear expressly to	7, 154/ 30
very naught and detestable,	although	they truly meant indeed	7, 171/ 20
in such wise believed,	although	there were not found	7, 195/ 9
of his good will,	although	his opinion were untrue	7, 207/ 7
substance, but had it	altogether	, and did distribute it	7, 165/ 21
riddeth them not hence	altogether	at once. The first	7, 198/ 13
and deny these things	altogether	, yet shall there stick	7, 203/ 8
Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Gregory, Saint Chrysostom	7, 159/ 10
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Ambrose	, Saint Gregory, Saint Chrysostom	7, 195/ 1
against frere Lambert, Saint	Ambrose	against frere Huskin, Saint	7, 209/ 15
Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	Ambrose	, and that holy pope	7, 210/ 7
grace to repent and	amend	!), if folk were so	7, 113/ 9
weal and laboreth to	amend	them; and after, to	7, 171/ 9
and some much sooner	amended	. And divers that a	7, 189/ 18
which were so little	amended	by the coming again	7, 196/ 11
preaching of reformation and	amendment	of the world meet	7, 137/ 2
would also labor for	amendment	and bettering, not for	7, 171/ 34
sin with purpose of	amendment	and recourse to confession	7, 174/ 18
dead and instruction and	amendment	of the quick, keeping	7, 197/ 27
with little care of	amendment	. And so appeareth it	7, 199/ 30
repentance and purpose of	amendment	, that departeth the world	7, 202/ 3
loss and take his	amends	at his own hand	7, 216/ 16
inserted peradventure and mixed	amidst	of some good and	7, 188/ 3
260,000 half angels	amount	just unto 130,000	7, 124/ 20
this and that together	amount	unto more between them	7, 126/ 5
all this cast together	amounteth	yearly far above the	7, 115/ 25
given them of certainty	amounteth	yearly unto 43,333	7, 122/ 22
we shall have Saint	Anastasia	against frere Luther's wife	7, 209/ 23
our backs nor never	ancestor	of ours ever bore	7, 220/ 13
after wallowing at an	anchor	: there should ye find	7, 189/ 11
of your noble progenitors,	ancient	Britons, ever stood free	7, 125/ 27

he saith that in	ancient	time before the coming	7, 164/ 16
by the old and	ancient	writers that have been	7, 173/ 14
as the cause that	ancient	doctors allege: that is	7, 176/ 26
and more by the	ancient	holy doctors of Christ's	7, 190/ 27
his by that evil	angel	of his, our and	7, 114/ 7
coin called the quarter	angel	, ye should therefore so	7, 124/ 6
that he valueth the	angel	noble. Then goeth he	7, 124/ 12
the quarter of the	angel	, and all the remnant	7, 125/ 15
Paul: "What if some	angel	or some spirit have	7, 196/ 31
For since neither God,	angel	, nor soul is in	7, 226/ 18
twenty thousand quarters of	angels	. Here we would not	7, 124/ 4
many quarter sacks of	angels	. For indeed (as we	7, 124/ 7
so many quarters of	angels	, he meaneth nothing else	7, 124/ 9
twenty thousand quarters of	angels	maketh two hundred threescore	7, 124/ 14
hundred threescore thousand half	angels	." And by this, lo	7, 124/ 15
not quarter sacks of	angels	, for then they would	7, 124/ 16
that 260,000 half	angels	amount just unto 130	7, 124/ 20
just unto 130,000	angels	, wherein every man may	7, 124/ 20
we be fellows with	angels	; in need of relief	7, 202/ 20
of one body with	angels	, holy saints, and you	7, 202/ 21
been by our evil	angels	brought forth full heavily	7, 220/ 20
For likewise as good	angels	and saved souls in	7, 220/ 29
sights that our evil	angels	bring us to behold	7, 221/ 20
heart when our evil	angels	have grinned and laughed	7, 222/ 1
our own proper good	angels	. Whom when we behold	7, 227/ 18
we regarded our good	angels	and how seldom we	7, 227/ 21
the case that both	angels'	and saints' intercessions and	7, 202/ 25
man. For they, for	anger	that by their own	7, 184/ 28
as fierce and as	angrily	as a new hunted	7, 142/ 33
his displeasure. He is	angry	and fretteth at the	7, 142/ 24
string he harpeth, very	angry	with the burning of	7, 142/ 26
no man can be	angry	, yet their piteous look	7, 219/ 8
festum enceniorum, of the	annual	institution of which feast	7, 181/ 16
would that treadeth on	another's	train: this way would	7, 174/ 30
upon one man for	another's	sake, and delivereth him	7, 201/ 12
will be sufficient to	answer	and overturn all his	7, 119/ 33
bind His Highness to	answer	as his mastership appointed	7, 133/ 29
and appoint him his	answer	himself), that of all	7, 134/ 9
and appoint him his	answer	, and therein to tell	7, 137/ 8
good to trust his	answer	, for he will haply	7, 147/ 14
beggars' supplication. For whose	answer	and full confutation it	7, 170/ 19
thereto may we well	answer	and say that, the	7, 177/ 24
will say yes, then	answer	they themselves, for then	7, 180/ 29
man were believed than	answered	, and would wish his	7, 118/ 30
it them: as Abraham	answered	the rich man that	7, 196/ 9
them. For as he	answered	them by the example	7, 197/ 15

such pain. And he	answered	that it was very	7, 207/ 20
he were dead, so	answereth	he these perverse and	7, 197/ 17
about the examination and	answering	of such a mad	7, 118/ 14
his seditious book. In	answering	whereof, we would gladly	7, 118/ 23
good man, the great	antiquity	of the service of	7, 203/ 33
hath not left his	anxious	favor toward his native	7, 151/ 21
as we say, found	anyone	so bad that his	7, 144/ 35
great while been made	anywhere	, shall well perceive that	7, 214/ 32
such wise consider everything	apart	, that we nothing doubt	7, 118/ 6
enterprising. For as an	ape	hath some similitude of	7, 137/ 18
fifth chapter of the	Apocalypse	: "I have heard," saith	7, 184/ 20
the man were some	apostate	and that he never	7, 122/ 24
should reckon him for	apostate	, for surely he was	7, 122/ 28
men's hands? The holy	apostle	Saint Paul, although himself	7, 146/ 19
epistle of Christ's blessed	apostle	Saint James. And even	7, 180/ 15
words of the blessed	apostle	and evangelist Saint John	7, 184/ 3
Doth not the blessed	apostle	Saint Peter, as appeareth	7, 185/ 30
false exposition. This blessed	apostle	in his First Epistle	7, 187/ 7
In these words the	Apostle	showeth that likewise as	7, 187/ 17
such cases, as the	Apostle	saith, the day of	7, 188/ 11
all, whereof the blessed	Apostle	, as we have showed	7, 190/ 3
those words of the	Apostle	in divers other senses	7, 190/ 6
fore-remembered words of the	Apostle	are spoken by the	7, 190/ 30
beareth witness that the	Apostle	in the place aforesaid	7, 191/ 2
Saint John, by the	apostle	Saint Peter, by the	7, 194/ 7
own cause, expound the	Apostle's	words wrong and so	7, 190/ 23
the Acts of the	Apostles	, verily we marvel much	7, 138/ 16
may see that the	apostles	and the deacons, which	7, 138/ 17
to put such false	apostles	to silence as, for	7, 146/ 23
any of his blessed	apostles	, or any of the	7, 151/ 2
the Acts of the	Apostles	. In this place we	7, 164/ 21
when he sent his	apostles	and bade them preach	7, 185/ 15
thing which the blessed	apostles	of Christ, the sacred	7, 194/ 20
over this, when the	apostles	at Christ's appearing to	7, 196/ 27
the Acts of the	apostles	that at the delivery	7, 201/ 8
church by the blessed	apostles	themselves. And so while	7, 204/ 22
and routeth while the	apostles	, the evangelists, all the	7, 212/ 27
scripture of God, both	apostles	and evangelists and our	7, 217/ 33
second chapter of the	Apostles'	Acts, say of our	7, 185/ 31
is mentioned in the	Apostles'	Acts) -- so that	7, 196/ 32
pope and the See	Apostolic	by the grant of	7, 129/ 2
the Conquest to the	Apostolic	See toward the maintenance	7, 129/ 11
Grace by the See	Apostolic	, this calleth this beggars'	7, 163/ 1
and much waste in	apparel	, rings, ouches, with partlets	7, 224/ 7
and in every age	apparitions	been had and well	7, 196/ 15
credibly reported of such	apparitions	divers times there seen	7, 196/ 23

shall he find such	apparitions	in such wise told	7, 196/ 25
it well appeareth that	apparitions	of spirits was no	7, 196/ 29
them, to have such	apparitions	specially showed unto himself	7, 197/ 1
show them no such	apparitions	till they be dead	7, 197/ 19
God so tempereth such	apparitions	as his high wisdom	7, 197/ 25
the quick, keeping such	apparitions	of his great mercy	7, 197/ 28
goodness provide that such	apparitions	, revelations, and miracles should	7, 197/ 31
sermons that many such	apparitions	be true, and his	7, 203/ 3
-- so shall we	appeal	from Luther to Luther	7, 211/ 7
knight of King Alexander	appealed	from Alexander to Alexander	7, 211/ 5
he would have it	appear	that their living is	7, 151/ 32
denieth: purgatory must needs	appear	; for since that God	7, 173/ 20
that it may well	appear	they believe not scripture	7, 176/ 16
that purgatory do not	appear	opened and revealed unto	7, 176/ 19
the intent it might	appear	that it was of	7, 177/ 15
that it may thereby	appear	for what end and	7, 177/ 19
water," do right well	appear	to be spoken of	7, 179/ 15
that it may well	appear	that the books of	7, 181/ 22
as some, percase, to	appear	to some friend of	7, 221/ 10
Let now your words	appear	and your fair promise	7, 228/ 10
more forbear till it	appeared	clearly to the temporal	7, 132/ 34
the spiritual part never	appeared	yet so strong that	7, 140/ 31
by the bill it	appeared	well unto them which	7, 143/ 11
texts of the Gospel	appeared	unto the great heretic	7, 195/ 21
and as it well	appeared	also by the miscreant	7, 196/ 10
God's most gracious favor	appeared	unto their friends after	7, 202/ 28
truth but if it	appeared	by clear and evident	7, 212/ 3
as it already well	appeareth	to wise men, so	7, 119/ 30
as where the matter	appeareth	doubtful, he doth, as	7, 135/ 30
thereof that it well	appeareth	of his wise words	7, 140/ 9
denied and refused; as	appeareth	upon the motion made	7, 140/ 22
And this, saith he,	appeareth	in the book of	7, 164/ 20
where he saith it	appeareth	there that the clergy	7, 165/ 4
thence again. Wherefore it	appeareth	well that they whom	7, 178/ 23
in rest. Wherefore it	appeareth	clearly that those prisoners	7, 179/ 22
day, and it also	appeareth	plainly by Saint Jerome	7, 180/ 23
that same feast, as	appeareth	in the Gospel of	7, 181/ 21
and false. Whereby it	appeareth	clearly, not only by	7, 182/ 28
him in stead. Then	appeareth	it clearly that Saint	7, 184/ 11
booteth not. Wherefore it	appeareth	plain that such prayer	7, 184/ 16
apostle Saint Peter, as	appeareth	in the second chapter	7, 185/ 30
and rest. And so	appeareth	it evidently that the	7, 186/ 5
a spirit, it well	appeareth	that apparitions of spirits	7, 196/ 28
of amendment. And so	appeareth	it that the thing	7, 199/ 31
sins. So that there	appeareth	plainly by scripture that	7, 203/ 18
dirge. Whereby it well	appeareth	that it is no	7, 204/ 17

it well and plainly	appeareth	, and every wise man	7, 207/ 33
Tyndale. Whose wisdom well	appeareth	in that matter by	7, 213/ 10
or given them, it	appeareth	well he would say	7, 215/ 24
After which thing well	appearing	, the matter went forth	7, 133/ 5
times there seen and	appearing	; and in the books	7, 196/ 24
the apostles at Christ's	appearing	to the eleven in	7, 196/ 27
forward the devilish unbridled	appetite	of lewd, seditious, and	7, 166/ 18
a wild, fierce, cruel	appetite	more than brutish and	7, 171/ 6
it succeed after their	appetites	that they might with	7, 162/ 15
and well and profitably	applied	unto such things also	7, 190/ 14
words may be well	applied	and verified of many	7, 190/ 19
man's merit may be	applied	to the help of	7, 200/ 32
ask the question and	appoint	him his answer himself	7, 134/ 9
king a question and	appoint	him his answer, and	7, 137/ 7
answer as his mastership	appointed	him. For if His	7, 133/ 30
the stint and rate	appointed	by God's wisdom) great	7, 175/ 9
be any special place	appointed	for heaven, furthest from	7, 220/ 31
common place of pain	appointed	us here in purgatory	7, 221/ 7
his deputies as he	appointeth	it unto? His crown	7, 158/ 4
a great pleasure to	appose	the king, wherein he	7, 150/ 8
they might take and	approve	for holy scripture any	7, 183/ 3
this thousand year) hath	approved	and firmly believed the	7, 183/ 17
aliened for cause reasonable	approved	by the advice and	7, 214/ 17
is well allowed and	approved	before the face of	7, 220/ 2
in quo non erat	aqua	" (Thou hast in the	7, 178/ 28
of them should be	arbiter	of his own hurt	7, 216/ 15
the confession of the	arch-heretic	Luther himself, that the	7, 182/ 30
than in Luther himself,	arch-heretic	and father abbot of	7, 211/ 22
the very well-spring and	arch-heretic	of all their sect	7, 213/ 4
Now as for the	archbishop	Stephen whom, he saith	7, 129/ 12
king, the pope made	archbishop	of Canterbury against the	7, 129/ 14
none otherwise made him	archbishop	than he made all	7, 129/ 17
well and canonically chosen	archbishop	of Canterbury by the	7, 129/ 19
the election of the	archbishop	at that time belonged	7, 129/ 21
confirmation of the said	archbishop	, as of the long	7, 129/ 32
bishops, abbots, priors, deacons,	archdeacons	, suffragans, priests, monks, canons	7, 115/ 14
upon the matter, nor	argue	the thing as doubtful	7, 217/ 35
of this their unwise	argument	make a countenance to	7, 199/ 6
the number of men	ariseth	that is multiplied by	7, 139/ 9
our escutcheon and coat	armors	on the wall, though	7, 220/ 12
of ours ever bore	arms	before. Then devised we	7, 220/ 14
Grace, when they were	arraigned	upon that indictment and	7, 135/ 24
color of counsel, proud	arrogance	under the name of	7, 115/ 1
against heresies, humility against	arrogance	, revelations against illusions, inspiration	7, 209/ 30
rule, and governance, with	arrogant	presumption to meddle with	7, 167/ 18
bold beggars' proctor so	arrogantly	presumeth in his bill	7, 133/ 28

be none hell? Then	art	thou a great fool	7, 207/ 22
Saxons and noble King	Arthur	and Lucius the emperor	7, 125/ 29
believed for an undoubted	article	this fifteen hundred year	7, 170/ 16
servant any wages, no	artificer	any money for working	7, 138/ 30
was never none that	ascended	up into heaven) there	7, 186/ 9
religion since his holy	Ascension	hitherto, till now that	7, 151/ 3
whereas, soon after Christ's	Ascension	, his church buried the	7, 154/ 15
saw them, and would	ascribe	it either to some	7, 197/ 3
did those Jews that	ascribed	Christ's miracles to Beelzebub	7, 197/ 4
Machabees: they be not	ashamed	to say that it	7, 180/ 17
it esteemed and set	aside	for naught. So happed	7, 143/ 18
again rejected and set	aside	for naught. Then was	7, 143/ 35
set the blessed sacraments	aside	, to set holy days	7, 167/ 7
poor houses as rather	ask	alms than give, for	7, 123/ 3
in his bill to	ask	the king a question	7, 133/ 28
is so homely to	ask	the question and appoint	7, 134/ 8
upon the king and	ask	His Highness, "Where is	7, 136/ 15
little wit as to	ask	the king a question	7, 137/ 7
you, and see them	ask	your alms from you	7, 159/ 2
always ravenous wolves) to	ask	it from them. And	7, 164/ 20
show their need and	ask	, and the clergy had	7, 165/ 26
of reason and ever	ask	for scripture as though	7, 176/ 12
fall to blasphemy and	ask	why there cometh none	7, 195/ 34
if the question were	asked	about, there would be	7, 123/ 14
frost and snow, he	asked	him why he did	7, 207/ 19
goeth he further and	asketh	the king, "Did not	7, 133/ 10
have wives. For he	asketh	the King's Highness (as	7, 150/ 6
of his great loss,	asking	him fervently: "Where is	7, 127/ 31
out of Luther's volumes,	asking	who is able to	7, 150/ 23
great routs, and from	asking	fall to the taking	7, 167/ 25
with you that every	ass	hath eight ears. And	7, 125/ 1
in hand that every	ass	hath four heads, and	7, 125/ 3
you further that every	ass	head hath two ears	7, 125/ 4
eight ears of one	ass	, ye make a lip	7, 125/ 7
now determined themselves to	assay	the second way, that	7, 162/ 9
hath too much) shall	assay	to make new division	7, 167/ 27
this have therefore first	assayed	the first way already	7, 161/ 24
together at last and	assemble	themselves in plumps and	7, 167/ 23
in that present parliament	assembled	. And these bills be	7, 130/ 19
after openly gathered and	assembled	themselves, purposing by open	7, 143/ 23
Christ made of The	Assertion	of the Sacraments against	7, 162/ 32
church be aiding and	assistant	, either of evil mind	7, 163/ 34
more effectually present and	assistant	unto the synagogue of	7, 181/ 7
the Spirit of God	assisted	, as it ever doth	7, 182/ 26
cursing, citing, suspending, and	assoiling	. Then cometh he particularly	7, 115/ 21
ye may be well	assured	there could be put	7, 119/ 14

is no way for	attaining	their intent but one	7, 161/ 18
humors and so well	attempered	of themselves that they	7, 189/ 13
some lack peradventure sufficient	attention	and heed taken by	7, 188/ 4
not guilty, commanded his	attorney	general to confess their	7, 135/ 25
himself already by his	attorney	and his judges in	7, 137/ 10
in any good Christian	audience	to stop the mouths	7, 195/ 29
long ere we get	aught	. Whereby he trusted that	7, 114/ 14
was never frere for	aught	that we know, for	7, 122/ 28
man to give them	aught	, not though they should	7, 130/ 27
as many as have	aught	above the state of	7, 137/ 25
robbery of all that	aught	have -- and to	7, 149/ 12
one half penny, for	aught	that he hath spoken	7, 158/ 26
bearing every man that	aught	hath in hand that	7, 167/ 26
words, if they weighed	aught	, should run to the	7, 216/ 31
loath to part with	aught	, that hoardeth up his	7, 222/ 29
behold abroad so far	augmenteth	our torment, that we	7, 221/ 21
to fall. Holy Saint	Augustine	in his days when	7, 144/ 28
doctors Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory	7, 159/ 10
by Saint Jerome, Saint	Augustine	, and other old holy	7, 180/ 24
and glorious confessor Saint	Augustine	said very well when	7, 182/ 21
that holy doctor Saint	Augustine	but also by the	7, 182/ 29
of Christ's church, Saint	Augustine	, in divers of his	7, 190/ 32
set at naught Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose	7, 195/ 1
that holy doctor Saint	Augustine	, in the blessed book	7, 201/ 30
this world (as Saint	Augustine	saith and Saint Damascene	7, 203/ 26
so far unlike) Saint	Augustine	against frere Luther, Saint	7, 209/ 14
that not only Saint	Augustine	, Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose	7, 210/ 6
white, the black, the	Augustinian	, and the grey --	7, 123/ 12
thing, either reason or	authority	, for them; but only	7, 177/ 33
those heretics with the	authority	of this holy book	7, 180/ 17
not of as great	authority	and as much to	7, 180/ 27
of great and undeniable	authority	. For they shall find	7, 181/ 13
truth and of divine	authority	. And surely if they	7, 181/ 27
same reason refuse the	authority	of the book of	7, 181/ 30
none other force and	authority	than it is accounted	7, 182/ 2
great part of his	authority	, since it is not	7, 182/ 5
away all credence and	authority	from the holy scripture	7, 182/ 9
Gospel but for the	authority	of the church. For	7, 182/ 23
written, but by the	authority	of the church, whom	7, 182/ 25
refuse the strength and	authority	of the New Testament	7, 183/ 13
and therewith also the	authority	of all Christ's Gospel	7, 183/ 25
by good and substantial	authority	in the New Testament	7, 184/ 2
diminish the strength and	authority	of the very Gospel	7, 195/ 14
in stead. Against which	authority	if they will with	7, 203/ 19
faith of Macchabeus, the	authority	of Saint John, the	7, 210/ 25
there is granted by	authority	of Parliament that men	7, 214/ 22

all that ever must	avail	any man must needs	7, 200/ 30
a while, but it	availed	him not. And now	7, 144/ 13
evasion they seek to	avoid	from this place of	7, 185/ 7
as none heretic can	avoid	? Doth not the blessed	7, 185/ 29
by any manner means	avoid	it but that the	7, 195/ 8
like good Christian people,	avoiding	their false trains and	7, 168/ 26
that he was not	aware	of the new valuation	7, 125/ 18
than ever Christ was	aware	of, or any of	7, 151/ 2
us, whatsoever these heretics	babble	, may do us marvelous	7, 202/ 26
moveth me what heretics	babble	. Should I believe a	7, 211/ 30
rhetoric without reason, bold	babbling	without learning, and wiliness	7, 118/ 9
to be himself that	babbling	heretic against whom he	7, 212/ 14
came harness on our	backs	nor never ancestor of	7, 220/ 13
gear burneth upon our	backs	, and those proud, pearled	7, 224/ 14
to put on our	backs	. If ye pity the	7, 225/ 6
thyselves do still draw	backward	while other good men	7, 201/ 27
since the man is	bad	enough besides, we would	7, 122/ 27
say, found anyone so	bad	that his heart would	7, 145/ 1
the Fourth one John	Badby	burned for heresy. And	7, 143/ 5
some such as favored	Badby	that was burned, and	7, 143/ 15
would forsake them, and	bade	them take them who	7, 144/ 32
sent his apostles and	bade	them preach his Gospel	7, 185/ 15
in hand that he	bade	them preach to oxen	7, 185/ 16
token of the devil's	badge	which themselves bear ever	7, 170/ 26
about them -- the	badge	, we mean, of malice	7, 170/ 27
and charity for the	badge	of his Christian people	7, 170/ 29
man that found a	bag	of cherry stones which	7, 221/ 29
our substance and our	bags	stuffed with gold, which	7, 221/ 27
and tempered with the	balance	of his justice. And	7, 198/ 35
a new supplication, new	bald	reasons enough that should	7, 149/ 4
is one of the	banner-bearers	. And therefore here would	7, 154/ 22
only faith and their	baptism	with a short return	7, 174/ 27
these Africans be) very	barbarous	, fierce, and boisterous --	7, 144/ 34
beggar is there so	bare	of cloth or money	7, 119/ 28
as he showeth himself	bare	of faith, learning, truth	7, 119/ 29
better thing than his	bare	word for the proof	7, 121/ 15
in Almaine upon their	bare	bench in judgment on	7, 211/ 4
the gallant saw going	barefoot	in a great frost	7, 207/ 19
all the heretics that	bark	so fast against us	7, 180/ 2
heretics that anything would	bark	against us. But when	7, 195/ 31
which among Christian men	barketh	against purgatory, and how	7, 208/ 36
Gregory, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	Basil	, Saint Cyprian, Saint Bernard	7, 159/ 11
Gregory, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	Basil	, Saint Cyprian, and finally	7, 195/ 2
and fashion as Saint	Basil	and Saint Chrysostom and	7, 204/ 11
Chrysostom against Tyndale, Saint	Basil	against the beggars' proctor	7, 209/ 17
Saint Chrysostom and Saint	Basil	fore-remembered, and those holy	7, 210/ 8

by open war and	battle	to destroy the king	7, 143/ 24
were dead in the	battle	? Doth not this place	7, 179/ 33
make these whores and	bawds	. These be they that	7, 127/ 17
sort, as of the	bawds	, whores, thieves, and idle	7, 155/ 11
Then shall," he saith, "	bawds	and whores, thieves and	7, 156/ 6
large, ye should have	bawds	, harlots, thieves, and idle	7, 156/ 28
be fewer whores and	bawds	, when by the very	7, 156/ 35
them, and all stark	bawds	that should help to	7, 157/ 2
beggars, of idle men,	bawds	, whores, and thieves; more	7, 160/ 33
then shall beggars and	bawds	decrease, then shall idle	7, 168/ 1
and thieves, beggars and	bawds	increase; then shall unthrifs	7, 168/ 14
naming them in his	bead-roll	bishops, abbots, priors, deacons	7, 115/ 13
bring you forth a	bead-roll	of their names; wherefore	7, 120/ 24
and charity that we	bear	to you, than for	7, 112/ 29
doubt what favor we	bear	to beggars, as folk	7, 119/ 2
a special post to	bear	up his reckoning. For	7, 123/ 24
to prove it with,	bear	you first in hand	7, 125/ 2
he be content to	bear	a fagot for their	7, 131/ 6
he would bid him	bear	it to the cutler's	7, 136/ 16
John Goose began to	bear	that bill abroad again	7, 144/ 12
nor look for none,	bear	all this their malice	7, 161/ 16
swarm about, and each	bear	him bold of other	7, 168/ 16
the love that we	bear	you, the fear and	7, 170/ 9
devil's badge which themselves	bear	ever about them --	7, 170/ 26
yet they shall never	bear	pain therefor, but by	7, 174/ 26
every creature, they may	bear	you in hand that	7, 185/ 16
Now if they would	bear	you in hand that	7, 190/ 5
the old holy doctors	bear	witness, well privet our	7, 194/ 24
the best of their	beards	. "Then shall idle folk	7, 157/ 15
to the king nor	beareth	any date. So that	7, 132/ 15
still, as the Bible	beareth	witness. And we verily	7, 145/ 9
great zeal that he	beareth	to generation for the	7, 150/ 4
corn that the ground	beareth	. And that thing once	7, 157/ 31
both the holy church	beareth	witness against them at	7, 180/ 23
of his godly Dialogues	beareth	witness that the Apostle	7, 191/ 1
upon pain of heresy,	bearing	of a fagot, or	7, 157/ 8
under pretext of reformation (	bearing	every man that aught	7, 167/ 26
man into a brutish,	beastly	persuasion as to believe	7, 172/ 30
say, "These be such	beasts	as men call sheep	7, 208/ 11
and bind him and	beat	him too. But yet	7, 145/ 20
to a tree and	beat	him for his pleasure	7, 145/ 23
them to carts and	beat	them, and make them	7, 153/ 14
strange, then will he	beat	her to bed too	7, 153/ 19
him, bind him, and	beat	him on the one	7, 154/ 7
them to carts and	beat	them well, he saith	7, 155/ 9
said, "Bind them and	beat	them to work," forthwith	7, 156/ 13

and spoiled, bound and	beaten	, to compel them to	7, 145/ 32
see them bound and	beaten	too, because they be	7, 146/ 5
yet the priests well	beaten	too. He reckoneth all	7, 146/ 33
whom he would have	beaten	thereto, living their lives	7, 147/ 20
clergy robbed, spoiled, bound,	beaten	, and wedded. Whereby what	7, 153/ 27
had robbed, spoiled, bound,	beaten	, and wedded all the	7, 154/ 2
unloving and cruel that	beateth	his child, but rather	7, 200/ 5
Saint Thomas of India: "	Beati	qui non viderunt et	7, 197/ 22
robbing, wedding, binding and	beating	of the clergy, blind	7, 155/ 34
already that either no	beating	can drive to work	7, 156/ 17
the spoil, wedding, and	beating	of the clergy, to	7, 213/ 27
power, crown, and dignity	become	?" as though the King's	7, 127/ 32
case that it better	becometh	us to beseech and	7, 218/ 7
he beat her to	bed	too. Surely we cannot	7, 153/ 20
lay lapped in his	bed	, so carry we still	7, 221/ 18
any part of the	bed	; we lie bound to	7, 225/ 21
Cyprian, Saint Hilary, Saint	Bede	, and Saint Thomas, and	7, 210/ 14
ascribed Christ's miracles to	Beelzebub	. For surely if such	7, 197/ 5
it may peradventure so	befall	that by some kind	7, 191/ 25
it should make us	beg	long ere we get	7, 114/ 14
also our proctors and	beg	in our name, and	7, 119/ 12
no man needed to	beg	before the clergy began	7, 138/ 12
sore and sit and	beg	with them? Were this	7, 156/ 4
them. "Then shall none	beg	our alms from us	7, 158/ 35
to see sit and	beg	with you, and see	7, 159/ 1
lack grace and neither	beg	nor look for none	7, 161/ 16
yet they did not	beg	, but there was given	7, 164/ 18
thought upon. And he	began	that suit to help	7, 132/ 26
beg before the clergy	began	? This man of likelihood	7, 138/ 12
or e'er the clergy	began	, was wont to sit	7, 138/ 13
some other John Goose	began	to bear that bill	7, 144/ 12
he by and by	began	with some, and after	7, 155/ 27
the remnant, as he	began	with lies and went	7, 155/ 29
cease as never yet	began	? Ye remember what things	7, 157/ 5
Jerusalem, where the faith	began	, his book maketh sore	7, 165/ 18
people. For the clergy	began	then. And that clergy	7, 165/ 20
men so long ago	began	it and good folk	7, 204/ 23
late this lewd sect	began	which among Christian men	7, 208/ 35
that yet when he	began	to be well washed	7, 211/ 25
when his head first	began	to daze of that	7, 211/ 26
ye see that he	began	to reel. For he	7, 211/ 35
shamefully he staggered and	began	to reel; howbeit soon	7, 212/ 10
his own voice, he	began	to be himself that	7, 212/ 14
fully fifty year old,	began	to gainsay the faith	7, 212/ 16
ere ever any pope	began	. But forasmuch as he	7, 213/ 15
wilderness, be able to	beget	children still yourselves and	7, 151/ 14

so nakedly that no	beggar	is there so bare	7, 119/ 28
of lies as any	beggar	swarmeth full of lice	7, 144/ 19
show. Wherein, like a	beggar's	proctor he goeth forth	7, 119/ 27
the reckoning of his	beggar's	purse. Then showeth he	7, 126/ 8
of the clergy. This	beggar's	proctor would fain show	7, 140/ 6
till that by their	beggarly	bill being turned into	7, 163/ 35
Against The Supplication of	Beggars	. %To all good Christian	7, 109/ 5
The Supplication for the	Beggars	, a book indeed nothing	7, 112/ 18
such a book for	beggars	that it should make	7, 114/ 14
poor, sick, and sore	beggars	, put up to the	7, 115/ 7
of all these poor	beggars	; both their increase in	7, 115/ 11
he calleth mighty sturdy	beggars	, and idle holy thieves	7, 115/ 16
remedy for the poor	beggars	. Wherein he would in	7, 117/ 16
then for the poor	beggars	? He deviseth nor desireth	7, 117/ 19
and to the poor	beggars	. Which things we shall	7, 117/ 31
name of the poor	beggars	, this is nothing else	7, 118/ 34
favor we bear to	beggars	, as folk of their	7, 119/ 2
although we be more	beggars	than your beggars be	7, 119/ 8
more beggars than your	beggars	be, as folk daily	7, 119/ 8
our poor brethren the	beggars	be for many causes	7, 119/ 18
the number of such	beggars	as he pretendeth to	7, 120/ 7
seen as many sick	beggars	as they see now	7, 120/ 32
the number of sick	beggars	so sore increased so	7, 121/ 12
the poor and sick	beggars	from famishing, any great	7, 121/ 31
the poor and sick	beggars	from famishing. And surely	7, 121/ 35
the poor and sick	beggars	for lack of men's	7, 121/ 37
that sore and sick	beggars	be so sore increased	7, 122/ 7
at some congregation of	beggars	. And yet, as though	7, 126/ 22
many sick and sore	beggars	. These be they that	7, 127/ 16
borne toward the poor	beggars	. But forthwith he showeth	7, 137/ 22
above the state of	beggars	. And whereas he would	7, 137/ 25
there be so many	beggars	that be sick and	7, 137/ 33
every layman gave to	beggars	all that ever he	7, 138/ 2
there would not more	beggars	walk abroad if the	7, 138/ 3
many poor men and	beggars	. For he saith that	7, 138/ 7
now to the poor	beggars	. What remedy findeth their	7, 142/ 3
relieve all the sick	beggars	forever, let him give	7, 142/ 10
feast to leave these	beggars	meatless, and then send	7, 142/ 13
the name of the	beggars	, and his bill couched	7, 144/ 18
them joined to these	beggars	that be now, and	7, 147/ 33
sped, then when the	beggars	should have so much	7, 148/ 3
likewise as for the	beggars	he now maketh his	7, 148/ 5
force and distributed among	beggars	. Of which, there should	7, 149/ 7
so will such bold	beggars	as this is never	7, 149/ 11
and to make all	beggars	as they be themselves	7, 149/ 13
of sore and sick	beggars	decrease. How so? Shall	7, 155/ 33

of the clergy, blind	beggars	get their sight again	7, 155/ 35
sight again or lame	beggars	their legs? Is there	7, 156/ 1
of sick and sore	beggars	, to make more and	7, 156/ 5
such great number of	beggars	, of idle men, bawds	7, 160/ 32
devil's proctor, with other	beggars	that lack grace and	7, 161/ 15
that there were no	beggars	in one place, prove	7, 164/ 22
were poor people and	beggars	, idle people and thieves	7, 164/ 31
left, and all they	beggars	, if they be beggars	7, 165/ 25
beggars, if they be	beggars	that be fain to	7, 165/ 26
poor folk and no	beggars	nowhere before the clergy	7, 165/ 33
and then shall we	beggars	have enough and more	7, 166/ 7
For then should the	beggars	, not such beggars as	7, 166/ 32
the beggars, not such	beggars	as he seemeth to	7, 166/ 32
but such bold presumptuous	beggars	as he is indeed	7, 166/ 33
pox and leprosy; these	beggars	would hope to have	7, 167/ 1
that such bold presumptuous	beggars	will, if ye look	7, 167/ 21
till they make all	beggars	as they be themselves	7, 167/ 29
be preached, then shall	beggars	and bawds decrease, then	7, 168/ 1
shall whores and thieves,	beggars	and bawds increase; then	7, 168/ 14
suffer no such bold	beggars	to seduce you with	7, 168/ 23
the wise proctor of	beggars	that wise men will	7, 208/ 4
such rebellion as the	beggars'	proctor and his fellows	7, 128/ 22
and not as the	beggars'	proctor writeth for a	7, 129/ 28
with which the bold	beggars'	proctor so arrogantly presumeth	7, 133/ 27
to tell that the	beggars'	proctor in this point	7, 134/ 28
the mouth of the	beggars'	proctor; nor such preaching	7, 137/ 1
meet to be a	beggars'	proctor, that can so	7, 139/ 19
own Parliament as this	beggars'	proctor so presumptuously telleth	7, 141/ 14
gay invention of this	beggars'	proctor, that he feigneth	7, 141/ 18
forth in the poor	beggars'	name. But we verily	7, 142/ 16
therefore hath made this	beggars'	bill, and gaggleth again	7, 144/ 15
look betimes what this	beggars'	proctor meaneth by this	7, 147/ 22
once played and his	beggars'	bill so well sped	7, 148/ 3
the thing that this	beggars'	proctor complaineth upon and	7, 148/ 18
as now doth this	beggars'	proctor, we would give	7, 148/ 36
books as is this	beggars'	supplication and such seditious	7, 149/ 17
the temporalty if this	beggars'	proctor have his malicious	7, 149/ 33
deep insight that this	beggars'	proctor hath in the	7, 150/ 32
holy sacraments as this	beggars'	proctor laboreth to bring	7, 154/ 28
the king in the	beggars'	names: "Then shall as	7, 155/ 10
none such. When the	beggars'	proctor privet any such	7, 158/ 18
all which things, this	beggars'	proctor, or rather the	7, 161/ 14
Apostolic, this calleth this	beggars'	proctor the king's one	7, 163/ 1
these heretics, which this	beggars'	proctor saith that he	7, 163/ 3
the church in his	beggars'	bill (which enormities he	7, 163/ 6
people may by such	beggars'	bills be first allured	7, 163/ 10

may see what the	beggars'	proctor meant by his	7, 164/ 5
two places of his	beggars'	bill. In one place	7, 164/ 13
their seditious books and	beggars'	bills, trusting by some	7, 166/ 22
hands. And therefore this	beggars'	proctor, or rather the	7, 167/ 32
he that made the	beggars'	supplication. For whose answer	7, 170/ 18
clearer example than this	beggars'	proctor, which was so	7, 172/ 10
life. Now if the	beggars'	proctor, or Tyndale or	7, 177/ 21
yet. For albeit this	beggars'	proctor saith that right	7, 177/ 29
and Tyndale and this	beggars'	proctor and a few	7, 208/ 18
Saint Basil against the	beggars'	proctor. Now if our	7, 209/ 17
And thus where the	beggars'	proctor writeth that wise	7, 213/ 1
all the poverty and	beggary	came into the world	7, 165/ 34
that all poverty and	beggary	came into the world	7, 166/ 2
he showeth that all	beggary	came in with the	7, 166/ 8
with the clergy all	beggary	go forth again, if	7, 166/ 10
be eased of their	beggary	, which they now sustain	7, 166/ 23
which he saith hath	begged	so importunately that they	7, 115/ 17
people, and yet they	begged	not neither, but men	7, 138/ 9
sore leg; but he	begged	not, men gave him	7, 138/ 14
there were none that	begged	in Jerusalem. Which if	7, 164/ 25
people at that time	begged	not. For of truth	7, 164/ 30
five against one that	beggeth	with them now. Whereof	7, 121/ 1
that they receive by	begging	through the realm yearly	7, 115/ 23
be, as folk daily	begging	our alms of you	7, 119/ 8
them and sent a	begging	too all those that	7, 148/ 1
as under pretext of	begging	for the poor intend	7, 215/ 10
them. And first, to	begin	where he beginneth, when	7, 120/ 6
these sure stones to	begin	the ground and foundation	7, 122/ 6
one plain lie to	begin	with. Then he putteth	7, 123/ 1
one. For first, to	begin	where he leaveth, when	7, 134/ 11
that the Gospel shall	begin	to be preached, and	7, 159/ 20
preached, and yet not	begin	to be preached among	7, 159/ 21
this fifteen hundred year,	begin	now to stagger and	7, 170/ 16
to begin where he	beginneth	, when he saith that	7, 120/ 6
fareth this fellow that	beginneth	, as one would ween	7, 137/ 21
so little wit that,	beginning	with a cloak of	7, 119/ 23
all men, taking our	beginning	at the declaration of	7, 119/ 31
him that for a	beginning	in these few words	7, 120/ 20
against the poor freres,	beginning	with such a great	7, 125/ 23
he would in the	beginning	, by the touching of	7, 137/ 26
be they," in the	beginning	of his clause: "These	7, 150/ 17
hath lasted since the	beginning	of their abstaining from	7, 151/ 9
saving that in the	beginning	he gave them out	7, 155/ 31
of his own only	begotten	Son in the law	7, 181/ 9
with any such inventions	beguile	you and make you	7, 190/ 22
that this pestilent opinion	begun	against purgatory not so	7, 170/ 6

souls was instituted and	begun	in the church by	7, 204/ 21
for some manner unkind	behavior	toward God and blasphemy	7, 192/ 4
look upon us and	behold	in what heavy plight	7, 218/ 15
once at the leastwise	behold	, perceive, and see what	7, 219/ 3
full great despite to	behold	our own burying, and	7, 220/ 21
angels bring us to	behold	abroad so far augmenteth	7, 221/ 21
half our heaven to	behold	. There show they us	7, 221/ 26
angels. Whom when we	behold	coming with comfort to	7, 227/ 18
right especially be we	beholden	to the blessed spirits	7, 227/ 17
crimes wherein he hath	belied	them before. And therefore	7, 162/ 27
soul, for lack of	belief	of purgatory, the very	7, 113/ 12
infidelity and lack of	belief	of the purging fire	7, 114/ 5
and lack of right	belief	. And of this point	7, 172/ 9
that they have such	belief	, not only by such	7, 173/ 12
other side the contrary	belief	would send many folk	7, 175/ 20
the common opinion and	belief	and persuasion of almost	7, 176/ 10
point some hardness of	belief	as he had in	7, 197/ 8
they fortify their false	belief	, and into what fond	7, 198/ 4
been of the same	belief	, and with their daily	7, 210/ 19
of evils wherewith he	belieth	the clergy to bring	7, 116/ 6
these enormities wherewith he	belieth	the church in his	7, 163/ 6
that we could not	believe	him, especially telling a	7, 114/ 19
at liberty not to	believe	us. Howbeit he cannot	7, 120/ 23
that no man may	believe	him, he maketh so	7, 137/ 30
face sweateth. Surely we	believe	he laboreth not so	7, 147/ 12
be content that ye	believe	us not but if	7, 149/ 14
such, ye may then	believe	him, and in the	7, 158/ 19
meantime ye may well	believe	he lieth. "Then shall	7, 158/ 19
he would have you	believe	. He saith and would	7, 165/ 31
much more your own,	believe	that we need none	7, 169/ 14
beastly persuasion as to	believe	that soul and body	7, 172/ 30
of hell, if they	believe	therewith the thing that	7, 175/ 3
for a sure truth	believe	it, cannot fail to	7, 175/ 18
may well appear they	believe	not scripture neither --	7, 176/ 16
force which way they	believe	. For surely if these	7, 178/ 9
they refuse once to	believe	the Catholic Church, and	7, 178/ 11
and not infidels that	believe	it not. But the	7, 185/ 3
heretics would make you	believe	that we feel none	7, 190/ 2
you and make you	believe	that we, for the	7, 190/ 22
they be bound to	believe	nothing but only the	7, 191/ 8
tale twice ere he	believe	him. Now if these	7, 194/ 29
better. For if they	believe	not now them whom	7, 196/ 7
them whom they should	believe	, no more would they	7, 196/ 7
no more would they	believe	him neither that should	7, 196/ 8
that lest others should	believe	him they devised to	7, 196/ 13
as list not to	believe	them, and they be	7, 196/ 18

For whoso listeth to	believe	that all together is	7, 196/ 20
he looketh, ere he	believe	them, to have such	7, 196/ 34
as they now little	believe	it. Now it is	7, 198/ 2
heretics would make men	believe	that God doth indeed	7, 199/ 21
hear and light to	believe	every lewd tale that	7, 204/ 2
will at the least	believe	that there hath been	7, 204/ 5
what they did, and	believe	and follow them. There	7, 204/ 9
priests would make you	believe	that there were no	7, 206/ 2
far surer way to	believe	in such wise as	7, 207/ 34
see double proved, to	believe	that there is purgatory	7, 208/ 3
be so light to	believe	those three or four	7, 208/ 29
heretics babble. Should I	believe	a heretic born of	7, 211/ 30
he will and must	believe	and confess the same	7, 217/ 10
upon us. If ye	believe	not that we need	7, 225/ 2
of faith! If ye	believe	our need and care	7, 225/ 3
as, once received and	believed	among the people, must	7, 111/ 24
rather the man were	believed	than answered, and would	7, 118/ 30
so fully and fastly	believed	for an undoubted article	7, 170/ 16
remnant commonly thought and	believed	that after the bodies	7, 172/ 32
scripture as though they	believed	holy scripture, and yet	7, 176/ 13
they make as they	believed	scripture and nothing else	7, 176/ 17
as much to be	believed	in the choice and	7, 180/ 28
he should not have	believed	the Gospel but for	7, 182/ 22
hath approved and firmly	believed	the holy book of	7, 183/ 17
of Christ hath always	believed	purgatory, condemning for heretics	7, 195/ 5
hath in such wise	believed	, although there were not	7, 195/ 9
hath always so firmly	believed	it for a plain	7, 195/ 24
happy be they that	believed	this gear and never	7, 197/ 24
they might once be	believed	therein, then would they	7, 206/ 23
wrong. First, he that	believed	there were purgatory, and	7, 207/ 3
other side, he that	believeth	there is none and	7, 207/ 11
care nothing for us,	believing	that there were no	7, 118/ 19
is in peril for	believing	that there is purgatory	7, 207/ 26
by in their own	bellies	, and no layman hath	7, 138/ 32
archbishop at that time	belonged	. Nor the king resisted	7, 129/ 22
matter whereof the knowledge	belonged	unto your high courts	7, 133/ 15
the praemunire was nothing	belonging	to the bishop of	7, 132/ 28
be held upon mortuaries	belongs	unto the spiritual court	7, 133/ 4
ignorance of our best	beloved	minister of righteousness. Which	7, 160/ 12
calling him their best	beloved	minister of righteousness; yet	7, 163/ 20
righteousness of their best	beloved	minister of righteousness, but	7, 163/ 22
Almaine upon their bare	bench	in judgment on us	7, 211/ 4
that the spiritual lords	bended	themselves there as a	7, 140/ 18
have I heard say:	Benediction	and honor and glory	7, 184/ 23
heart pray for our	benefactors	incessantly and are so	7, 205/ 18
dignity, promoted him forthwith,	benefice	upon benefice, to the	7, 117/ 9

him forthwith, benefice upon	benefice	, to the value of	7, 117/ 9
have heaped him up	benefice	upon benefice, and have	7, 131/ 23
him up benefice upon	benefice	, and have rewarded him	7, 131/ 23
of his kingdom with	benefice	upon benefice to the	7, 133/ 20
kingdom with benefice upon	benefice	to the value of	7, 133/ 20
promoted Doctor Horsey with	benefice	upon benefice, four times	7, 134/ 13
Horsey with benefice upon	benefice	, four times as much	7, 134/ 14
that new heap of	benefice	given him by the	7, 134/ 17
came out of prison	benefice	upon benefice to the	7, 134/ 23
of prison benefice upon	benefice	to the value of	7, 134/ 23
bishops highly recompensed in	benefices	. And for the third	7, 116/ 30
Doctor Horsey had in	benefices	, besides all such as	7, 134/ 25
and then gave him	benefices	whereof he might pay	7, 135/ 9
great part thereof in	benefices	given in and impropriated	7, 215/ 4
then taketh the priest	benefit	of his own prayer	7, 205/ 12
spiritual, and for the	benefit	as well of spiritual	7, 216/ 19
cloak of many temporal	benefits	that he saith should	7, 155/ 2
have to seem very	benign	and piteous is in	7, 199/ 33
tender, loving, and most	benign	and merciful, leaveth no	7, 200/ 9
relief, not yet importunately	bereave	you of your rest	7, 112/ 3
must needs diminish and	bereave	him his credence among	7, 172/ 21
us whom they would	bereave	the suffrages of good	7, 200/ 22
Basil, Saint Cyprian, Saint	Bernard	, Saint Thomas, and all	7, 159/ 11
-- which we rather	beseech	our Lord of his	7, 113/ 32
better becometh us to	beseech	and pray every man	7, 218/ 7
of us. But we	beseech	our Lord, for both	7, 218/ 30
be called again, we	beseech	you, since ye gave	7, 224/ 22
hither with us: we	beseech	you, for our dear	7, 226/ 5
our dear loving friends,	beseeching	your goodness of your	7, 218/ 4
none, but calleth the	best	but idle holy thieves	7, 145/ 30
business occupied about the	best	, for she was busy	7, 147/ 5
the guesting of the	best	poor man and most	7, 147/ 6
were like to be	best	and to be best	7, 153/ 8
best and to be	best	brought up, they would	7, 153/ 8
Then shall be the	best	hospital that ever was	7, 155/ 21
to dwell by the	best	of their beards. "Then	7, 157/ 15
the ignorance of our	best	beloved minister of righteousness	7, 160/ 12
way was not the	best	for the furtherance of	7, 162/ 8
flattery, calling him their	best	beloved minister of righteousness	7, 163/ 20
the righteousness of their	best	beloved minister of righteousness	7, 163/ 21
Paul, whom they be	best	content to hear of	7, 187/ 4
it one of the	best	kind of almsdeed that	7, 205/ 33
were, in every doubt,	best	to be taken. Now	7, 206/ 33
we compare of the	best	choice on both sides	7, 209/ 11
more than brutish and	bestial	, that they first without	7, 171/ 6
lust nor leisure to	bestow	the time, whereof misspent	7, 118/ 15

nor heareth, would never	bestow	one penny upon us	7, 205/ 29
devotion, but if they	bestow	it not well. And	7, 215/ 29
biddeth his friends to	bestow	it well for him	7, 222/ 34
life -- to be	bestowed	upon worldly delight and	7, 177/ 13
is that which is	bestowed	upon us, as well	7, 205/ 22
would God we had	bestowed	upon poor folk for	7, 219/ 28
have many of us	bestowed	upon rich men in	7, 219/ 29
at the leastwise well	bestowed	at last when he	7, 223/ 5
to please us, ye	bestowed	much upon us and	7, 224/ 5
seemed longer than five,	bethink	you then what a	7, 225/ 17
is good to look	betimes	what this beggars' proctor	7, 147/ 22
part, therefore if that	better	half that they have	7, 116/ 2
his evil writing the	better	for their wrong opinion	7, 118/ 27
he bring in some	better	thing than his bare	7, 121/ 14
showeth he that this	better	half of the whole	7, 126/ 10
be God, they agree	better	together than to fall	7, 130/ 6
till he put it	better	from him, and prove	7, 135/ 12
matter. We trust much	better	in the goodness of	7, 144/ 21
accounted and declared for	better	business than the busy	7, 147/ 3
discharge of hand-labor, much	better	may we think discharged	7, 147/ 19
force and dispose them	better	, we dare boldly say	7, 148/ 35
already, and of the	better	, never the more. What	7, 153/ 11
shall matrimony be much	better	kept. Then shall the	7, 155/ 17
in cloisters, will be	better	ruled abroad running at	7, 156/ 32
shall matrimony be much	better	kept." Why so? Because	7, 157/ 21
king in this realm	better	obeyed than he? Hath	7, 158/ 12
of his realm been	better	obeyed or more humbly	7, 158/ 13
alone is a far	better	proof for purgatory than	7, 177/ 27
they be never the	better	. For if they believe	7, 196/ 6
would be never the	better	if they saw them	7, 196/ 19
also by that the	better	sort of them said	7, 196/ 30
and much farther the	better	part affirm to be	7, 207/ 36
should we show it	better	than in Luther himself	7, 211/ 22
should see the statute	better	. Which when he list	7, 215/ 34
grace to give them	better	mind, we shall turn	7, 218/ 3
such case that it	better	becometh us to beseech	7, 218/ 7
would we for the	better	wish you that ye	7, 219/ 2
us refused, to make	better	provision while ye live	7, 219/ 26
since that late is	better	than never, our Lord	7, 223/ 1
you to dispose them	better	while ye live. And	7, 223/ 31
labor for amendment and	bettering	, not for destruction and	7, 171/ 34
whereas he allegeth the	Bible	for him in the	7, 138/ 15
lands still, as the	Bible	beareth witness. And we	7, 145/ 9
many places in the	Bible	, and especially in the	7, 165/ 12
as though he would	bid	him bear it to	7, 136/ 16
all the clergy and	bid	them go wed? He	7, 153/ 2

the pulpit, and then	bid	him go get him	7, 154/ 10
unto the death; I	bid	not that any man	7, 184/ 6
dispose it, and therefore	biddeth	his friends to bestow	7, 222/ 33
He deviseth a piteous	bill	of complaint and supplication	7, 115/ 6
and would wish his	bill	sped were it never	7, 118/ 31
could be put no	bill	nor supplication forth for	7, 119/ 15
so couched that the	bill	saith it is enacted	7, 130/ 17
arrogantly presumeth in his	bill	to ask the king	7, 133/ 28
special high provision. This	bill	putteth he forth in	7, 142/ 16
the same year, a	bill	put in declaring how	7, 143/ 6
account. And in this	bill	was it devised to	7, 143/ 10
again. Howbeit, by the	bill	it appeared well unto	7, 143/ 11
the maker of the	bill	neither wist what land	7, 143/ 12
fee is; but the	bill	devised of rancor and	7, 143/ 14
forward. And so that	bill	, such as it was	7, 143/ 18
eftsoons put in the	bill	against the spirituality. Which	7, 143/ 32
some that renewed that	bill	again. And yet long	7, 144/ 10
began to bear that	bill	abroad again, and made	7, 144/ 12
hath made this beggars'	bill	, and gaggleth again upon	7, 144/ 15
because he maketh his	bill	in the name of	7, 144/ 18
the beggars, and his	bill	couched as full of	7, 144/ 18
played and his beggars'	bill	so well sped, then	7, 148/ 3
he now maketh his	bill	to the King's Highness	7, 148/ 5
while after make another	bill	to the people against	7, 148/ 8
said before, if this	bill	of his were sped	7, 149/ 2
end of all his	bill	, he gathereth his high	7, 155/ 5
proved you that his	bill	is much grounded upon	7, 155/ 26
church in his beggars'	bill	(which enormities he calleth	7, 163/ 6
that by their beggarly	bill	being turned into the	7, 163/ 35
places of his beggars'	bill	. In one place, after	7, 164/ 13
intent; but all his	bill	utterly grounded upon error	7, 170/ 22
go further if his	bill	were once well sped	7, 213/ 26
had liefer see their	bill-maker	burned than their supplication	7, 142/ 18
parliament assembled. And these	bills	be often drawn, put	7, 130/ 20
by putting up of	bills	in the parliaments, but	7, 144/ 4
may by such beggars'	bills	be first allured and	7, 163/ 11
seditionous books and beggars'	bills	, trusting by some such	7, 166/ 23
seduce you with seditious	bills	. But well perceiving that	7, 168/ 24
a question, and to	bind	His Highness to answer	7, 133/ 29
him, then take and	bind	him and beat him	7, 145/ 19
not where, and then	bind	the man to a	7, 145/ 23
He would of likelihood	bind	them to carts and	7, 153/ 13
fashion to rob him,	bind	him, and beat him	7, 154/ 7
living till they sweat,	bind	them to carts and	7, 155/ 9
as he hath said, "	Bind	them and beat them	7, 156/ 12
made by man to	bind	you; but that by	7, 159/ 28

he confess that it	bindeth	not every man, then	7, 147/ 24
how nature and Christendom	bindeth	you to remember us	7, 228/ 12
by the robbing, wedding,	binding	and beating of the	7, 155/ 34
bring you forth evil	birds	. But as for the	7, 153/ 6
her virginity after the	birth	of Christ, but over	7, 195/ 13
he layeth that the	bishop	of London was in	7, 116/ 25
in London, how the	bishop	rageth for indicting of	7, 132/ 2
rape, and that the	bishop	would labor sore to	7, 132/ 7
a truth, whereof neither	bishop	nor curate nor mayor	7, 132/ 10
nothing belonging to the	bishop	of London, before whom	7, 132/ 28
of the praemunire, the	bishop	therefore did the more	7, 132/ 34
went forth before the	bishop	, and he there well	7, 133/ 5
as well shall a	bishop	or an abbot have	7, 216/ 20
heresy and committed to	bishop's	prison; where he saith	7, 117/ 1
his accomplices, then the	bishop's	chancellor. And that the	7, 117/ 3
him to enjoy the	bishopric	, because himself had recommended	7, 129/ 25
abbeys and out of	bishoprics	both, so that this	7, 214/ 19
them in his bead-roll	bishops	, abbots, priors, deacons, archdeacons	7, 115/ 13
was therefore by the	bishops	highly recompensed in benefices	7, 116/ 30
the King's Highness against	bishops	, abbots, priors, prelates, and	7, 148/ 6
bridle and a sharp	bit	to refrain them from	7, 175/ 19
much pardon of the	bitter	pain of this painful	7, 169/ 3
and also that the	bitter	Passion of our Savior	7, 174/ 14
Christ -- after his	bitter	Passion, by his precious	7, 179/ 16
here long in most	bitter	pain than by such	7, 200/ 17
the merits of Christ's	bitter	Passion, in which, though	7, 200/ 33
-- the white, the	black	, the Augustinian, and the	7, 123/ 12
white and the crow	black	than agree that any	7, 194/ 33
in gold rings and	black	gowns, much in many	7, 219/ 30
to the default and	blame	of all the whole	7, 126/ 29
misconstrue everything toward the	blame	of the clergy might	7, 132/ 31
their damnation to the	blame	of his creation. So	7, 184/ 32
layeth cruelty to the	blame	of God, which may	7, 198/ 26
praiseworthy, and not worthy	blame	. Our Lord forbid that	7, 199/ 1
to the reproach and	blame	of them whom he	7, 216/ 32
ourselves greatly rebuke or	blame	this negligence and forgetfulness	7, 219/ 1
not much to be	blamed	if they receive men's	7, 215/ 28
holy, vowed chastity, to	blaspheme	the old holy fathers	7, 167/ 9
and damned souls that	blaspheme	him, though their just	7, 185/ 25
shall holy saints be	blasphemed	; then shall Almighty God	7, 168/ 8
wretches. This kind of	blasphemers	of God's goodness and	7, 192/ 15
the Altar, and the	blasphemous	book entitled The Burying	7, 161/ 33
with them. By which	blasphemous	question they may as	7, 196/ 1
to themselves, fall to	blasphemy	as the devil doth	7, 184/ 30
God, extending to the	blasphemy	of his Holy Spirit	7, 191/ 26
behavior toward God and	blasphemy	against the Holy Ghost	7, 192/ 5

unkindness toward God and	blasphemy	toward the Holy Ghost	7, 192/ 9
forbid) to fall into	blasphemy	against the Holy Ghost	7, 192/ 30
Lord saith that the	blasphemy	against the Holy Ghost	7, 193/ 5
peace, but fall to	blasphemy	and ask why there	7, 195/ 34
also plain and open	blasphemy	. For presupposed that the	7, 198/ 23
leaveth them there. This	blasphemy	should also touch his	7, 198/ 28
as imply so plain	blasphemy	against God's high, merciful	7, 199/ 4
to puff out one	blast	of his poisoned sect	7, 172/ 16
thundereth out like thunder	blasts	, that hath no less	7, 136/ 23
to which his holy,	blessed	blood hath bought us	7, 113/ 5
them, and yet hitherto,	blessed	be God, they agree	7, 130/ 5
reckoned far otherwise in	blessed	Mary Magdalene. Whose idle	7, 147/ 1
or any of his	blessed	apostles, or any of	7, 151/ 2
on a dunghill the	blessed	sacraments of Christ with	7, 154/ 18
and body of the	blessed	faith of Christ, and	7, 161/ 10
the ministering of the	blessed	sacraments of our Savior	7, 161/ 11
most especially against the	Blessed	Sacrament of the Altar	7, 162/ 4
faith and all the	blessed	sacraments after the teaching	7, 163/ 14
them to set the	blessed	sacraments aside, to set	7, 167/ 7
mock and scorn the	blessed	saints and martyrs that	7, 167/ 11
God hath with his	blessed	blood bought you, and	7, 169/ 4
godly epistle of Christ's	blessed	apostle Saint James. And	7, 180/ 15
the words of the	blessed	apostle and evangelist Saint	7, 184/ 3
it not. But the	blessed	creatures in heaven give	7, 185/ 3
avoid? Doth not the	blessed	apostle Saint Peter, as	7, 185/ 30
their false exposition. This	blessed	apostle in his First	7, 187/ 7
at all, whereof the	blessed	Apostle, as we have	7, 190/ 3
And over this the	blessed	pope Saint Gregory in	7, 190/ 34
cunning men and holy	blessed	saints more than a	7, 191/ 6
self. Doth not our	blessed	Savior himself say that	7, 191/ 11
the thing which the	blessed	apostles of Christ, the	7, 194/ 20
old holy fathers and	blessed	saints that anything say	7, 195/ 3
only say that our	blessed	Lady lost her virginity	7, 195/ 13
perpetual virginity of Christ's	blessed	mother), yet since the	7, 195/ 23
non viderunt et crediderunt" (	Blessed	and happy be they	7, 197/ 23
Saint Augustine, in the	blessed	book that he made	7, 201/ 30
written by so many	blessed	saints, should be all	7, 203/ 6
the church by the	blessed	apostles themselves. And so	7, 204/ 22
for shame match such	blessed	saints with a sort	7, 209/ 13
shall we not lack	blessed	holy women against these	7, 209/ 22
our part remaineth holy	blessed	saints to match them	7, 210/ 3
all bodily space, the	blessed	heavenly spirits, wheresoever they	7, 220/ 33
us the suffrages and	blessed	oblation of the holy	7, 227/ 10
we beholden to the	blessed	spirits, our own proper	7, 227/ 17
with mass-pennies and mortuaries,	blessing	and cursing, citing, suspending	7, 115/ 20
sore people, needy, impotent,	blind	, lame, and sick, living	7, 120/ 10

their substance made men	blind	and lame! The clergy	7, 137/ 35
sick man, and many	blind	and many lame too	7, 146/ 3
beating of the clergy,	blind	beggars get their sight	7, 155/ 35
If ye pity the	blind	, there is none so	7, 225/ 7
there is none so	blind	as we, which are	7, 225/ 7
is in such wise	blind	, dumb, deaf, or lame	7, 226/ 18
into that eternal heavenly	bliss	to which his holy	7, 113/ 4
you to the joyful	bliss	to which God hath	7, 169/ 4
you shortly to that	bliss	to which, for our	7, 228/ 26
which his holy, blessed	blood	hath bought us. But	7, 113/ 5
and drunken in the	blood	of holy martyrs and	7, 127/ 8
blood-suppers, drunken in the	blood	of holy saints and	7, 142/ 28
Body, the flesh and	blood	of our Savior Christ	7, 161/ 13
hath with his blessed	blood	bought you, and with	7, 169/ 4
Thou hast in the	blood	of thy testament brought	7, 178/ 28
Passion, by his precious	blood	wherewith he consecrated his	7, 179/ 16
grievous exclamations, calling them	blood-suppers	and drunken in the	7, 127/ 8
matters he calleth them	blood-suppers	, drunken in the blood	7, 142/ 28
without butchery and foul	bloody	hands. And therefore this	7, 167/ 31
himself, and he that	bloweth	the fire for another	7, 219/ 18
offending: so weak and	blunt	is your sword to	7, 133/ 24
so weak and so	blunt	is your sword to	7, 136/ 9
to come hither and	boast	it among us; but	7, 114/ 10
superfluous charge used for	boast	and ostentation -- namely	7, 220/ 3
is also named and	boasted	among his by that	7, 114/ 7
be preached, whereof he	boasteth	now as of one	7, 159/ 33
soul, that have their	bodies	clean from scabs and	7, 166/ 35
believed that after the	bodies	dead and deceased, the	7, 172/ 32
out of their sensual	bodies	, the grace of God	7, 192/ 17
what manner wise we	bodiless	souls do suffer and	7, 226/ 9
it be, be it	bodily	or above all bodily	7, 220/ 33
bodily or above all	bodily	space, the blessed heavenly	7, 220/ 33
and such other gross	bodily	members as lie buried	7, 226/ 4
whole world in goods,	body	, and soul. And since	7, 113/ 23
reason against an unreasonable	body	. We be sure enough	7, 144/ 23
very whole corps and	body	of the blessed faith	7, 161/ 10
consecrating of the sacred	Body	, the flesh and blood	7, 161/ 13
whole and strong in	body	but weak and sick	7, 166/ 34
friend through the whole	body	to the hard haft	7, 171/ 18
believe that soul and	body	die both at once	7, 172/ 30
happeth after as the	body	is more or less	7, 189/ 21
there some other whose	body	is so incurably corrupted	7, 189/ 23
their head ache, their	body	fret, their stomach wamble	7, 189/ 25
wamble, and all their	body	shiver for pain, and	7, 189/ 26
member of Christ's mystical	body	-- that is, his	7, 202/ 17
sure members of one	body	with angels, holy saints	7, 202/ 21

and like as the	body	that hath a hot	7, 221/ 17
hath but a poor	boil	upon his finger think	7, 121/ 9
very barbarous, fierce, and	boisterous	-- yet was there	7, 144/ 35
that they may be	bold	to do the like	7, 116/ 21
substance, rhetoric without reason,	bold	babbling without learning, and	7, 118/ 9
will we be so	bold	to deny it him	7, 121/ 14
eloquence, with which the	bold	beggars' proctor so arrogantly	7, 133/ 27
For we dare be	bold	to warrant you that	7, 133/ 33
fire, so will such	bold	beggars as this is	7, 149/ 10
and lame, but such	bold	presumptuous beggars as he	7, 166/ 33
doubt but that such	bold	presumptuous beggars will, if	7, 167/ 21
and each bear him	bold	of other; then shall	7, 168/ 16
ye suffer no such	bold	beggars to seduce you	7, 168/ 23
occasion of lightness and	bold	courage to sin. For	7, 174/ 22
the pope may be	bold	in purgatory because it	7, 213/ 12
ere he be so	bold	to put his ignorance	7, 215/ 33
pence quarterly, we dare	boldly	say that ye shall	7, 123/ 20
heads. Then might he	boldly	tell you further that	7, 125/ 4
this he affirmeth as	boldly	as though he could	7, 126/ 6
that this man so	boldly	affirmeth, the contrary is	7, 134/ 1
them better, we dare	boldly	say, whoso giveth this	7, 148/ 36
not only to fall	boldly	to sin and wretchedness	7, 174/ 32
great occasion to men	boldly	to fall in sin	7, 199/ 23
shrewd husbands would else	boldly	make of the lands	7, 214/ 14
and setting forth all	boldness	of sin and wretchedness	7, 166/ 16
refraineth men from the	boldness	of sin and negligence	7, 175/ 29
would give occasion by	boldness	of sin and presumption	7, 175/ 32
fall to a shameless	boldness	and let not to	7, 180/ 12
the ignorance or shameless	boldness	of all such as	7, 194/ 9
that men should take	boldness	to care the less	7, 206/ 22
unto you this poor	book	, this humble supplication of	7, 112/ 6
forth among you a	book	that he named The	7, 112/ 17
for the Beggars, a	book	indeed nothing less intending	7, 112/ 18
albeit that his unhappy	book	doth for our own	7, 112/ 26
maker of that ungracious	book	(whom God give once	7, 113/ 8
man that made the	book	were well known among	7, 113/ 15
spare him, since his	book	is nameless, and so	7, 113/ 26
making of that ungracious	book	, with infidelity and lack	7, 114/ 5
work with that pernicious	book	, ceased not to come	7, 114/ 9
he, made such a	book	for beggars that it	7, 114/ 13
died soon after the	book	put forth, we have	7, 114/ 25
shall find the whole	book	nothing else but falsehood	7, 114/ 33
shall find in his	book	not half so many	7, 118/ 11
such a mad malicious	book	we have neither lust	7, 118/ 14
remnant of his seditious	book	. In answering whereof, we	7, 118/ 23
little that made the	book	, doth well know that	7, 122/ 18

year, and then his	book	neither was put up	7, 132/ 14
to speak of that	book	. For we think that	7, 138/ 20
such part of his	book	that he would have	7, 151/ 32
summary effect of his	book	, shall may soon perceive	7, 160/ 20
Altar, and the blasphemous	book	entitled The Burying of	7, 161/ 33
forth after, Tyndale's wicked	book	of Mammona, and after	7, 162/ 1
that his more wicked	book	of obedience. In which	7, 162/ 1
other heresies make one	book	specially against the church	7, 162/ 13
famous and most gracious	book	, that His Highness as	7, 162/ 30
Sacraments against the furious	book	of Martin Luther. This	7, 162/ 33
he, appeareth in the	book	of the Acts of	7, 164/ 21
and understanding mistaketh the	book	, he weeneth that there	7, 164/ 25
that he allegeth a	book	for him that nothing	7, 164/ 28
in all that whole	book	shall he neither find	7, 164/ 29
is, he layeth that	book	for him which indeed	7, 165/ 3
of years before the	book	that he allegeth, and	7, 165/ 14
the faith began, his	book	maketh sore against him	7, 165/ 18
this wise man this	book	for him, being such	7, 165/ 27
not have found a	book	that made more against	7, 165/ 29
and conclusion of his	book	, where he saith that	7, 166/ 5
end of the first	book	The Second Book When	7, 169/ 17
first book The Second	Book	When we consider in	7, 170/ 1
scripture, written in the	book	of the Kings: "Dominus	7, 178/ 19
places which in the	book	of the Machabees make	7, 179/ 28
authority of this holy	book	of Machabees: they be	7, 180/ 17
for then is the	book	of the Machabees by	7, 180/ 30
admit for scripture that	book	that the Jews admitted	7, 181/ 4
admitted, and deny that	book	to be scripture which	7, 181/ 4
else but in the	book	of the Machabees. And	7, 181/ 17
holy evangelist in the	book	of his Holy Gospel	7, 181/ 25
if they deny the	book	of the Machabees for	7, 181/ 28
the authority of the	book	of Sapience, and prove	7, 181/ 30
church. Finally for the	book	of the Machabees, since	7, 182/ 7
for holy scripture any	book	that the church of	7, 182/ 11
had been the very	book	of the Gospels and	7, 182/ 24
as holy scripture any	book	that is none, nor	7, 182/ 33
than holy scripture any	book	that is holy scripture	7, 183/ 1
for holy scripture any	book	that were none, then	7, 183/ 4
firmlly believed the holy	book	of the Machabees to	7, 183/ 17
and then in that	book	ye see so manifestly	7, 183/ 19
words of that holy	book	so driven up to	7, 183/ 21
to say that the	book	is no part of	7, 183/ 23
Gregory in the fourth	book	of his godly Dialogues	7, 191/ 1
self -- by the	book	of the Kings, by	7, 194/ 5
Zachary, by the holy	book	of the Machabees, by	7, 194/ 6
Augustine, in the blessed	book	that he made of	7, 201/ 30

out and deny that	book	for holy scripture, we	7, 203/ 20
fear of Ezechias, the	book	of the Kings, the	7, 210/ 24
proved naught and his	books	after brought forth, such	7, 133/ 6
burning of their erroneous	books	, for ever upon that	7, 142/ 25
raised by such seditious	books	as is this beggars'	7, 149/ 16
of obedience. In which	books	fore-specified they go forth	7, 162/ 2
people abhorred their abominable	books	, then they being thereby	7, 162/ 7
fruit of their seditious	books	and beggars' bills, trusting	7, 166/ 22
they consider well the	books	of the Machabees, they	7, 181/ 10
well appear that the	books	of that noble history	7, 181/ 22
his godly and erudite	books	, expoundeth that place of	7, 190/ 33
appearing; and in the	books	of many a holy	7, 196/ 24
There remaineth yet, and	books	enough thereof, the very	7, 204/ 10
had in his other	books	before framed of his	7, 212/ 20
To which his fervent	boon	and desire, at the	7, 177/ 9
in hell where it	booteth	not. Wherefore it appeareth	7, 184/ 15
enmity sprang that he	bore	against the church. Which	7, 172/ 19
ancestor of ours ever	bore	arms before. Then devised	7, 220/ 14
John's great grandfather was	born	, and thereof is there	7, 128/ 35
legitimation of the children	born	before the marriage of	7, 140/ 23
I believe a heretic	born	of late scant fifty	7, 211/ 31
than to make a	born-blind	man to perceive in	7, 226/ 12
good zeal and charity	borne	toward the poor beggars	7, 137/ 22
writing perceiveth to be	borne	by the King's Highness	7, 154/ 33
Who hath his sword	borne	but His Highness himself	7, 158/ 3
God and there patiently	borne	and suffered, with other	7, 175/ 12
all as he is	borne	in hand that his	7, 208/ 28
we might be solemnly	borne	out to burying, having	7, 220/ 10
teeth our old love	borne	to our money, and	7, 221/ 32
after his own favor	borne	toward him that prayeth	7, 227/ 27
a few pestilent persons	borne	toward priesthood, religion, and	7, 228/ 17
poor Lazarus in Abraham's	bosom	, he desired heavily to	7, 179/ 8
pain of a great	botch	that grieved his whole	7, 121/ 10
upon the great, broad,	bottomless	ocean sea of evils	7, 127/ 26
than the great, broad,	bottomless	ocean sea full of	7, 136/ 24
against the great, broad,	bottomless	ocean sea of evils	7, 139/ 24
railing the great, broad,	bottomless	ocean sea of evils	7, 141/ 34
number the great, broad,	bottomless	ocean sea full of	7, 150/ 23
hath in the broad,	bottomless	ocean sea full of	7, 150/ 33
indeed a great, broad,	bottomless	ocean sea full of	7, 154/ 25
all that great, broad,	bottomless	ocean sea of evils	7, 160/ 31
holy, blessed blood hath	bought	us. But surely to	7, 113/ 5
should ween that he	bought	his pardon. Wherein he	7, 135/ 5
the king of Egypt,	bought	up in the dear	7, 145/ 3
with his blessed blood	bought	you, and with his	7, 169/ 4
more temporal lands, either	bought	or given them, it	7, 215/ 23

founders as he is	bound	to do by his	7, 139/ 14
tell you who hath	bound	them, to how many	7, 139/ 16
that the abbot is	bound	in the year to	7, 139/ 17
would further have them	bound	unto carts and whipped	7, 145/ 15
all robbed and spoiled,	bound	and beaten, to compel	7, 145/ 31
content to see them	bound	and beaten too, because	7, 146/ 5
that they be all	bound	to labor and get	7, 146/ 9
in the Old Law	bound	thereto as well as	7, 146/ 12
the clergy robbed, spoiled,	bound	, beaten, and wedded. Whereby	7, 153/ 27
he had robbed, spoiled,	bound	, beaten, and wedded all	7, 154/ 2
allegiance he were highly	bound	to reverence) an open	7, 164/ 8
testament brought out thy	bound	prisoners out of the	7, 178/ 29
there speaketh of were	bound	, we may well perceive	7, 178/ 31
hast brought out thy	bound	prisoners out of the	7, 179/ 13
fire wherein they lay	bound	for their sins. But	7, 179/ 18
and say they be	bound	to believe nothing but	7, 191/ 8
thought themselves always so	bound	to do, damning always	7, 203/ 29
then are they double	bound	, and then riseth there	7, 205/ 9
than if we lay	bound	here. And yet the	7, 221/ 19
the bed; we lie	bound	to the brands and	7, 225/ 22
hold himself within his	bounds	, only devising against men's	7, 172/ 1
either of his liberal	bounty	or for some respect	7, 174/ 11
lie bound to the	brands	and cannot lift up	7, 225/ 22
that have not a	brat	to put on our	7, 225/ 6
to their charge the	breach	of chastity and abuse	7, 126/ 32
would not marry, for	breach	of their vows. And	7, 153/ 9
he should eat his	bread	in the sweat of	7, 147/ 10
sent out abroad to	break	it? Who (if they	7, 157/ 22
abroad, well likely to	break	many another man's marriage	7, 157/ 24
their master labor to	break	out and deny that	7, 203/ 20
now provoke you to	break	it. Now where they	7, 204/ 25
from them, because they	break	the statute made of	7, 213/ 31
they purchase still and	break	the statute, wherein he	7, 215/ 31
their deed wherein they	break	no law? And yet	7, 216/ 29
die almost as to	break	his heap, and then	7, 222/ 30
be left in your	breasts	, let never the malice	7, 228/ 16
faith, as our poor	brethren	the beggars be for	7, 119/ 18
consider in ourselves, dear	brethren	and sisters in our	7, 170/ 2
our burying for a	bride-ale	. For special punishment whereof	7, 220/ 19
frere Huskin's wife, Saint	Bridget	against frere Lambert's wife	7, 209/ 24
many folk a good	bridle	and a sharp bit	7, 175/ 19
them run on the	bridle	and giveth them occasion	7, 200/ 2
be there a full	bright	and glorious saint. And	7, 206/ 27
pestilent persuasion that would	bring	you in that error	7, 112/ 10
were of all) to	bring	many a good simple	7, 113/ 12
belieth the clergy to	bring	them in displeasure of	7, 116/ 6

reasons wherewith he would	bring	you in the case	7, 118/ 18
for his part neither,	bring	you forth a bead-roll	7, 120/ 24
it him till he	bring	in some better thing	7, 121/ 14
to be glad to	bring	the people to disobedience	7, 128/ 17
makebate, which for to	bring	the spirituality into hatred	7, 130/ 8
the lewdness of part,	bring	the whole clergy in	7, 141/ 27
marriage were able to	bring	all the land into	7, 151/ 36
generation, lest evil crows	bring	you forth evil birds	7, 153/ 6
beggars' proctor laboreth to	bring	about. Which thing his	7, 154/ 29
that should help to	bring	them together. % "Then shall	7, 157/ 2
sent out naked and	bring	naught with them. "Then	7, 158/ 33
very faults of some,	bring	the whole church in	7, 162/ 16
the clergy first destroyed)	bring	in once after that	7, 167/ 4
themselves, and at last	bring	all the realm to	7, 167/ 30
malicious purpose is to	bring	you to destruction, ye	7, 168/ 25
this painful place, and	bring	you to the joyful	7, 169/ 3
sufficiently serve them to	bring	them straight to heaven	7, 174/ 36
common taking thereof might	bring	you into any error	7, 186/ 31
man that laboreth to	bring	us out of your	7, 217/ 21
would by his will	bring	all the world in	7, 217/ 24
that our evil angels	bring	us to behold abroad	7, 221/ 20
for us, and they	bring	down from them the	7, 227/ 23
not long here, but	bring	you shortly to that	7, 228/ 26
love, help you to	bring	us, and we shall	7, 228/ 27
it all together and	bringeth	it into pounds. "Summa	7, 124/ 23
heaped up together he	bringeth	in his ragman's roll	7, 125/ 22
a special point he	bringeth	in Richard Hunne, and	7, 132/ 21
than the great Turk	bringeth	into Hungary. But in	7, 139/ 6
needs have wives he	bringeth	in diversely in three	7, 150/ 12
mischievous and sinful generation	bringeth	up upon us. As	7, 150/ 25
in the end he	bringeth	them in by heaps	7, 155/ 32
et reducit" (Our Lord	bringeth	folk down into hell	7, 178/ 21
down into hell and	bringeth	them thence again)? But	7, 178/ 21
whom God delivereth and	bringeth	thence again be in	7, 178/ 24
out of the world	bringeth	hither into purgatory, he	7, 187/ 32
But this soul that	bringeth	with him such frail	7, 188/ 1
destroyers of the realm,	bringing	the land into wilderness	7, 127/ 5
king's kingdom; more than	bringing	the king's crown to	7, 161/ 2
to ruin; more than	bringing	the commonweal to shipwreck	7, 161/ 3
of his realm, and	bringing	all his land into	7, 163/ 30
your noble progenitors, ancient	Britons	, ever stood free!" And	7, 125/ 27
our funerals, whereof the	brittle	glory standeth us here	7, 219/ 32
out upon the great,	broad	, bottomless ocean sea of	7, 127/ 25
mouth than the great,	broad	, bottomless ocean sea full	7, 136/ 24
findeth against the great,	broad	, bottomless ocean sea of	7, 139/ 24
with railing the great,	broad	, bottomless ocean sea of	7, 141/ 34

to number the great,	broad	, bottomless ocean sea full	7, 150/ 23
proctor hath in the	broad	, bottomless ocean sea full	7, 150/ 33
is indeed a great,	broad	, bottomless ocean sea full	7, 154/ 25
than all that great,	broad	, bottomless ocean sea of	7, 160/ 30
sleepless, restless, burning and	broiling	in the dark fire	7, 225/ 18
you that we seldom	broke	your sleep, do now	7, 112/ 1
wild world as bucks	broken	out of a park	7, 156/ 33
mother, your child, your	brother	, your sister, your husband	7, 218/ 19
and his books after	brought	forth, such and so	7, 133/ 6
and to be best	brought	up, they would not	7, 153/ 8
be first allured and	brought	in to contemn, hate	7, 163/ 11
with the clergy that	brought	in the faith, so	7, 166/ 9
of special grace have	brought	unto the penitent at	7, 174/ 13
blood of thy testament	brought	out thy bound prisoners	7, 178/ 29
prophet Zachary, "Thou hast	brought	out thy bound prisoners	7, 179/ 13
those prisoners whom he	brought	out of their pain	7, 179/ 23
of their pain, he	brought	only out of purgatory	7, 179/ 23
the devil's draught hath	brought	them. And in whom	7, 211/ 21
lo, the wise man	brought	all his purpose so	7, 217/ 15
by our evil angels	brought	forth full heavily in	7, 220/ 20
cruel appetite more than	brutish	and bestial, that they	7, 171/ 6
of man into a	brutish	, beastly persuasion as to	7, 172/ 30
the wild world as	bucks	broken out of a	7, 156/ 33
the King's Grace will	build	a sure hospital that	7, 142/ 9
saith: "If any man	build	upon this foundation gold	7, 187/ 10
his very lively faith,	build	up thereupon such good	7, 187/ 18
foundation that they must	build	upon, yet do they	7, 187/ 26
abiding upon that foundation,	build	up thereupon many such	7, 187/ 27
he doth further, he	buildeth	upon the same. He	7, 137/ 31
and foundation of his	building	with -- that sore	7, 122/ 7
mason any money for	building	; but all the money	7, 138/ 31
work that he hath	built	thereon do abide, he	7, 187/ 15
his foundation, and hath	built	up wretched works upon	7, 188/ 31
the realm knights or	burgesses	in the Commons House	7, 141/ 3
Christ's Ascension, his church	buried	the ceremonies of the	7, 154/ 16
bodily members as lie	buried	in our graves, and	7, 226/ 4
him a heretic and	burn	him, but if he	7, 131/ 5
If any man's work	burn	, he shall suffer harm	7, 187/ 16
keep them fast and	burn	them with incessant pain	7, 188/ 20
Christian souls lie and	burn	in purgatory, and he	7, 212/ 30
a man lie and	burn	? We find therefore full	7, 218/ 23
liefer see their bill-maker	burned	than their supplication sped	7, 142/ 19
Fourth one John Badby	burned	for heresy. And forthwith	7, 143/ 5
favor'd Badby that was	burned	, and would have his	7, 143/ 16
heresies, both hanged and	burned	. Whereupon forthwith at the	7, 143/ 28
that, one Richard Howndon	burned	for heresy. And then	7, 144/ 1

the fires that ever	burned	upon earth, as the	7, 225/ 13
fire that fretteth and	burneth	out the rusty and	7, 111/ 8
hot fever as fervently	burneth	if he ride on	7, 221/ 17
now that gay gear	burneth	upon our backs, and	7, 224/ 14
punishment of heretics and	burning	of their erroneous books	7, 142/ 25
very angry with the	burning	of Tyndale's testament. For	7, 142/ 26
of a fagot, or	burning	. Can he among so	7, 157/ 8
lay there then sore	burning	, and never set half	7, 179/ 10
fire shall therefore lie	burning	upon him forever, and	7, 188/ 34
that lie sleepless, restless,	burning	and broiling in the	7, 225/ 18
be playing; our hot	burning	fire while ye be	7, 228/ 23
but was fain for	bursting	to puff out one	7, 172/ 15
blasphemous book entitled The	Burying	of the Mass. Then	7, 161/ 34
funeral service at the	burying	of the corpse the	7, 204/ 16
quick used about the	burying	of the dead is	7, 220/ 2
solemnly borne out to	burying	, having gay and goodly	7, 220/ 10
death and take our	burying	for a bride-ale. For	7, 220/ 19
to behold our own	burying	, and so stood in	7, 220/ 22
already with such a	bush	of thorns as will	7, 203/ 22
and plain pestilent errors	busily	goeth about to poison	7, 137/ 3
how heartily and how	busily	soever they should pray	7, 192/ 32
need to make much	business	about this matter. We	7, 144/ 20
and declared for better	business	than the busy stirring	7, 147/ 3
yet of all worldly	business	occupied about the best	7, 147/ 4
he look that such	business	should serve him for	7, 147/ 18
better business than the	busy	stirring and walking about	7, 147/ 3
best, for she was	busy	about alms and hospitality	7, 147/ 5
us our executors as	busy	rifling and ransacking our	7, 221/ 33
and this not without	butchery	and foul bloody hands	7, 167/ 31
three for a penny,	buy	who would. But God	7, 144/ 7
among the people to	buy	sacrifice withal to be	7, 179/ 31
to Jerusalem for to	buy	sacrifice to be offered	7, 203/ 11
hatred, saith that they	call	their jurisdiction a kingdom	7, 130/ 8
But surely if he	call	all the world all	7, 133/ 32
known. And if he	call	the world but only	7, 134/ 2
this goodly figure to	call	upon the king and	7, 136/ 14
For His Highness may	call	thither by his writ	7, 140/ 16
may by his writ	call	to his Parliament more	7, 140/ 34
But now if he	call	it a precept, as	7, 147/ 27
of rhetoric that men	call	sauce malapert), "What an	7, 150/ 9
shall not need to	call	neither monks nor freres	7, 151/ 15
should -- which they	call	the gospel, that is	7, 166/ 14
more hurt whom they	call	still for their friends	7, 171/ 11
grace after, nor nevermore	call	upon him. And then	7, 191/ 30
having any learning dare	call	themselves Christian men and	7, 194/ 10
they dare for shame	call	themselves Christian men, and	7, 194/ 19

be they that men	call	heretics. Wherein he speaketh	7, 208/ 9
such beasts as men	call	sheep." But now would	7, 208/ 11
if they will therefore	call	us to some other	7, 209/ 10
realm hath no coin	called	the quarter angel, ye	7, 124/ 5
case shall not be	called	all one because they	7, 148/ 16
was the Lord Cobham,	called	Oldcastle, sometime a captain	7, 149/ 30
royal figure of rhetoric	called	repetition, repeating often, by	7, 150/ 16
remember what things he	called	exactions, the freres' quarterage	7, 157/ 6
of hell that is	called	purgatory. What say they	7, 178/ 25
the Temple of Jerusalem,	called	festum enceniorum, of the	7, 181/ 16
purgatory, which is also	called	hell by occasion of	7, 186/ 7
in English been always	called	hell), therefore are these	7, 186/ 21
patrum and purgatory be	called	in English also by	7, 186/ 26
facti sunt" (While they	called	themselves wise they proved	7, 194/ 15
past and cannot be	called	again, we beseech you	7, 224/ 22
most piteous wise continually	calleth	and crieth upon your	7, 111/ 2
summoners. All these he	calleth	mighty sturdy beggars, and	7, 115/ 15
that is, as himself	calleth	them, "the wretched, hideous	7, 120/ 8
well disposed people he	calleth	in this matter all	7, 121/ 26
heretics. Greedy golofers he	calleth	them, and insatiable whirlpools	7, 127/ 10
and religious folk he	calleth	idle holy thieves, because	7, 127/ 13
this day that so	calleth	any spiritual jurisdiction that	7, 130/ 11
useth he where he	calleth	the poor freres' alms	7, 130/ 24
For these matters he	calleth	them blood-suppers, drunken in	7, 142/ 27
he excepteth none, but	calleth	the best but idle	7, 145/ 30
that those whom he	calleth	naught already, being as	7, 156/ 30
be such as he	calleth	them) were, if they	7, 157/ 23
which he meaneth and	calleth	the whole clergy), and	7, 160/ 24
comparison of it he	calleth	them all small enormities	7, 161/ 7
the See Apostolic, this	calleth	this beggars' proctor the	7, 163/ 1
bill (which enormities he	calleth	small enormities in comparison	7, 163/ 7
no clergy (whom he	calleth	always ravenous wolves) to	7, 164/ 19
And in that he	calleth	them the prisoners of	7, 178/ 32
repetitions, and grievous exclamations,	calling	them blood-suppers and drunken	7, 127/ 8
wise fashion of flattery,	calling	him their best beloved	7, 163/ 19
grace of God ever	calling	and knocking upon them	7, 192/ 10
and cows and their	calves	too, because all they	7, 185/ 17
Doctor Horsey after he	came	out of prison benefice	7, 134/ 22
that before the clergy	came	in there were but	7, 138/ 8
great Turk and he	came	tomorrow -- except ye	7, 139/ 2
skill thereof, nor never	came	in the house. For	7, 140/ 10
malicious purpose as it	came	, was again rejected and	7, 143/ 34
till now that Luther	came	of late, and Tyndale	7, 151/ 4
you that died and	came	hither, plainly declared unto	7, 160/ 18
their heresies itself. Then	came	soon after out in	7, 161/ 31
of the Mass. Then	came	forth after, Tyndale's wicked	7, 161/ 34

them all, till Christendom	came	in, and yet remained	7, 165/ 1
the clergy of Christendom	came	in, but that all	7, 165/ 33
the poverty and beggary	came	into the world with	7, 165/ 34
and the Christian faith	came	into the Christian people	7, 166/ 1
all poverty and beggary	came	into the world with	7, 166/ 2
showeth that all beggary	came	in with the clergy	7, 166/ 8
and the faith which	came	in with them, they	7, 166/ 12
of such as never	came	thereon before, and should	7, 189/ 9
And surely if there	came	one out of any	7, 196/ 4
maketh as though there	came	yet, for all the	7, 214/ 3
wall, though there never	came	harness on our backs	7, 220/ 13
nor Gabriel when he	came	down to our Lady	7, 220/ 35
the lips and never	came	near the heart. Yet	7, 222/ 15
that lighteth another the	candle	hath never the less	7, 219/ 18
in the rule and	canon	of the Jews, then	7, 182/ 3
Stephen was well and	canonically	chosen archbishop of Canterbury	7, 129/ 19
archdeacons, suffragans, priests, monks,	canons	, freres, pardoners, and summoners	7, 115/ 15
pope made archbishop of	Canterbury	against the king's will	7, 129/ 14
canonically chosen archbishop of	Canterbury	by the convent of	7, 129/ 19
at Christ's Church in	Canterbury	, to whom, as the	7, 129/ 20
called Oldcastle, sometime a	captain	of heretics in England	7, 149/ 31
good, and godly valiant	captain	of God's people did	7, 181/ 14
Whereupon he saith the	captains	of the spirituality, because	7, 117/ 7
he saith that "the	captains	of Doctor Aleyn's kingdom	7, 131/ 22
immediately promoted by the	captains	of his kingdom with	7, 133/ 19
given him by the	captains	of his kingdom for	7, 134/ 18
be ready to be	captains	in all such rebellions	7, 149/ 29
in the case to	care	nothing for us, believing	7, 118/ 19
and cast it he	care	not where, and then	7, 145/ 23
sin and little to	care	or force how slowly	7, 199/ 24
to lewdness with little	care	of amendment. And so	7, 199/ 30
of the cure and	care	that men should have	7, 201/ 31
should take boldness to	care	the less for their	7, 206/ 22
peradventure say that they	care	not for such comparison	7, 209/ 7
sinful heresies, they neither	care	for other men's souls	7, 211/ 14
that he catcheth, and	care	nothing for us: Lord	7, 222/ 25
believe our need and	care	not for us, alas	7, 225/ 4
kindness of kindred, any	care	of acquaintance, any favor	7, 228/ 13
of your hearts the	care	of your kindred, all	7, 228/ 19
than that a man	cared	not what were done	7, 223/ 6
and wretchedness, but also	careless	to continue therein, presuming	7, 174/ 32
cause you to be	careless	of us, or any	7, 228/ 2
if we reap your	carnal	things?" Now Christ's own	7, 146/ 29
any such spiritual vice,	carnal	uncleanness, or worldly pomp	7, 171/ 25
since they be plain	carnal	, high hearted, and malicious	7, 197/ 11
money for working, no	carpenter	, no mason any money	7, 138/ 30

on our carrion corpse	carried	out with great pomp	7, 220/ 23
declaring such a horrible	carrion	of evil against the	7, 160/ 10
be such a horrible	carrion	of evil that it	7, 160/ 25
this be? This horrible	carrion	of evil that he	7, 160/ 28
thing can this horrible	carrion	be that the clergy	7, 161/ 5
clergy a more horrible	carrion	than all the crimes	7, 162/ 26
and such a horrible	carrion	of evil committed by	7, 163/ 26
to look on our	carrion	corpse carried out with	7, 220/ 23
leave, but whithersoever he	carry	us, we carry our	7, 221/ 16
he carry us, we	carry	our pain with us	7, 221/ 16
in his bed, so	carry	we still about no	7, 221/ 18
while we lived. They	carry	up our prayers to	7, 227/ 22
tie them to the	carts	to be whipped naked	7, 117/ 27
have them bound unto	carts	and whipped to drive	7, 145/ 15
likelihood bind them to	carts	and beat them, and	7, 153/ 13
sweat, bind them to	carts	and beat them well	7, 155/ 9
to hell. And the	case	so standing, there would	7, 113/ 14
lie here in that	case	, that about the examination	7, 118/ 13
bring you in the	case	to care nothing for	7, 118/ 19
we much in this	case	sorrow their mishap that	7, 119/ 20
and painful exactions! O	case	most horrible! O grievous	7, 136/ 28
shall stand in other	case	than the clergy doth	7, 148/ 14
will think that their	case	shall not be called	7, 148/ 15
men suppose that their	case	shall not seem one	7, 148/ 20
seem one with the	case	of the clergy because	7, 148/ 20
he would in such	case	say that he meant	7, 160/ 7
die not in such	case	, for whom he would	7, 184/ 12
to flit in this	case	from Saint Paul and	7, 191/ 7
people were in the	case	of Saint Thomas of	7, 197/ 6
be not in that	case	but have with help	7, 202/ 9
we stand in the	case	that both angels' and	7, 202/ 24
we stand in such	case	that it better becometh	7, 218/ 7
of speaking in such	case	, whosoever have in derision	7, 226/ 27
-- lo, in such	cases	, as the Apostle saith	7, 188/ 11
he that all this	cast	together amounteth yearly far	7, 115/ 25
had intended but to	cast	off the cloak and	7, 119/ 26
that will learn to	cast	account. "There be fifty-two	7, 123/ 27
money from him and	cast	it he care not	7, 145/ 22
people should kill and	cast	out on a dunghill	7, 154/ 18
if the clergy were	cast	out for naught, that	7, 159/ 15
till the clergy be	cast	out. What gospel shall	7, 159/ 22
clergy spoiled once and	cast	out, then shall the	7, 166/ 6
they were so clean	cast	out that, Christ's Gospel	7, 166/ 11
that, Christ's Gospel being	cast	out with them and	7, 166/ 11
would) have the clergy	cast	out and Christ's Gospel	7, 166/ 25
out and Christ's Gospel	cast	off, and their own	7, 166/ 26

that after the clergy	cast	out, then shall the	7, 167/ 34
is thus destroyed and	cast	out, then shall Luther's	7, 168/ 4
as when they be	cast	in the fire it	7, 187/ 21
not forthwith resisted and	cast	out, but kept and	7, 188/ 8
in very deed they	cast	it at God's head	7, 199/ 7
reject all scripture and	cast	off Christ and all	7, 210/ 36
have in despiteful mockage	cast	in our teeth our	7, 221/ 31
one. Finally then he	casteth	it all together and	7, 124/ 22
look and lamentable countenance	casteth	his unkind forgetfulness into	7, 219/ 9
of his writing they	catch	sometimes some matter of	7, 187/ 5
unclean, and spotted, hastily	catch	hold and keep them	7, 188/ 19
that he would gladly	catch	hold of some small	7, 208/ 32
rend unto themselves --	catch	every man what he	7, 222/ 24
hold fast that he	catcheth	, and care nothing for	7, 222/ 25
Lambert's wife, and Saint	Catherine	of Siena against priest	7, 209/ 25
traitorous malice that good	Catholic	king prevented, withstood, overthrew	7, 143/ 25
the good and gracious	Catholic	mind that he well	7, 154/ 32
King's Highness to the	Catholic	faith. For which he	7, 154/ 34
and devotion toward the	Catholic	faith of Christ made	7, 162/ 32
the preaching of the	Catholic	faith and the sacraments	7, 163/ 8
set at naught the	Catholic	faith and all the	7, 163/ 14
an enemy to the	Catholic	faith of Christ that	7, 172/ 7
once to believe the	Catholic	Church, and in the	7, 178/ 12
neither deny that the	Catholic	Church of Christ hath	7, 195/ 5
mother), yet since the	Catholic	Church of Christ hath	7, 195/ 23
heretic to Luther the	Catholic	, and likewise in all	7, 211/ 9
by scripture, and the	Catholic	faith of Christ's church	7, 212/ 6
as the man hath	caught	a great pleasure to	7, 150/ 7
Then layeth he the	cause	of all these poor	7, 115/ 11
the necessity of our	cause	driveth us to declare	7, 118/ 17
things he layeth the	cause	why the alms of	7, 121/ 30
another stone, that the	cause	of all this evil	7, 122/ 11
hath is the only	cause	that there be so	7, 137/ 33
clergy also is the	cause	, he saith, why they	7, 138/ 1
must needs be the	cause	why there be so	7, 138/ 6
he would for that	cause	in any wise that	7, 150/ 5
had had none other	cause	to run away, surely	7, 157/ 13
first without ground or	cause	take their friends for	7, 171/ 7
Ezechias for none other	cause	wept at the warning	7, 176/ 22
so likely as the	cause	that ancient doctors allege	7, 176/ 26
furtherance of our own	cause	, expound the Apostle's words	7, 190/ 23
is the very special	cause	of their everlasting torment	7, 192/ 20
nor sell. For which	cause	, lest they should at	7, 214/ 1
may be aliened for	cause	reasonable approved by the	7, 214/ 16
malicious enemy of ours	cause	you to be careless	7, 228/ 2
by the law, which	caused	him to fear lest	7, 203/ 14

beggars be for many	causes	greatly to be pitied	7, 119/ 18
possessions given them for	causes	which they fulfill not	7, 148/ 22
divers doctors allege divers	causes	of his heaviness and	7, 176/ 25
and corrupt the people,	causing	them to set the	7, 167/ 7
as this is never	cease	to solicit and procure	7, 149/ 11
these great yearly exactions	cease	. Then shall not your	7, 155/ 13
these great yearly exactions	cease	." How can such things	7, 157/ 4
How can such things	cease	as never yet began	7, 157/ 5
top to toe they	cease	not continually to tear	7, 225/ 30
with that pernicious book,	ceased	not to come hither	7, 114/ 9
land and substance; never	ceasing	if ye suffer them	7, 167/ 29
himself went to the	celebration	of that same feast	7, 181/ 20
heaven, furthest from the	center	of the whole world	7, 220/ 32
his church buried the	ceremonies	of the Jewish synagogue	7, 154/ 16
pomp and high solemn	ceremonies	about our funerals, whereof	7, 219/ 32
there are sprung up	certain	sedition persons, which not	7, 111/ 21
rage for indicting of	certain	curates of extortion and	7, 116/ 26
rageth for indicting of	certain	curates of extortion and	7, 132/ 3
a fox hath a	certain	wiliness somewhat resembling an	7, 137/ 19
have ever had a	certain	opinion and persuasion of	7, 173/ 6
this word "hell." And	certain	is it and very	7, 186/ 16
that there is a	certain	sin which a man	7, 191/ 12
that there is a	certain	sin so touching the	7, 192/ 24
in the field, and	certain	things about them taken	7, 203/ 12
on both sides a	certain	, and match them man	7, 209/ 12
for a sure and	certain	truth but if it	7, 212/ 2
is also neither very	certain	nor very much to	7, 214/ 20
cannot fail surely and	certainly	to discern between the	7, 182/ 17
alms given them of	certainly	amounteth yearly unto 43	7, 122/ 22
own hard fortune and	chance	in the lack of	7, 218/ 11
lord the king and	chancellor	of his duchy of	7, 109/ 3
accomplices, then the bishop's	chancellor	. And that the same	7, 117/ 3
he saith that the	chancellor	purchased the king's most	7, 135/ 17
indeed that neither the	chancellor	nor any man else	7, 136/ 2
soon follow some sore	change	in the temporality if	7, 149/ 32
as they daily do	change	and vary from their	7, 183/ 11
deliver them free than	change	the manner of their	7, 198/ 17
away before the valuation	changed	. But now upon this	7, 125/ 20
had corrupted and purposely	changed	in many places the	7, 161/ 28
affection natural, and so	changed	into a wild, fierce	7, 171/ 5
lessen their joy by	changing	of their places, but	7, 220/ 30
the foundation of a	chantry	. For as for abbeyes	7, 214/ 28
God in the first	chapter	of Genesis, and finally	7, 117/ 26
them in the first	chapter	of Genesis. And therefore	7, 145/ 29
Adam in the first	chapter	of Genesis. Here this	7, 146/ 11
especially in the forty-seventh	chapter	of Genesis. If he	7, 165/ 12

John in the fifth	chapter	of the Apocalypse: "I	7, 184/ 20
appeareth in the second	chapter	of the Apostles' Acts	7, 185/ 30
the Corinthians, the third	chapter	, speaking of our Savior	7, 187/ 8
rehearsed in the twelfth	chapter	of Matthew, that men	7, 193/ 31
a lie to his	charge	anything whereof the untruth	7, 120/ 17
only laying to their	charge	the breach of chastity	7, 126/ 32
much more to their	charge	and much more earnestly	7, 126/ 34
He layeth unto the	charge	of the clergy that	7, 146/ 8
as laying to their	charge	that they live not	7, 148/ 33
so highly to their	charge	because they take it	7, 215/ 26
God, yet much superfluous	charge	used for boast and	7, 220/ 3
by your good and	charitable	means, vouchsafe to deliver	7, 111/ 10
to us by the	charitable	alms, prayer, and good	7, 111/ 26
their own doors, this	charitable	man would be very	7, 146/ 4
of God's grace about	charitable	deeds to the needy	7, 168/ 33
be remembered with your	charitable	alms and prayer. And	7, 218/ 5
crieth upon your devout	charity	and most tender pity	7, 111/ 3
the dear love and	charity	that we bear to	7, 112/ 29
and so should of	charity	, though the man were	7, 113/ 24
most especially doth our	charity	toward you stir us	7, 118/ 20
a great face of	charity	, by that he speaketh	7, 118/ 33
with a cloak of	charity	, doth by and by	7, 119/ 24
learning, truth, wit, or	charity	. Which thing, as it	7, 119/ 30
at good zeal and	charity	borne toward the poor	7, 137/ 22
his pleasure. Oh, the	charity	! But he saith he	7, 145/ 24
is relieved by your	charity	showed for our sake	7, 169/ 1
so left love and	charity	for the badge of	7, 170/ 28
only from all Christian	charity	but also from all	7, 171/ 4
and pleasure that their	charity	taketh in the society	7, 185/ 5
us of their own	charity	, yet when good people	7, 205/ 8
prison, and that his	charity	might relieve them thence	7, 208/ 26
folly, cunning against ignorance,	charity	against malice, true faith	7, 209/ 28
therewith how cold the	charity	of Christian people waxeth	7, 215/ 8
friendship, any spark of	charity	, any tender point of	7, 228/ 14
else ever sued any	charter	of pardon for the	7, 136/ 2
a sharp master that	chastiseth	his servant is in	7, 199/ 35
charge the breach of	chastity	and abuse in fleshly	7, 126/ 33
vows and persevere in	chastity	-- for he saith	7, 127/ 3
rail against holy, vowed	chastity	, to blaspheme the old	7, 167/ 9
priests' heads as good	cheap	as sheep's heads, three	7, 144/ 6
hang hot about our	cheeks	, those partlets and those	7, 224/ 15
found a bag of	cherry	stones which he laid	7, 221/ 29
more warmly. For in	chiding	with her second husband	7, 222/ 16
and counsel of their	chief	head. And many a	7, 214/ 17
prince. And therefore every	child	may see that the	7, 128/ 15
forsloth -- a very	child	almost may see the	7, 173/ 27

the father and the	child	. And therefore in holy	7, 200/ 4
cruel that beateth his	child	, but rather he that	7, 200/ 6
Holy Writ, hateth the	child	. And God, therefore, that	7, 200/ 7
and merciful, leaveth no	child	of his uncorrected, but	7, 200/ 9
uncorrected, but scourgeth every	child	that he taketh to	7, 200/ 10
so plainly that a	child	may perceive it, not	7, 217/ 29
father, your mother, your	child	, your brother, your sister	7, 218/ 18
when he was a	child	. What a sorrow hath	7, 221/ 30
yet not from your	childhood	(whereof many things men	7, 120/ 26
lay men, women, and	children	, the clergy is not	7, 115/ 32
of men, women, and	children	, so are they not	7, 126/ 15
the legitimization of the	children	born before the marriage	7, 140/ 23
be able to beget	children	still yourselves and shall	7, 151/ 15
and good religious whose	children	were like to be	7, 153/ 7
their wife and their	children	should dwell. "Then shall	7, 157/ 35
We see there our	children	too, whom we loved	7, 222/ 10
wise our wives or	children	and friends so soon	7, 222/ 22
here your husbands. Our	children	there, remember here your	7, 223/ 34
there, remember here your	children	. Our husbands there, remember	7, 224/ 2
be believed in the	choice	and election of holy	7, 180/ 28
the Machabees by the	choice	of the church proved	7, 180/ 30
be deceived in the	choice	of holy scripture and	7, 182/ 19
ever shall, in the	choice	and receiving of holy	7, 182/ 27
be deceived in the	choice	of holy scripture and	7, 182/ 31
be deceived in the	choice	of holy scripture that	7, 183/ 2
be deceived in the	choice	and election of holy	7, 183/ 9
compare of the best	choice	on both sides a	7, 209/ 11
for lack of other	choice	help forth their own	7, 209/ 19
we would all rather	choose	to dwell here long	7, 200/ 17
but he may not	choose	and can no further	7, 221/ 15
living freely, but rather	chose	to live of his	7, 146/ 20
was well and canonically	chosen	archbishop of Canterbury by	7, 129/ 19
folk and goodness of	chosen	folk, our enemies are	7, 210/ 22
toward the clergy of	Christ	than had that prince	7, 145/ 11
sweat. But our Savior	Christ	reckoned far otherwise in	7, 146/ 35
far farther than ever	Christ	was aware of, or	7, 151/ 2
the blessed sacraments of	Christ	with villainy, rebuke, and	7, 154/ 19
preach the Gospel of	Christ	in such wise as	7, 159/ 7
your old Gospel of	Christ	, for that is it	7, 159/ 19
the blessed faith of	Christ	, and the ministering of	7, 161/ 10
sacraments of our Savior	Christ	, and of all those	7, 161/ 12
blood of our Savior	Christ	. For the teaching and	7, 161/ 13
to the church of	Christ	. And seeing there is	7, 161/ 17
the Catholic faith of	Christ	made of The Assertion	7, 162/ 32
to the faith of	Christ	. The third folly is	7, 165/ 3
the true faith of	Christ	continued this fifteen hundred	7, 167/ 14

your old faith of	Christ	and observing his laws	7, 168/ 28
sisters in our Savior	Christ	, the present painful pangs	7, 170/ 3
in the faith of	Christ	that any man should	7, 170/ 13
For whereas our Savior	Christ	hath so left love	7, 170/ 28
the Catholic faith of	Christ	that men might well	7, 172/ 7
poor imprisoned souls whom	Christ	-- after his bitter	7, 179/ 16
man that doubteth whether	Christ	delivered the damned souls	7, 179/ 19
by the church of	Christ	. For if they would	7, 180/ 22
whether the church of	Christ	be not of as	7, 180/ 27
though the church of	Christ	so take it, but	7, 180/ 33
which the church of	Christ	receiveth for scripture, then	7, 181/ 5
since the church of	Christ	accounteth it for holy	7, 182/ 8
that the church of	Christ	accounteth for holy scripture	7, 182/ 12
unto the church of	Christ	that gift that the	7, 182/ 16
confessions, the church of	Christ	cannot be deceived in	7, 183/ 8
the New Testament of	Christ	-- and since, as	7, 183/ 14
also, the church of	Christ	receiveth and taketh and	7, 183/ 15
that giveth glory to	Christ	for the redemption of	7, 184/ 27
give the honor to	Christ	for man's redemption be	7, 185/ 1
heaven give honor to	Christ	for man's redemption, for	7, 185/ 4
hell giving honor to	Christ	for man's redemption, yet	7, 185/ 22
say of our Savior	Christ	in this wise: "Quem	7, 185/ 31
Resurrection of our Savior	Christ	there was never none	7, 186/ 9
said of our Savior	Christ	after his Passion, "Descendit	7, 186/ 13
and very sure that	Christ	descended not into all	7, 186/ 16
of Saint Peter that	Christ	at his Resurrection did	7, 186/ 32
speaking of our Savior	Christ	, the very foundation and	7, 187/ 8
some men, abiding upon	Christ	and his very lively	7, 187/ 18
death and fall from	Christ	, the foundation that they	7, 187/ 25
forever from our Savior	Christ	that was his foundation	7, 188/ 30
be properly spoken by	Christ	, "Ego in flagella paratus	7, 190/ 17
how those words of	Christ	prove you our principal	7, 193/ 1
released. And therefore when	Christ	, by showing that some	7, 193/ 16
escape. For our Savior	Christ	saith, as it is	7, 193/ 30
writing of our Savior	Christ	himself; so that we	7, 194/ 7
the blessed apostles of	Christ	, the sacred majesty of	7, 194/ 20
majesty of our Savior	Christ	himself in the holy	7, 194/ 21
the Catholic Church of	Christ	hath always believed purgatory	7, 195/ 5
after the birth of	Christ	, but over that be	7, 195/ 13
the Catholic Church of	Christ	hath always so firmly	7, 195/ 24
Jews which said unto	Christ	that they longed to	7, 197/ 13
with these folk as	Christ	did with them. For	7, 197/ 15
they shall say as	Christ	said to Saint Thomas	7, 197/ 22
of our comfort that	Christ	hath put in his	7, 199/ 18
the whole church of	Christ	that is or ever	7, 207/ 30
sentence of our Savior	Christ	. Now if these heretics	7, 210/ 28

scripture and cast off	Christ	and all; now, as	7, 210/ 36
in the church of	Christ	, besides fifteen hundred year	7, 212/ 17
people, and among them	Christ	himself, stand and cry	7, 212/ 29
evangelists and our Savior	Christ	himself: we will encumber	7, 217/ 34
of the monks at	Christ's	Church in Canterbury, to	7, 129/ 20
your carnal things?" Now	Christ's	own mouth said unto	7, 146/ 30
old holy fathers of	Christ's	faith and religion since	7, 151/ 3
but whereas, soon after	Christ's	Ascension, his church buried	7, 154/ 15
old holy fathers since	Christ's	days until your own	7, 159/ 12
and holy sacraments of	Christ's	church, and most especially	7, 162/ 3
the clear abolition of	Christ's	faith, it may like	7, 164/ 12
clean cast out that,	Christ's	Gospel being cast out	7, 166/ 11
preaching the destruction of	Christ's	very faith and his	7, 166/ 15
clergy cast out and	Christ's	Gospel cast off, and	7, 166/ 26
fathers and doctors of	Christ's	church, to mock and	7, 167/ 10
martyrs that died for	Christ's	faith, to reject and	7, 167/ 12
merit and goodness of	Christ's	Passion, tell us that	7, 174/ 2
sins committed, save only	Christ's	Passion paid for them	7, 174/ 21
the general relief of	Christ's	Holy Passion (extended unto	7, 175/ 7
the godly epistle of	Christ's	blessed apostle Saint James	7, 180/ 15
in the law of	Christ's	Gospel. If they consider	7, 181/ 9
had in honor until	Christ's	own days, and our	7, 181/ 19
after and honored by	Christ's	own precious person and	7, 181/ 24
as it is in	Christ's	church. Finally for the	7, 182/ 6
the authority of all	Christ's	Gospel: there shall, if	7, 183/ 25
ancient holy doctors of	Christ's	church, as well Greeks	7, 190/ 27
and great pillar of	Christ's	church, Saint Augustine, in	7, 190/ 31
the perpetual virginity of	Christ's	blessed mother), yet since	7, 195/ 23
for a member of	Christ's	church, and is alone	7, 195/ 28
when the apostles at	Christ's	appearing to the eleven	7, 196/ 27
those Jews that ascribed	Christ's	miracles to Beelzebub. For	7, 197/ 4
as he had in	Christ's	Resurrection, our Lord, we	7, 197/ 9
that is set for	Christ's	vicar in his church	7, 199/ 10
all the merits of	Christ's	bitter Passion, in which	7, 200/ 33
more very member of	Christ's	mystical body -- that	7, 202/ 17
of the service of	Christ's	church by which the	7, 203/ 33
priests for hatred of	Christ's	faith than speak against	7, 206/ 7
devout Christian people from	Christ's	days hitherto hath firm	7, 210/ 18
old holy fathers of	Christ's	church, and finally the	7, 210/ 34
the Catholic faith of	Christ's	church were sufficient to	7, 212/ 7
all the doctors of	Christ's	church, all the whole	7, 212/ 28
all Christian people from	Christ's	days until your own	7, 217/ 31
faith he hath in	Christ's	own words, in which	7, 226/ 28
among them all, till	Christendom	came in, and yet	7, 165/ 1
before the clergy of	Christendom	came in, but that	7, 165/ 33
none, then stood all	Christendom	in doubt and unsurety	7, 183/ 4

country is there in	Christendom	in which he shall	7, 196/ 22
the whole corps of	Christendom	or some good member	7, 198/ 20
of any member of	Christendom	may profit any other	7, 202/ 15
proof than that all	Christendom	hath ever used to	7, 203/ 27
remember how nature and	Christendom	bindeth you to remember	7, 228/ 11
nature, any respect of	Christendom	be left in your	7, 228/ 16
Beggars. % To all good	Christian	people: In most piteous	7, 111/ 1
have thought that any	Christian	man could for very	7, 114/ 20
the means whereby a	Christian	man should think it	7, 114/ 22
to pray for all	Christian	souls? But alack the	7, 114/ 23
relief of us silly	Christian	souls in purgatory, to	7, 116/ 9
mind out of good	Christian	men's hearts, he laboreth	7, 116/ 10
the laws of other	Christian	countries, yet could they	7, 140/ 27
nobles, and his good	Christian	commons devised good laws	7, 143/ 30
trust that the good	Christian	princes of the Christian	7, 145/ 10
Christian princes of the	Christian	realm of England shall	7, 145/ 10
priests. And this good	Christian	man would have them	7, 146/ 32
the good increase of	Christian	people in the land	7, 150/ 5
would he now that	Christian	people should kill and	7, 154/ 17
the sacraments as good	Christian	men could not abide	7, 162/ 11
speaketh, paynims, Jews, or	Christian	men. If he mean	7, 165/ 7
he speak of the	Christian	people that was at	7, 165/ 17
as there was any	Christian	people. For the clergy	7, 165/ 19
a part of the	Christian	people's substance, but had	7, 165/ 21
the world with the	Christian	clergy. Now knoweth every	7, 165/ 34
every man that the	Christian	clergy and the Christian	7, 165/ 35
Christian clergy and the	Christian	faith came into the	7, 166/ 1
faith came into the	Christian	people together, so that	7, 166/ 1
the world with the	Christian	faith. Set now to	7, 166/ 3
the false name of	Christian	freedom, spurring forward the	7, 166/ 17
destruction, ye, like good	Christian	people, avoiding their false	7, 168/ 25
to prove purgatory to	Christian	men, or that any	7, 170/ 14
us great wonder if	Christian	men should need any	7, 170/ 24
the badge of his	Christian	people that he commandeth	7, 170/ 29
not only from all	Christian	charity but also from	7, 171/ 4
surely not only among	Christian	people and Jews, of	7, 172/ 25
opened and revealed unto	Christian	people in holy scripture	7, 176/ 19
greatest foundations of all	Christian	faith, and the thing	7, 182/ 13
redemption be only the	Christian	people which look and	7, 185/ 1
here in purgatory nor	Christian	men living upon earth	7, 185/ 9
ye pray for all	Christian	souls ye mean to	7, 185/ 13
as we suppose, no	Christian	man living but he	7, 193/ 24
learning dare call themselves	Christian	men and yet deny	7, 194/ 10
for shame call themselves	Christian	men, and then deny	7, 194/ 19
sufficient in any good	Christian	audience to stop the	7, 195/ 29
pray for all other	Christian	men and desire them	7, 201/ 5

the prayers of good	Christian	people stand us here	7, 203/ 25
in their prayers all	Christian	souls to God. For	7, 204/ 1
prayed ever for all	Christian	souls. We shall also	7, 204/ 13
sacrament: yet of good	Christian	priests we find great	7, 205/ 1
the foundation of all	Christian	virtuous faith. For as	7, 205/ 25
purpose against all good	Christian	faith, they be not	7, 206/ 19
sect began which among	Christian	men barketh against purgatory	7, 208/ 36
great corps of all	Christian	countries, so many hundred	7, 209/ 3
to pray for all	Christian	souls and preached for	7, 210/ 17
all good and devout	Christian	people from Christ's days	7, 210/ 18
soberly pray for all	Christian	souls. But since that	7, 211/ 13
church, all the whole	Christian	people, and among them	7, 212/ 28
ear that we silly	Christian	souls lie and burn	7, 212/ 30
cold the charity of	Christian	people waxeth by the	7, 215/ 9
indeed, nor no good	Christian	man is there but	7, 217/ 9
and that every true	Christian	man doth and must	7, 217/ 14
infallible faith of all	Christian	people from Christ's days	7, 217/ 30
penitent and in good	Christian	plight, as how we	7, 220/ 9
have mercy on all	Christian	souls!" But it cometh	7, 222/ 13
friends and every good	Christian	man and woman, open	7, 225/ 1
priesthood, religion, and your	Christian	faith, raze out of	7, 228/ 18
all remembrance of all	Christian	souls. Remember our thirst	7, 228/ 20
not only by divers	chronicles	but also by divers	7, 129/ 30
Ambrose, Saint Gregory, Saint	Chrysostom	, Saint Basil, Saint Cyprian	7, 159/ 10
Ambrose, Saint Gregory, Saint	Chrysostom	, Saint Basil, Saint Cyprian	7, 195/ 2
Saint Basil and Saint	Chrysostom	and other holy fathers	7, 204/ 11
perceive clearly by Saint	Chrysostom	in a sermon of	7, 204/ 14
against priest Pomerane, Saint	Chrysostom	against Tyndale, Saint Basil	7, 209/ 17
Saint Gregory, with Saint	Chrysostom	and Saint Basil fore-remembered	7, 210/ 8
and folk of holy	church	. But now since that	7, 111/ 20
as rise unto the	church	by reason of the	7, 122/ 14
King's Highness against the	church	, he saith that the	7, 128/ 5
clergy and keep the	church	in peace if the	7, 128/ 14
the monks at Christ's	Church	in Canterbury, to whom	7, 129/ 20
be feed with the	church	to speak against the	7, 140/ 2
and ordinance of the	church	and the laws of	7, 140/ 27
and jest upon the	church	and tell the people	7, 141/ 25
land was in the	church	, which reckoning the maker	7, 143/ 7
there was in the	church	, nor well what thing	7, 143/ 14
But God saved the	church	and the realm both	7, 144/ 8
this gear into the	church	, and therefore naught should	7, 144/ 24
were given into his	church	, did in an open	7, 144/ 30
again, and that his	church	and he would forsake	7, 144/ 31
haply think that the	church	hath their possessions given	7, 148/ 21
after Christ's Ascension, his	church	buried the ceremonies of	7, 154/ 16
mischiefs rehearsed against the	church	, he hath another matter	7, 160/ 2

and wrath to the	church	of Christ. And seeing	7, 161/ 17
then see well the	church	must needs fall therewith	7, 161/ 21
to labor against the	church	alone and get the	7, 161/ 22
holy sacraments of Christ's	church	, and most especially against	7, 162/ 3
book specially against the	church	and look how that	7, 162/ 14
some, bring the whole	church	in hatred and have	7, 162/ 16
wherewith he belieth the	church	in his beggars' bill	7, 163/ 6
hate, and destroy the	church	, and then thereby learn	7, 163/ 12
evil committed by the	church	, as were so heinous	7, 163/ 27
mischievous demeanor of the	church	be aiding and assistant	7, 163/ 33
the destruction of the	church	, he might thereby be	7, 163/ 36
and doctors of Christ's	church	, to mock and scorn	7, 167/ 10
their foes, hating the	church	deadly because it willeth	7, 171/ 8
after, to do the	church	hurt whom they take	7, 171/ 10
living used in the	church	, we be so far	7, 171/ 24
an enemy to the	church	, but though he covered	7, 172/ 5
he bore against the	church	. Which things, once perceived	7, 172/ 20
to believe the Catholic	Church	, and in the understanding	7, 178/ 12
wherewith he consecrated his	church	in his new testament	7, 179/ 17
holy scripture by the	church	of Christ. For if	7, 180/ 21
that, both the holy	church	beareth witness against them	7, 180/ 22
holy doctors, that the	church	so took it also	7, 180/ 25
ours -- whether the	church	of Christ be not	7, 180/ 27
the choice of the	church	proved holy scripture, though	7, 180/ 31
holy scripture though the	church	of Christ so take	7, 180/ 33
be scripture which the	church	of Christ receiveth for	7, 181/ 5
Moses, than unto the	church	of his own only	7, 181/ 8
it is in Christ's	church	. Finally for the book	7, 182/ 6
the Machabees, since the	church	of Christ accounteth it	7, 182/ 7
any book that the	church	of Christ accounteth for	7, 182/ 12
hath given unto the	church	of Christ that gift	7, 182/ 16
that gift that the	church	cannot fail surely and	7, 182/ 16
the authority of the	church	. For he had not	7, 182/ 23
the authority of the	church	, whom the Spirit of	7, 182/ 26
Luther himself, that the	church	cannot be deceived in	7, 182/ 31
And surely if the	church	might so be deceived	7, 183/ 2
heretics' own confessions, the	church	of Christ cannot be	7, 183/ 8
well perceiveth also, the	church	of Christ receiveth and	7, 183/ 15
holy doctors of Christ's	church	, as well Greeks as	7, 190/ 27
great pillar of Christ's	church	, Saint Augustine, in divers	7, 190/ 32
deny that the Catholic	Church	of Christ hath always	7, 195/ 5
true that all the	church	so full and whole	7, 195/ 9
self, which, if the	church	may err in the	7, 195/ 15
yet since the Catholic	Church	of Christ hath always	7, 195/ 24
a member of Christ's	church	, and is alone a	7, 195/ 28
Christ's vicar in his	church	by giving over liberal	7, 199/ 10

out of prison the	church	made continual prayer and	7, 201/ 9
-- that is, his	church	-- than we be	7, 202/ 18
the suffrages of the	church	and the prayers of	7, 203/ 24
the service of Christ's	church	by which the church	7, 203/ 33
church by which the	church	hath so long ago	7, 203/ 33
be surmised against the	church	that now is, yet	7, 204/ 3
and begun in the	church	by the blessed apostles	7, 204/ 21
old institution of the	church	specially said for us	7, 205/ 3
wit, all the whole	church	of Christ that is	7, 207/ 30
holy fathers of Christ's	church	, and finally the whole	7, 210/ 34
and finally the whole	church	itself; so if they	7, 210/ 34
Catholic faith of Christ's	church	were sufficient to make	7, 212/ 7
his days in the	church	of Christ, besides fifteen	7, 212/ 17
the doctors of Christ's	church	, all the whole Christian	7, 212/ 28
laws made by the	church	against such sales as	7, 214/ 13
among given into the	church	, and yet not all	7, 214/ 24
temporal hands into the	church	, but of such as	7, 214/ 35
of such as the	church	had long before, and	7, 214/ 35
in still to the	church	as they did before	7, 215/ 14
virtue plenteous in the	church	, yet might it be	7, 215/ 16
and yet not the	church	have all. But this	7, 215/ 18
should come into the	church	-- as they did	7, 216/ 5
were aliened into the	church	, and yet not into	7, 216/ 8
yet not into the	church	only, but also into	7, 216/ 8
were aliened into the	church	or into any manner	7, 216/ 10
And now when the	church	pulleth not away the	7, 216/ 23
to say that the	church	hath, as he saith	7, 217/ 12
spoil and pill the	church	, but he that will	7, 217/ 18
and fifty thousand parish	churches	, which is one plain	7, 123/ 1
upon fifty-two thousand parish	churches	, the other that every	7, 124/ 30
had as much wit,	circumspection	, and providence in the	7, 137/ 16
and say that, the	circumstance	of the matter considered	7, 177/ 25
mortuaries, blessing and cursing,	citing	, suspending, and assoiling. Then	7, 115/ 20
commotion in all the	city	? How shameless is he	7, 132/ 8
work was in the	city	the last year, and	7, 132/ 13
though that in the	city	of London, to which	7, 214/ 21
the beginning of his	clause	: "These be they that	7, 150/ 17
the whole world would	clean	forget us, yet would	7, 112/ 34
the King's Grace had	clean	lost his realm specially	7, 127/ 33
in any wise were	clean	taken away, saying that	7, 130/ 1
would have them all	clean	taken from them, and	7, 146/ 32
all that they have	clean	taken from them, and	7, 147/ 32
if they were so	clean	cast out that, Christ's	7, 166/ 10
that have their bodies	clean	from scabs and their	7, 166/ 35
sin and pain also	clean	forgiven and forgotten, nothing	7, 174/ 28

and is not always	clean	forgiven without convenient penance	7, 176/ 4
whose works were wrought	clean	or fully purged by	7, 187/ 33
fire can in the	clean	souls take none hold	7, 188/ 16
of their sin be	clean	purged and gone, and	7, 188/ 21
them very few) so	clean	from all evil humors	7, 189/ 13
vomit or twain, so	clean	rid of their grief	7, 189/ 19
that such as be	clean	and unspotted can in	7, 189/ 30
come where grace is	clean	gone, shall never be	7, 192/ 7
as neither be fully	cleansed	nor yet sore defiled	7, 189/ 35
grievous pains and hot	cleansing	fire that fretteth and	7, 111/ 8
the space of our	cleansing	time, though we have	7, 221/ 6
now maketh he a	clear	reckoning in this manner	7, 123/ 26
the clergy mean the	clear	abolition of Christ's faith	7, 164/ 11
sufficient that ye may	clear	perceive his words to	7, 170/ 20
the very sum of	clear	and lightsome prophecies, lose	7, 182/ 4
ye see yet another	clear	place and such as	7, 185/ 28
come, he giveth us	clear	knowledge that of other	7, 193/ 7
and perceive not these	clear	and open texts, we	7, 194/ 11
if it appeared by	clear	and evident scripture. Which	7, 212/ 3
have made it you	clear	that your prayer may	7, 217/ 27
was there never a	clearer	example than this beggars'	7, 172/ 10
lo, ye may perceive	clearly	that he meant not	7, 124/ 16
forbear till it appeared	clearly	to the temporal judges	7, 132/ 34
contrary is well and	clearly	known. And if he	7, 134/ 2
rest. Wherefore it appeareth	clearly	that those prisoners whom	7, 179/ 22
see these heretics purgatory	clearly	proved by the plain	7, 179/ 24
false. Whereby it appeareth	clearly	, not only by that	7, 182/ 29
stead. Then appeareth it	clearly	that Saint John meaneth	7, 184/ 11
Saint Paul to be	clearly	spoken of purgatory. And	7, 190/ 33
of Almighty God so	clearly	withdrawn from him that	7, 191/ 29
then, his grace once	clearly	withdrawn from a man	7, 191/ 31
may ye see purgatory	clearly	proved by the very	7, 194/ 4
the right faith, had	clearly	lost its credence. And	7, 195/ 16
We shall also perceive	clearly	by Saint Chrysostom in	7, 204/ 14
so soon and so	clearly	forget us, and see	7, 222/ 23
about our necks and	cleave	fast, fire-hot, that woe	7, 224/ 16
only fault of the	clergy	; naming them in his	7, 115/ 13
proved it that the	clergy	hath the half, he	7, 115/ 27
number of laymen, the	clergy	be not the hundredth	7, 115/ 30
women, and children, the	clergy	is not then the	7, 115/ 32
wherewith he belieth the	clergy	to bring them in	7, 116/ 6
should anything esteem the	clergy	for the suffrages of	7, 116/ 8
to rail upon the	clergy	, saying that there is	7, 116/ 13
liberty to defame the	clergy	at their pleasure among	7, 116/ 16
the heads of the	clergy	do so highly more	7, 116/ 20
take from the whole	clergy	all their whole living	7, 117/ 22

the number of the	clergy	, nor their possessions, nor	7, 121/ 29
before that all the	clergy	hath besides, which he	7, 126/ 3
saith that all "the	clergy	compared unto the remnant	7, 126/ 12
rhetoric against the whole	clergy	and that in such	7, 126/ 24
he to the whole	clergy	, as well and as	7, 126/ 28
laying to the whole	clergy	the faults of such	7, 126/ 31
laid unto the whole	clergy	, and laid, as every	7, 127/ 22
he saith that the	clergy	laboreth nothing else but	7, 128/ 6
thing, as though the	clergy	knew not that there	7, 128/ 9
difficulty to defend the	clergy	and keep the church	7, 128/ 13
may see that the	clergy	would never be so	7, 128/ 16
there desired by the	clergy	, nor never shall by	7, 128/ 20
this man against the	clergy	fetcheth forth old fern	7, 128/ 24
then was and the	clergy	of England, and all	7, 128/ 27
any temporal suit, the	clergy	forthwith will make him	7, 131/ 4
the greatest of the	clergy	than by any temporal	7, 131/ 33
the blame of the	clergy	might have occasion to	7, 132/ 31
he saith that the	clergy	have, since the death	7, 134/ 12
he saith that the	clergy	gave unto Doctor Horsey	7, 134/ 22
ween therewith that the	clergy	laid out the money	7, 135/ 8
openly to destroy the	clergy	first, and after that	7, 137/ 24
the living which the	clergy	hath is the only	7, 137/ 32
wisely, as though the	clergy	by their substance made	7, 137/ 34
blind and lame! The	clergy	also is the cause	7, 137/ 35
he could, and the	clergy	give them never a	7, 138/ 2
walk abroad if the	clergy	left, of such laymen	7, 138/ 4
privet you that the	clergy	must needs be the	7, 138/ 6
saith that before the	clergy	came in there were	7, 138/ 8
to beg before the	clergy	began? This man of	7, 138/ 12
and or e'er the	clergy	began, was wont to	7, 138/ 13
which were then the	clergy	, had all together in	7, 138/ 18
not to hurt the	clergy	so now as to	7, 138/ 21
great living that the	clergy	hath, which he layeth	7, 138/ 25
he saith, that the	clergy	compared to the residue	7, 138/ 35
he saith that the	clergy	is stronger in the	7, 139/ 32
the faults of the	clergy	. This beggar's proctor would	7, 140/ 5
to speak for the	clergy	except the king's learned	7, 141/ 1
see that either the	clergy	is not the stronger	7, 141/ 11
and feeble than the	clergy	, is a very feeble	7, 141/ 20
part, bring the whole	clergy	in contempt and hatred	7, 141/ 27
but look what the	clergy	hath and take all	7, 142/ 11
the spoil of the	clergy	. For so that the	7, 142/ 21
For so that the	clergy	lose it, he neither	7, 142/ 21
the possessions of the	clergy	. Wherein he spareth and	7, 142/ 35
to kill up the	clergy	and sell priests' heads	7, 144/ 6
more favor toward the	clergy	of Christ than had	7, 145/ 11

take from the whole	clergy	all that ever they	7, 145/ 14
they be of the	clergy	. For exception maketh he	7, 146/ 6
the charge of the	clergy	that they live idle	7, 146/ 8
well as is the	clergy	now. And then how	7, 146/ 13
He reckoneth all the	clergy	idle because they labor	7, 146/ 34
no purpose against the	clergy	. For there was a	7, 147/ 25
there was a small	clergy	when that word was	7, 147/ 26
might first have the	clergy	put out of their	7, 147/ 31
all those that the	clergy	find now full honestly	7, 148/ 2
he saith by the	clergy	now. Wherein if they	7, 148/ 13
other case than the	clergy	doth now, they may	7, 148/ 14
consider so hath the	clergy	too. But that is	7, 148/ 17
the case of the	clergy	because they shall haply	7, 148/ 20
to take from the	clergy	their possessions, alleging matters	7, 148/ 32
wise that all the	clergy	should have wives. For	7, 150/ 6
in railing against the	clergy	, a principal part of	7, 150/ 14
often, by the whole	clergy	, "These be they," in	7, 150/ 16
though all the whole	clergy	were of this condition	7, 150/ 25
be so that the	clergy	be, as he saith	7, 151/ 17
being so, though the	clergy	-- being, as he	7, 152/ 19
should fail because the	clergy	marrieth not, he seeth	7, 152/ 26
rather marry than the	clergy	that have vowed to	7, 152/ 30
put out all the	clergy	and bid them go	7, 153/ 2
good folk of the	clergy	that would not marry	7, 153/ 12
in any wise the	clergy	robbed, spoiled, bound, beaten	7, 153/ 27
and wedded all the	clergy	, what would he then	7, 154/ 2
take all from the	clergy	, set them abroad at	7, 155/ 7
and beating of the	clergy	, blind beggars get their	7, 155/ 35
man in all the	clergy	sick and sore that	7, 156/ 1
trust that among the	clergy	there be many men	7, 156/ 19
served than of his	clergy	? Was there ever any	7, 158/ 14
from him because the	clergy	had lands given them	7, 158/ 15
the land from the	clergy	, then to divide it	7, 158/ 27
now that if the	clergy	were cast out for	7, 159/ 14
meaneth not that the	clergy	shall, ye may see	7, 159/ 16
among you till the	clergy	be cast out. What	7, 159/ 22
and calleth the whole	clergy	), and that should be	7, 160/ 24
be greater against the	clergy	than all that great	7, 160/ 30
carrion be that the	clergy	doth, that he leaveth	7, 161/ 5
alone and get the	clergy	destroyed, whereupon they perceive	7, 161/ 22
hatred and have the	clergy	destroyed, then should they	7, 162/ 17
he reckoneth in the	clergy	a more horrible carrion	7, 162/ 26
the destruction of the	clergy	mean the clear abolition	7, 164/ 11
lies against the whole	clergy	, and thereto adjoined his	7, 164/ 14
the coming of the	clergy	there were but few	7, 164/ 17
saith, there was no	clergy	(whom he calleth always	7, 164/ 19

appeareth there that the	clergy	was not then come	7, 165/ 5
that they had a	clergy	thousands of years before	7, 165/ 13
For there was a	clergy	as soon as there	7, 165/ 19
Christian people. For the	clergy	began then. And that	7, 165/ 20
began then. And that	clergy	had not a part	7, 165/ 20
and ask, and the	clergy	had all together. And	7, 165/ 26
beggars nowhere before the	clergy	of Christendom came in	7, 165/ 33
world with the Christian	clergy	. Now knoweth every man	7, 165/ 35
man that the Christian	clergy	and the Christian faith	7, 165/ 35
saith that after the	clergy	spoiled once and cast	7, 166/ 5
came in with the	clergy	that brought in the	7, 166/ 8
there should with the	clergy	all beggary go forth	7, 166/ 10
fain would) have the	clergy	cast out and Christ's	7, 166/ 25
that they might (the	clergy	first destroyed) bring in	7, 167/ 4
done, that after the	clergy	cast out, then shall	7, 167/ 34
said: After that the	clergy	is thus destroyed and	7, 168/ 4
destruction first of the	clergy	and after of yourself	7, 169/ 7
get pulled from the	clergy	the frail commodities of	7, 171/ 12
vanity used in the	clergy	that we would to	7, 171/ 26
not unto the whole	clergy	. He would also labor	7, 171/ 33
his malice toward the	clergy	grew first and sprang	7, 172/ 8
to rail against the	clergy	and hide his envious	7, 172/ 13
in countenance against the	clergy	, but yet in very	7, 200/ 21
learned too, among the	clergy	in days past, one	7, 204/ 7
world ween that the	clergy	were so covetous and	7, 204/ 30
the pope and the	clergy	, then would they grant	7, 206/ 12
their purpose against the	clergy	. But yet because they	7, 206/ 18
and beating of the	clergy	, to whom he layeth	7, 213/ 28
temporal lords against the	clergy	, but it is made	7, 216/ 17
should take from the	clergy	not only all these	7, 216/ 36
that he hateth the	clergy	for the faith and	7, 217/ 25
and us for the	clergy	, and in reproving purgatory	7, 217/ 26
though that of the	clergy's	part there had no	7, 138/ 28
surely if any man,	clerk	or lay, have lands	7, 148/ 27
among other, the great	clerk	Origen, in more places	7, 190/ 28
plainness, cruelty under the	cloak	of pity, sedition under	7, 114/ 34
that, beginning with a	cloak	of charity, doth by	7, 119/ 24
to cast off the	cloak	and set out his	7, 119/ 26
large to get any	cloak	to cover it. Now	7, 131/ 21
the faith under the	cloak	of many temporal benefits	7, 155/ 1
and cover under his	cloak	of silence, till the	7, 163/ 5
pretend. For whereas they	cloak	their cruel purpose and	7, 171/ 21
many kept up in	cloisters	, will be better ruled	7, 156/ 32
covered it never so	close	for the while, yet	7, 172/ 5
there so bare of	cloth	or money as he	7, 119/ 28
get him home and	clout	shoes. Either he must	7, 154/ 10

up our escutcheon and	coat	armors on the wall	7, 220/ 12
as was the Lord	Cobham	, called Oldcastle, sometime a	7, 149/ 30
nor never had so	cockered	us nor made us	7, 224/ 18
the realm hath no	coin	called the quarter angel	7, 124/ 5
hot accusation a very	cold	tale when the truth	7, 128/ 31
consider well therewith how	cold	the charity of Christian	7, 215/ 8
it cometh out so	coldly	and with so dull	7, 222/ 14
pity, sedition under the	color	of counsel, proud arrogance	7, 115/ 1
purpose and intent under	color	of a great zeal	7, 171/ 22
that they will, under	color	of enhancing the merit	7, 174/ 1
find neither gloss nor	color	to the contrary? What	7, 180/ 3
can have no such	color	, then when they can	7, 180/ 11
shall find any good	color	of escape. For our	7, 193/ 30
nature and difference of	colors	. And therefore, except we	7, 226/ 13
comfort that ever should	come	to us by the	7, 111/ 26
and comfort that should	come	from you, the very	7, 112/ 14
the grace to repent,	come	hither to purgatory, nothing	7, 114/ 2
book, ceased not to	come	hither and boast it	7, 114/ 9
we would, ere we	come	thereto, that ye should	7, 118/ 3
men forget when they	come	to far greater age	7, 120/ 27
8 d seemeth to	come	much like to pass	7, 124/ 33
clergy was not then	come	, we cannot in the	7, 165/ 5
then shall Luther's gospel	come	in, then shall Tyndale's	7, 168/ 5
other side, such as	come	thence so deadly poisoned	7, 189/ 32
in the world to	come	? Now as for to	7, 191/ 14
repentance, which can never	come	where grace is clean	7, 192/ 6
in the world to	come	. And in such a	7, 192/ 8
in the world to	come	; it seemed, as we	7, 192/ 26
in the world to	come	, he giveth us clear	7, 193/ 6
in the world to	come	. Now are there in	7, 193/ 8
in the world to	come	after man's life, in	7, 193/ 13
in the world to	come	, doth give men knowledge	7, 193/ 18
in the world to	come	be remitted and forgiven	7, 193/ 19
him neither that should	come	out of purgatory to	7, 196/ 8
honest men would faithfully	come	forth and tell one	7, 208/ 24
four fond fellows would	come	and say the contrary	7, 208/ 27
can none at all	come	from them: neither is	7, 214/ 5
For truly there may	come	and doth come land	7, 214/ 6
may come and doth	come	land from them by	7, 214/ 7
in the realm shall	come	into the spirituality. And	7, 215/ 13
whole temporal lands should	come	into the church --	7, 216/ 5
both, lest when ye	come	hither hereafter, God of	7, 218/ 32
forget us that are	come	hither before you. But	7, 218/ 34
spirits, wheresoever they be	come	, be either still in	7, 220/ 34
loathsome, till some comfort	come	. If ye pity the	7, 225/ 9
we did wear which	come	not hither with us	7, 226/ 5

With which when they	come	and comfort us, only	7, 227/ 25
how soon ye shall	come	hither to us; think	7, 228/ 4
could find out such	comely	figures of rhetoric as	7, 136/ 21
suspending, and assoiling. Then	cometh	he particularly to freres	7, 115/ 21
rail upon them. Then	cometh	he at last unto	7, 117/ 15
times this whole sum	cometh	to. Then he showeth	7, 124/ 18
this reckoning, when it	cometh	so round that of	7, 124/ 27
this manner of naming	cometh	not of them but	7, 130/ 14
the money that ever	cometh	in their hands, they	7, 138/ 31
conceived upon this displeasure	cometh	up all his complaint	7, 142/ 34
salvatio tua," (Thy perdition	cometh	of thyself, but thy	7, 192/ 2
thyself, but thy salvation	cometh	of me, by the	7, 192/ 2
and ask why there	cometh	none of us out	7, 195/ 34
deny purgatory. For there	cometh	as many to them	7, 196/ 3
any land which once	cometh	in their hands cometh	7, 213/ 33
cometh in their hands	cometh	never out again. For	7, 213/ 34
shoes, saving that sometimes	cometh	out, "God have mercy	7, 222/ 13
Christian souls!" But it	cometh	out so coldly and	7, 222/ 13
in our Lord God,	cometh	at seasons from our	7, 227/ 13
tender pity for help,	comfort	, and relief, your late	7, 111/ 3
us the relief and	comfort	that ever should come	7, 111/ 25
our whole help and	comfort	that should come from	7, 112/ 13
lie, we took some	comfort	in that we could	7, 114/ 18
him for his further	comfort	sure thereof by the	7, 177/ 12
showeth himself, in quiet	comfort	and rest. And so	7, 186/ 4
precious treasure of our	comfort	that Christ hath put	7, 199/ 18
here in relief and	comfort	, there needeth in this	7, 203/ 26
lack of relief and	comfort	which we miss from	7, 218/ 12
degree increased by the	comfort	of his joyful message	7, 221/ 2
and loathsome, till some	comfort	come. If ye pity	7, 225/ 8
put you in good	comfort	; our keepers are such	7, 225/ 25
here feel it. The	comfort	that we have here	7, 227/ 12
we behold coming with	comfort	to us, albeit that	7, 227/ 19
down from them the	comfort	and consolation to us	7, 227/ 24
when they come and	comfort	us, only God and	7, 227/ 25
be to you; what	comfort	, on the contrary part	7, 228/ 5
whereby your gift greatly	comforteth	us both. And they	7, 119/ 11
as it was and	coming	of such malicious purpose	7, 143/ 33
wax rich by their	coming	to them that are	7, 158/ 33
ancient time before the	coming	of the clergy there	7, 164/ 17
little amended by the	coming	again of Lazarus out	7, 196/ 11
hath at his first	coming	hither, to look his	7, 219/ 5
Whom when we behold	coming	with comfort to us	7, 227/ 18
they were not guilty,	commanded	his attorney general to	7, 135/ 25
saith that it is	commanded	them in the first	7, 145/ 28
a thing by God	commanded	unto Adam and all	7, 147/ 29

and that they be	commanded	in Genesis to live	7, 148/ 11
Christian people that he	commandeth	every man so largely	7, 170/ 29
saith it is the	commandment	of God in the	7, 117/ 25
for fulfilling of God's	commandment	. For he saith that	7, 145/ 28
the fulfilling of God's	commandment	. Among this company that	7, 145/ 34
man because of God's	commandment	given unto Adam that	7, 147/ 9
proctor meaneth by this	commandment	of hand-labor that he	7, 147/ 23
if he had not	commenced	an action of praemunire	7, 132/ 22
about the praise and	commendation	of that good, gracious	7, 128/ 26
in the praise and	commendation	of this special high	7, 142/ 15
rather take courage to	commit	like offense, seeing the	7, 133/ 22
not take courage to	commit	like offense, seeing the	7, 136/ 7
a man may so	commit	against the Holy Ghost	7, 191/ 12
praemunire for his contempt	committed	against the king's temporal	7, 116/ 29
accused of heresy and	committed	to bishop's prison; where	7, 117/ 1
is sometimes a rape	committed	in deed, so is	7, 131/ 9
horrible carrion of evil	committed	by the church, as	7, 163/ 26
recompense for the sins	committed	, save only Christ's Passion	7, 174/ 21
can be any sin	committed	in the world so	7, 191/ 18
his Holy Spirit, the	committer	of the sin may	7, 191/ 27
he showeth many great	commodities	that would, as he	7, 117/ 29
he gathereth his high	commodities	together, saying that if	7, 155/ 5
heaped up many great	commodities	, if they were all	7, 155/ 24
of the most special	commodities	that shall succeed upon	7, 159/ 34
the clergy the frail	commodities	of a little worldly	7, 171/ 12
escheats and some other	commodities	that they lacked when	7, 216/ 7
pertained to their own	commodity	, and albeit that they	7, 140/ 25
respect of his own	commodity	, take a man's money	7, 145/ 22
you too, first, that	common	people speak but of	7, 123/ 11
set at naught the	common	opinion and belief and	7, 176/ 10
the words of the	common	Creed is it said	7, 186/ 12
would not that the	common	taking thereof might bring	7, 186/ 30
be too copious and	common	, whereby good men seeing	7, 197/ 32
himself. But surely, of	common	course, he that will	7, 201/ 25
not only by the	common	opinion of all people	7, 217/ 29
for your part that	common	fault of us both	7, 218/ 32
for the generalty our	common	place of pain appointed	7, 221/ 7
ears, for that is	commonly	true except any be	7, 125/ 5
conceived, the words be	commonly	so couched that the	7, 130/ 17
hath always the remnant	commonly	thought and believed that	7, 172/ 31
besides, therefore is most	commonly	this word hell restrained	7, 186/ 27
his great mercy most	commonly	from the sight of	7, 197/ 28
his mercy to be	commonly	suspended and tempered with	7, 198/ 34
prayeth for us, which	commonly	prayeth for him too	7, 205/ 16
lords and all the	commons	of the realm, because	7, 128/ 28
and temporal, and the	commons	in that present parliament	7, 130/ 19

passed first in the	Commons	House where there is	7, 130/ 21
temporality. And in the	Commons	House he saith that	7, 140/ 1
saith that in the	Commons	House all the learned	7, 140/ 35
or burgesses in the	Commons	House, and the king's	7, 141/ 4
had been in the	Commons	House as some of	7, 141/ 7
and his good Christian	commons	devised good laws against	7, 143/ 30
increased. Then shall your	commons	increase in riches. Then	7, 155/ 18
and to save the	commonweal	from shipwreck and the	7, 142/ 1
more than bringing the	commonweal	to shipwreck and all	7, 161/ 3
the shipwreck of his	commonweal	, the dispeopling of his	7, 163/ 29
grievous shipwreck of the	commonweal	!", he saith that in	7, 164/ 16
grievous shipwreck of the	commonwealth	, the translating of the	7, 127/ 27
great zelator of the	commonwealth	crieth out upon the	7, 136/ 11
grievous shipwreck of the	commonwealth	!" -- what might one	7, 136/ 29
the shipwreck of the	commonwealth	!Ye would peradventure ween	7, 139/ 28
grievous shipwreck of the	commonwealth	! He seeth far farther	7, 151/ 1
grievous shipwreck of the	commonwealth	, which God would soon	7, 154/ 26
great zeal toward the	commonwealth	, which they lay to	7, 171/ 22
that matter a great	commotion	in all the city	7, 132/ 8
great part unto the	companies	and fellowships of the	7, 214/ 25
late acquaintance, kindred, spouses,	companions	, playfellows, and friends --	7, 111/ 4
late neighbors and pleasant	companions	upon earth, and now	7, 112/ 24
get Luther some lewd	companions	in England. But now	7, 152/ 33
God's commandment. Among this	company	that he would suddenly	7, 145/ 34
number with number, nor	company	with company, but since	7, 209/ 9
number, nor company with	company	, but since some one	7, 209/ 9
despiteful tormenters, and their	company	more horrible and grievous	7, 225/ 28
never knew ye pain	comparable	to ours, whose fire	7, 225/ 12
you to confer and	compare	together two places of	7, 164/ 12
and will that we	compare	of the best choice	7, 209/ 11
wisdoms would in wisdom	compare	with any of those	7, 213/ 7
number of them be	compared	with the number of	7, 115/ 30
that if they be	compared	with the lay men	7, 115/ 31
that all "the clergy	compared	unto the remnant of	7, 126/ 13
And if they be	compared	unto the remnant of	7, 126/ 14
saith, that the clergy	compared	to the residue of	7, 138/ 35
before remembered, that in	comparison	of it he calleth	7, 161/ 7
calleth small enormities in	comparison	of the preaching of	7, 163/ 7
so great that in	comparison	thereof the translating of	7, 163/ 28
care not for such	comparison	, neither of time with	7, 209/ 8
men, no way to	compel	no man to give	7, 130/ 27
have them whipped to	compel	them to labor and	7, 145/ 25
bound and beaten, to	compel	them to work with	7, 145/ 32
He will of likelihood	compel	the women to wed	7, 153/ 17
of every household and	compel	them to pay it	7, 157/ 7
force and the people	compelled	to pay it, where	7, 130/ 25

lords, and princes, and	complain	that they have all	7, 148/ 9
therein with reason much	complain	upon you. For while	7, 218/ 26
that this beggars' proctor	complaineth	upon and would have	7, 148/ 18
a piteous bill of	complaint	and supplication, feigned to	7, 115/ 6
cometh up all his	complaint	of the possessions of	7, 142/ 35
matter of quarrel or	complaint	against any man's unkindness	7, 218/ 9
remedy of his great	complaints	, what help hath he	7, 141/ 23
among other taken and	comprehended	under the name of	7, 186/ 22
as ye never can	conceive	a very right imagination	7, 188/ 36
that read it might	conceive	a wrong opinion and	7, 192/ 27
upon earth perfectly to	conceive	in his imagination and	7, 226/ 10
that any acts be	conceived	, the words be commonly	7, 130/ 16
And for the rancor	conceived	upon this displeasure cometh	7, 142/ 34
thereby to prove and	conclude	that since they have	7, 115/ 34
law. Whereof he would	conclude	that of necessity for	7, 117/ 13
of hell, should have	concluded	his supplication not under	7, 167/ 33
be so confuted and	concluded	that they have nothing	7, 195/ 32
they will confess themselves	concluded	, they will hold on	7, 210/ 30
by these examples he	concludeth	there will no such	7, 117/ 10
these be they's" he	concludeth	and knitteth up the	7, 150/ 21
in the end and	conclusion	of his book, where	7, 166/ 5
fond frere, of old	condemned	and of new reformed	7, 167/ 15
he meaneth for the	condemning	of holy heretics. Greedy	7, 127/ 9
hath always believed purgatory,	condemning	for heretics all such	7, 195/ 6
of his high pity	condescended	and granted him the	7, 177/ 10
under the just and	condign	punishment thereof, and therefore	7, 176/ 33
whereof hath been any	condition	adjoined which he fulfilleth	7, 148/ 28
clergy were of this	condition	and no man else	7, 150/ 26
may like you to	confer	and compare together two	7, 164/ 12
his attorney general to	confess	their plea to be	7, 135/ 26
of. For if he	confess	that it bindeth not	7, 147/ 24
we cannot but here	confess	the truth: these nice	7, 153/ 21
kneel to him and	confess	to him, and receive	7, 154/ 8
of tune, he should	confess	himself a fool. "Then	7, 158/ 24
rather than they will	confess	themselves concluded, they will	7, 210/ 30
and must believe and	confess	the same. Whereof it	7, 217/ 10
man doth and must	confess	it: then hath, lo	7, 217/ 14
of record testified and	confessed	for false. If that	7, 137/ 11
every place, and also	confessed	and said that he	7, 146/ 26
Luther himself hath already	confessed	for true. For he	7, 182/ 15
far forth that he	confesseth	, as he needs must	7, 182/ 20
in him. For he	confesseth	in his sermons that	7, 203/ 2
amendment and recourse to	confession	, he shall forthwith fully	7, 174/ 19
but also by the	confession	of the arch-heretic Luther	7, 182/ 30
-- by which their	confession	they must needs abide	7, 183/ 10
of heart, with humble	confession	of mouth and good	7, 191/ 20

fail upon their own	confession	to agree that their	7, 208/ 13
by the heretics' own	confessions	, the church of Christ	7, 183/ 8
noble doctor and glorious	confessor	Saint Augustine said very	7, 182/ 21
of purgatory. The holy	confessor	and great pillar of	7, 190/ 31
of the election and	confirmation	of the said archbishop	7, 129/ 31
election was passed and	confirmed	by the pope, he	7, 129/ 24
have by plain parliaments	confirmed	them, and yet hitherto	7, 130/ 5
reproved and purgatory surely	confirmed	, not only by probable	7, 178/ 16
be thereby fixed and	confirmed	in an unchangeable malice	7, 192/ 19
until your own time,	confirmed	by the doctrine of	7, 217/ 31
it not without much	confusion	and shamefastness to consider	7, 227/ 20
whose answer and full	confutation	it seemeth us sufficient	7, 170/ 19
when they be so	confuted	and concluded that they	7, 195/ 32
wise reckonings at some	congregation	of beggars. And yet	7, 126/ 22
wise words he neither	conneth	any skill thereof, nor	7, 140/ 10
were paid before the	Conquest	to the Apostolic See	7, 129/ 10
grudge of their own	conscience	, content themselves with the	7, 178/ 4
and grief of his	conscience	in the consideration of	7, 219/ 13
precious blood wherewith he	consecrated	his church in his	7, 179/ 17
those, in especial the	consecrating	of the sacred Body	7, 161/ 12
almost may see the	consequent	: that the punishment at	7, 173/ 28
that your wisdoms may	consider	and perceive in yourself	7, 117/ 33
and in such wise	consider	everything apart, that we	7, 118/ 6
how loud he lie,	consider	that he saith that	7, 134/ 21
Which things whoso well	consider	cannot but marvel of	7, 136/ 4
live upon, they must	consider	so hath the clergy	7, 148/ 17
and pray you to	consider	what he would have	7, 165/ 31
Second Book When we	consider	in ourselves, dear brethren	7, 170/ 2
equal and indifferent mind	consider	and weigh what they	7, 178/ 14
Christ's Gospel. If they	consider	well the books of	7, 181/ 10
And first let us	consider	the words of the	7, 184/ 3
for the pope, whoso	consider	it well, goeth farther	7, 199/ 9
necessity. Now if ye	consider	how late this lewd	7, 208/ 35
and then if ye	consider	on the other side	7, 209/ 2
to your wisdom to	consider	whether ye find any	7, 213/ 6
universities. And yet, whoso	consider	those great foundations that	7, 214/ 31
So that if he	consider	the substance of all	7, 215/ 5
been given, and then	consider	well therewith how cold	7, 215/ 8
with him, if he	consider	well what remedy the	7, 216/ 2
go by and to	consider	in your own wisdom	7, 226/ 7
and to themselves both,	consider	you our pains and	7, 227/ 7
confusion and shamefastness to	consider	how little we regarded	7, 227/ 21
occasion and ground and	consideration	faileth and cannot be	7, 148/ 26
his conscience in the	consideration	of his unkind forgetfulness	7, 219/ 13
to be for some	considerations	any time elsewhere, as	7, 221/ 9
the spirituality. Which, eftsoons	considered	for such as it	7, 143/ 33

is it to be	considered	, that in such part	7, 151/ 31
things, once perceived and	considered	, must needs diminish and	7, 172/ 20
live no longer. Now	considered	he so the weight	7, 176/ 31
circumstance of the matter	considered	, with the virtuous holiness	7, 177/ 25
thing well to be	considered	, that they rather hate	7, 206/ 6
qualities of either side	considered	, then have we wisdom	7, 209/ 27
them the comfort and	consolation	to us. With which	7, 227/ 24
of purgatory not only	consonant	unto his righteous justice	7, 175/ 24
them had first covertly	conspired	and after openly gathered	7, 143/ 22
inventions of the devil,	constance	against wavering, abstinence against	7, 209/ 31
for their part the	constitution	and ordinance of the	7, 140/ 26
them meat, they be	constrained	heavily to die for	7, 115/ 10
his mad reckoning hath	constrained	us to trouble you	7, 169/ 8
yet are we somewhat	constrained	not to make any	7, 218/ 9
but that for very	constraint	they die for hunger	7, 120/ 14
wit, that for very	constraint	those poor sick folk	7, 121/ 17
that therefore by very	constraint	they daily die for	7, 122/ 10
because some doctors do	construe	those words of the	7, 190/ 6
-- as they do	construe	in divers senses almost	7, 190/ 7
he not able to	contain	and hold but was	7, 172/ 15
and brought in to	contemn	, hate, and destroy the	7, 163/ 11
days at naught, to	contemn	all good works, to	7, 167/ 8
forsook his faith and	condemned	his holy sacraments as	7, 154/ 28
and desire, at the	contemplation	of his penitent heart	7, 177/ 9
by praemunire for his	contempt	committed against the king's	7, 116/ 28
the whole clergy in	contempt	and hatred among all	7, 141/ 27
so few days with	contempt	of God and all	7, 167/ 16
say no, and will	contend	that it cannot be	7, 180/ 32
heretic. We be well	content	that ye take this	7, 130/ 30
but if he be	content	to bear a fagot	7, 131/ 5
would be very well	content	to see them bound	7, 146/ 5
if this cannot yet	content	this good man because	7, 147/ 8
be themselves. We be	content	that ye believe us	7, 149/ 14
thereupon he should be	content	to learn the gospel	7, 164/ 3
of their own conscience,	content	themselves with the only	7, 178/ 5
whom they be best	content	to hear of, because	7, 187/ 4
that they require would	content	them, it hath not	7, 196/ 14
suffer here) hold ourselves	content	to hear such foolish	7, 199/ 3
faith, they be not	content	therefore to leave at	7, 206/ 19
him; wherein we be	content	ye give him even	7, 226/ 34
sometimes some matter of	contention	for the defense of	7, 187/ 6
and perceived the wretched	contents	thereof, well and plainly	7, 114/ 26
wavering, abstinence against gluttony,	continence	against lechery, and finally	7, 209/ 32
prison the church made	continual	prayer and intercession for	7, 201/ 9
have here, except our	continual	hope in our Lord	7, 227/ 12
In most piteous wise	continually	calleth and crieth upon	7, 111/ 2

a monument and remembrance	continually	kept and reserved so	7, 181/ 23
toe they cease not	continually	to tear us. But	7, 225/ 31
d." But here to	continue	the plainness of his	7, 124/ 25
but also careless to	continue	therein, presuming upon that	7, 174/ 33
if it should be	continued	, shall be made desert	7, 150/ 31
true faith of Christ	continued	this fifteen hundred years	7, 167/ 14
to another, and so	continued	and kept among all	7, 173/ 10
mischievous, never so long	continued	, yet they shall never	7, 174/ 26
that feast ever after	continued	and had in honor	7, 181/ 18
folk hath ever since	continued	it, ye may soon	7, 204/ 23
whoso shall say the	contrary	, shall, as we suppose	7, 121/ 5
parts that knoweth the	contrary	. For we dare be	7, 133/ 33
so boldly affirmeth, the	contrary	is well and clearly	7, 134/ 1
for thereof is the	contrary	well known, and that	7, 135/ 1
nothing alleged to the	contrary	but their own wills	7, 140/ 29
lawfully have done the	contrary	, affirming it for good	7, 146/ 27
then either are they,	contrary	to his count, more	7, 152/ 10
vowed to God the	contrary	? But he forceth not	7, 152/ 30
the other side the	contrary	belief would send many	7, 175/ 20
that way very far	contrary	not only to God's	7, 175/ 34
nor color to the	contrary	? What shift find they	7, 180/ 3
and rejecting of the	contrary	; so far forth that	7, 182/ 19
and rejection of the	contrary	, so far forth that	7, 182/ 32
for shame say the	contrary	, but are by the	7, 183/ 20
unto the Corinthians the	contrary	. Now if they would	7, 190/ 4
as would hold the	contrary	. Nor if they grant	7, 195/ 7
seemed to say the	contrary	-- except they will	7, 195/ 12
obstinate affirmers of the	contrary	for plain erroneous heretics	7, 195/ 26
that would affirm the	contrary	. And in this point	7, 203/ 30
find full well the	contrary	. For albeit that of	7, 204/ 33
affirm and say the	contrary	. And surely if three	7, 208/ 23
come and say the	contrary	, and tell him plain	7, 208/ 27
ever told you the	contrary	: ye shall, we be	7, 209/ 4
what comfort, on the	contrary	part, when all we	7, 228/ 5
with God's grace by	contrition	and heaviness of heart	7, 191/ 20
that it is so	contrived	and the words so	7, 114/ 28
open plain despite and	contumely	. Now to the intent	7, 164/ 9
his high wisdom seeth	convenient	, into that eternal heavenly	7, 113/ 4
the world; nor very	convenient	for him to take	7, 137/ 4
always clean forgiven without	convenient	penance done or other	7, 176/ 4
of Canterbury by the	convent	of the monks at	7, 129/ 19
fault after the man's	conversion	, it followeth that the	7, 173/ 23
that after a man's	conversion	once to God again	7, 173/ 33
rule, that at every	conversion	from sin with purpose	7, 174/ 18
of hell by his	conversion	: all the pain that	7, 176/ 7
any season our guardians	convey	some of us to	7, 221/ 9

there. For among they	convey	us into our own	7, 221/ 24
thing his device and	conveyance	well declareth, although he	7, 154/ 30
that he thought it	conveyed	by the malice of	7, 130/ 33
to be by ship	conveyed	a long journey by	7, 189/ 8
that in their own	convocations	His Grace never devised	7, 141/ 16
pain, nor no plaster	cool	our heat. Your keepers	7, 225/ 24
to set in saints'	cope	, and send the money	7, 224/ 25
should not be too	copious	and common, whereby good	7, 197/ 32
First Epistle to the	Corinthians	, the third chapter, speaking	7, 187/ 7
you, writeth unto the	Corinthians	the contrary. Now if	7, 190/ 4
right hard shift for	corn	, yet, our Lord be	7, 121/ 20
which was plenty of	corn	, the poor and sick	7, 121/ 37
generation enough for the	corn	that the ground beareth	7, 157/ 31
of the very whole	corps	and body of the	7, 161/ 10
necessary for the whole	corps	of Christendom or some	7, 198/ 20
and whole the great	corps	of all Christian countries	7, 209/ 3
the burying of the	corpse	the selfsame psalms sung	7, 204/ 16
look on our carrion	corpse	carried out with great	7, 220/ 23
sparing of his just	correction	to suffer him abuse	7, 113/ 20
these be they that	corrupt	the generations. And these	7, 127/ 18
These be they that	corrupt	the generation of mankind	7, 150/ 18
false faith infect and	corrupt	the people, causing them	7, 167/ 6
the reading be deadly	corrupted	and venomd; yet if	7, 114/ 31
heresies. For he had	corrupted	and purposely changed in	7, 161/ 28
body is so incurably	corrupted	that they shall walter	7, 189/ 23
simple and frail and	corruptible	works as can never	7, 187/ 27
the hindering of matrimony,	corrupting	of generation; more than	7, 161/ 1
put yourself to great	cost	and did us great	7, 224/ 5
here with much less	cost	than one marriage, and	7, 224/ 33
much feasting, riotous and	costly	; and finally, like mad	7, 220/ 17
and the words so	couched	, that by the secret	7, 114/ 29
words be commonly so	couched	that the bill saith	7, 130/ 17
beggars, and his bill	couched	as full of lies	7, 144/ 18
except the king's learned	Council	, be feed with the	7, 140/ 2
except the king's learned	Council	, there be two follies	7, 141/ 2
and the king's learned	Council	is not there at	7, 141/ 4
Sir Thomas More, knight,	councilor	to our sovereign lord	7, 109/ 1
of his acquaintance and	counsel	, whom God gave at	7, 114/ 1
toward us in giving	counsel	against us to the	7, 114/ 4
by the advice and	counsel	of him and of	7, 114/ 12
under the color of	counsel	, proud arrogance under the	7, 115/ 1
upon him to give	counsel	to a king, when	7, 137/ 5
we would give you	counsel	to look well what	7, 149/ 1
by the advice and	counsel	of their chief head	7, 214/ 17
ourselves as we now	counsel	you. And God give	7, 219/ 24
it were a mad	count	indeed, and yet as	7, 125/ 9

his sad and earnest	count	that he maketh you	7, 125/ 10
they, contrary to his	count	, more than the hundredth	7, 152/ 11
unwise argument make a	countenance	to throw it against	7, 199/ 6
they likewise object in	countenance	against the clergy, but	7, 200/ 20
piteous look and lamentable	countenance	casteth his unkind forgetfulness	7, 219/ 9
and rejection of the	counterfeit	and false. Whereby it	7, 182/ 28
person alone more than	counterpoiseth	all the lords spiritual	7, 140/ 12
by the naming and	counting	of so many quarters	7, 124/ 8
laws of other Christian	countries	, yet could they not	7, 140/ 28
been traveled in many	countries	among sundry sects, but	7, 173/ 13
corps of all Christian	countries	, so many hundred years	7, 209/ 3
be and in other	countries	is provided for well	7, 215/ 17
favor toward his native	country	, though he be run	7, 151/ 22
there hath in every	country	and in every age	7, 196/ 15
of -- for no	country	is there in Christendom	7, 196/ 22
were in a far	country	for debt kept in	7, 208/ 25
temporal men in every	county	, know well that this	7, 126/ 20
will not rather take	courage	to commit like offense	7, 133/ 22
that will not take	courage	to commit like offense	7, 136/ 7
of lightness and bold	courage	to sin. For when	7, 174/ 22
world great occasion and	courage	not only to fall	7, 174/ 31
But surely, of common	course	, he that will not	7, 201/ 25
him in the spiritual	court	in a matter determinable	7, 116/ 32
determinable in the king's	court	, was accused of heresy	7, 116/ 33
belongs unto the spiritual	court	. After which thing well	7, 133/ 4
plea in a spiritual	court	, for a matter whereof	7, 133/ 14
determinable in the king's	court	; for the matter was	7, 134/ 31
and in his high	court	of record testified and	7, 137/ 11
be in his high	court	of Parliament more weak	7, 141/ 20
is that the spiritual	court	hath examination of heretics	7, 158/ 9
is of your own	courtesy	and not of any	7, 159/ 30
belonged unto your high	courts	? And what punishment hath	7, 133/ 16
man weeneth he were	cousin	to God, and could	7, 156/ 7
iwis this was not	covenable	, wife, when ye wept	7, 222/ 8
get any cloak to	cover	it. Now where he	7, 131/ 21
the while hide and	cover	under his cloak of	7, 163/ 4
is that fire rather	covered	than quenched, because they	7, 149/ 26
church, but though he	covered	it never so close	7, 172/ 5
faith. For which he	covereth	his malicious intent and	7, 154/ 34
the devil's drift, always	covering	his poison under some	7, 118/ 35
first, and after that	covertly	as many as have	7, 137/ 24
of them had first	covertly	conspired and after openly	7, 143/ 22
the clergy were so	covetous	and cruel therewith that	7, 204/ 30
preach to oxen and	cows	and their calves too	7, 185/ 17
and fellowships of the	crafts	, in other places of	7, 214/ 26
the blame of his	creation	. So that the praise	7, 184/ 32

heard," saith he, "every	creature	that is in heaven	7, 184/ 20
text saith that every	creature	in the sea and	7, 185/ 11
his Gospel to every	creature	, they may bear you	7, 185/ 16
sent to none other	creature	than such as he	7, 185/ 18
John spoke of every	creature	in hell giving honor	7, 185/ 22
that is given by	creatures	in hell unto the	7, 184/ 33
that redemption; as the	creatures	walking upon earth or	7, 184/ 35
not. But the blessed	creatures	in heaven give honor	7, 185/ 3
because all they be	creatures	. But as they were	7, 185/ 18
if they got them	credence	and obtained, they then	7, 161/ 20
or far out of	credence	with the people, then	7, 162/ 20
and bereave him his	credence	among all such as	7, 172/ 21
than of any great	credence	that they give unto	7, 178/ 8
will take away all	credence	and authority from the	7, 182/ 9
had clearly lost its	credence	. And therefore, as we	7, 195/ 16
one man is in	credence	worth some seven score	7, 209/ 10
may soon see what	credence	ye should give him	7, 226/ 34
he shall not hear	credibly	reported of such apparitions	7, 196/ 23
qui non viderunt et	crediderunt	" (Blessed and happy be	7, 197/ 23
words of the common	Creed	is it said of	7, 186/ 12
should not so soon	creep	out of our pain	7, 114/ 15
because they suffered it	creep	forth so far at	7, 149/ 26
we, that neither can	creep	one foot out of	7, 225/ 10
as the fire ever	creepeth	forward and laboreth to	7, 149/ 9
Fifth, those heresies secretly	creeping	on still among the	7, 143/ 21
or some surreption and	creeping	in of vainglory and	7, 188/ 6
have long lain and	cried	so far from you	7, 111/ 28
else he would have	cried	out upon their possessions	7, 143/ 1
wise continually calleth and	crieth	upon your devout charity	7, 111/ 2
zelator of the commonwealth	crieth	out upon the king	7, 136/ 11
aggrieveth he his great	crimes	with heinous words, gay	7, 127/ 7
now upon these heinous	crimes	laid unto the whole	7, 127/ 22
they might with false	crimes	laid unto some, or	7, 162/ 15
carrion than all the	crimes	wherein he hath belied	7, 162/ 26
the offenders of this	crooked	and perverse generation." We	7, 133/ 25
the offenders of this	crooked	and perverse generation." Lo	7, 136/ 10
miracles as did these	crooked	hearted Jews which said	7, 197/ 13
he these perverse and	crooked	malicious people that he	7, 197/ 18
God died on the	cross	because of the unity	7, 200/ 34
green freres than the	crouched	. Ye know right well	7, 123/ 16
is white and the	crow	black than agree that	7, 194/ 33
manfully against the king's	crown	and dignity, promoted him	7, 117/ 8
ruin of the king's	crown	. And therewith rolling in	7, 127/ 28
is your sword, power,	crown	, and dignity become?" as	7, 127/ 32
manfully against the king's	crown	and his dignity": all	7, 131/ 27
ruin of the king's	crown	, with great exclamations, "O	7, 136/ 27

ruin of the king's	crown	, to restore and uphold	7, 139/ 25
speak against the king's	crown	and dignity in the	7, 140/ 3
the ruin of his	crown	and dignity. And this	7, 141/ 29
shipwreck and the king's	crown	from ruin. But now	7, 142/ 2
not your sword, power,	crown	, dignity, and obedience of	7, 155/ 14
not your sword, power,	crown	and dignity, and obedience	7, 158/ 1
appointeth it unto? His	crown	no man weareth but	7, 158/ 5
him, his sword, power,	crown	, and dignity is nothing	7, 158/ 7
realm that had his	crown	translated from him because	7, 158/ 15
than bringing the king's	crown	to ruin; more than	7, 161/ 3
the ruin of his	crown	, the shipwreck of his	7, 163/ 29
His Highness have any	crowned	kings under him, his	7, 158/ 6
from generation, lest evil	crows	bring you forth evil	7, 153/ 6
purgatory. Of all which	cruel	persons so procuring, not	7, 112/ 11
among us than their	cruel	unkindness toward us in	7, 114/ 3
not enough to the	cruel	mind of this man	7, 145/ 13
the worst and most	cruel	kind. For of all	7, 145/ 17
he fareth as a	cruel	thief that would, without	7, 145/ 21
into a wild, fierce,	cruel	appetite more than brutish	7, 171/ 6
whereas they cloak their	cruel	purpose and intent under	7, 171/ 21
in purgatory, which these	cruel	heretics would make you	7, 190/ 1
then were he very	cruel	in that he delivereth	7, 198/ 12
if he were therefore	cruel	as often as he	7, 198/ 25
have ye take for	cruel	is of truth most	7, 199/ 32
most rigorous and most	cruel	, likewise as a sharp	7, 199/ 34
accounted for unloving and	cruel	that beateth his child	7, 200/ 5
that are dead, be	cruel	and do much more	7, 200/ 14
the priests be very	cruel	that will say none	7, 204/ 27
were so covetous and	cruel	therewith that there will	7, 204/ 30
God keep you from,	cruel	damned spirits, odious, envious	7, 225/ 26
these heretics, almost as	cruel	as they, procuring to	7, 225/ 32
under pretext of plainness,	cruelty	under the cloak of	7, 114/ 34
his hard heart and	cruelty	, the man tempereth his	7, 150/ 1
this unreasonable reason layeth	cruelty	to the blame of	7, 198/ 26
and in God no	cruelty	, though he suffer his	7, 198/ 33
when we heard him	cry	out so loud, "Oh	7, 125/ 25
else but only to	cry	him mercy, as one	7, 174/ 29
Christ himself, stand and	cry	at his ear that	7, 212/ 29
of your rest with	crying	at your ears at	7, 112/ 4
great and grievous exclamations,	crying	out upon the great	7, 127/ 25
good, gracious king, and	crying	out upon the pope	7, 128/ 26
weariness of their importunate	crying	. But as for us	7, 205/ 27
nor do purpose to	cumber	you with rehearsal and	7, 119/ 35
We have here somewhat	cumbered	you with a piece	7, 133/ 25
this man showeth his	cunning	! For if this be	7, 146/ 11
the virtuous holiness and	cunning	of such as so	7, 177/ 26

that right wise and	cunning	men will say that	7, 177/ 29
and witnessed by great	cunning	men and holy blessed	7, 191/ 5
lettered men and right	cunning	men will not let	7, 208/ 5
we wisdom against folly,	cunning	against ignorance, charity against	7, 209/ 28
wherein he would seem	cunning	because he had a	7, 215/ 32
whereof neither bishop nor	curate	nor mayor nor alderman	7, 132/ 10
for indicting of certain	curates	of extortion and incontinency	7, 116/ 26
for indicting of certain	curates	of extortion and incontinency	7, 132/ 3
been in London many	curates	indicted of extortion and	7, 132/ 6
any of them be	curates	of men's souls and	7, 154/ 3
he made of the	cure	and care that men	7, 201/ 31
with you that sometimes	cure	and heal you; no	7, 225/ 23
faithless and so proudly	curious	that he looketh, ere	7, 196/ 34
and mortuaries, blessing and	cursing	, citing, suspending, and assoiling	7, 115/ 20
that the guise and	custom	to pray for souls	7, 204/ 20
hath so long ago	customably	recommended in their prayers	7, 203/ 34
true except any be	cut	off. Summa then, two	7, 125/ 5
bear it to the	cutler's	to grind, that he	7, 136/ 17
Chrysostom, Saint Basil, Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Bernard, Saint Thomas	7, 159/ 11
Chrysostom, Saint Basil, Saint	Cyprian	, and finally all the	7, 195/ 3
and holy martyr Saint	Cyprian	, Saint Hilary, Saint Bede	7, 210/ 14
Gregory Emissenus -- Saint	Cyril	, Saint Damascene, the famous	7, 210/ 12
and especially by the	daily	Masses and other ghostly	7, 111/ 19
beggars be, as folk	daily	begging our alms of	7, 119/ 8
by very constraint they	daily	die for hunger --	7, 122/ 10
flit therefrom as they	daily	do change and vary	7, 183/ 11
find that in their	daily	Masses they prayed ever	7, 204/ 13
belief, and with their	daily	prayers and almsdeed done	7, 210/ 20
for all the statute,	daily	much land in to	7, 214/ 4
Augustine saith and Saint	Damascene	) none other manner proof	7, 203/ 27
-- Saint Cyril, Saint	Damascene	, the famous doctor and	7, 210/ 13
likelihood ransacked up all	Dame	Rhetoric's rolls to find	7, 136/ 13
purgatory is a plain	damnable	heresy. Wherefore it well	7, 207/ 32
God's grace and their	damnation	to the blame of	7, 184/ 32
folk great occasion of	damnation	, which presuming upon such	7, 199/ 28
occasion of any man's	damnation	. Now where they likewise	7, 200/ 19
merits be delivered of	damnation	, nor in likewise he	7, 202/ 6
as were neither deadly	damned	wretches forever, nor on	7, 172/ 33
that hell where the	damned	souls be, they be	7, 178/ 22
any other than the	damned	spirits, the very jailers	7, 179/ 1
whether Christ delivered the	damned	souls out of hell	7, 179/ 20
that in hell among	damned	souls is there none	7, 184/ 26
and the devil and	damned	souls in hell, because	7, 185/ 10
not the devils and	damned	souls that blaspheme him	7, 185/ 25
hell in which the	damned	souls be pained, which	7, 185/ 34
beneath in which the	damned	souls be punished. This	7, 186/ 29

the special hell of	damned	souls the pains were	7, 186/ 35
for him. And therefore	damned	souls cannot by other	7, 202/ 5
us that now lie	damned	in hell. For some	7, 220/ 7
other side, that neither	damned	wretches at any time	7, 221/ 5
keep you from, cruel	damned	spirits, odious, envious, and	7, 225/ 26
so bound to do,	damning	always for heretics all	7, 203/ 29
well, pipe, sing, and	dance	, and no more think	7, 222/ 11
the poor freres with	Danes	and Saxons and noble	7, 125/ 29
put him in the	danger	of his own demeanor	7, 113/ 19
to be in their	danger	which would haply have	7, 146/ 21
and themselves the most	dangerous	and furthest from all	7, 208/ 15
saith, "scarcely any eye	dare	look, the foul, unhappy	7, 120/ 9
five pence quarterly, we	dare	boldly say that ye	7, 123/ 20
a thousand marks, we	dare	surely say again that	7, 129/ 3
the contrary. For we	dare	be bold to warrant	7, 133/ 33
favor him. For we	dare	make you the warrantise	7, 139/ 4
dispose them better, we	dare	boldly say, whoso giveth	7, 148/ 35
king's realm some that	dare	disobey him, it were	7, 158/ 21
his mind, which he	dare	not yet speak of	7, 160/ 3
as having any learning	dare	call themselves Christian men	7, 194/ 9
much more that they	dare	for shame call themselves	7, 194/ 19
though it seem you	dark	at the first hearing	7, 206/ 9
are here in the	dark	, saving for sights unpleasant	7, 225/ 8
and broiling in the	dark	fire one long night	7, 225/ 18
be drowned in the	darkness	that is here rather	7, 221/ 22
king nor beareth any	date	. So that a man	7, 132/ 15
the whole psalter of	David	, the very sum of	7, 182/ 3
spiritual man at this	day	that so calleth any	7, 130/ 11
Westminster should sing every	day	as many Masses for	7, 139/ 13
godly many a fair	day	and duly served God	7, 146/ 1
well, many a fair	day	? And now if, their	7, 151/ 10
him on the one	day	, and then kneel to	7, 154/ 7
hand on the other	day	; reverently hear him preach	7, 154/ 9
against them at this	day	, and it also appeareth	7, 180/ 23
made open, for the	day	of our Lord shall	7, 187/ 12
the Apostle saith, the	day	of our Lord, which	7, 188/ 11
the whole world the	day	of the general judgment	7, 188/ 12
every man particular the	day	of his own judgment	7, 188/ 13
in fire till the	Day	of Doom, than any	7, 206/ 4
sleep shall until the	Day	of Doom. O sow-drunken	7, 212/ 25
and longed sore for	day	while every hour seemed	7, 225/ 16
thou make any good	day's	journey. And therefore that	7, 201/ 29
poor sick folk in	days	past, long before your	7, 120/ 22
age) but unto the	days	of your good remembrance	7, 120/ 28
that they have in	days	past seen as many	7, 120/ 32
up to King John's	days	, spending much labor about	7, 128/ 25

Saint Augustine in his	days	when he perceived that	7, 144/ 28
in England in the	days	of King Henry the	7, 149/ 31
holy fathers since Christ's	days	until your own days	7, 159/ 12
days until your own	days	have understood it. This	7, 159/ 13
aside, to set holy	days	and fasting days at	7, 167/ 8
holy days and fasting	days	at naught, to contemn	7, 167/ 8
reforged within so few	days	with contempt of God	7, 167/ 16
he should within three	days	be recovered and whole	7, 177/ 18
it also in their	days	and before; then would	7, 180/ 25
honor until Christ's own	days	, and our Savior himself	7, 181/ 19
for repentance all the	days	of their life, and	7, 192/ 11
among the clergy in	days	past, one time or	7, 204/ 7
long used before his	days	. And because ye shall	7, 204/ 19
Christian people from Christ's	days	hitherto hath firm and	7, 210/ 18
hundred year before his	days	in the church of	7, 212/ 17
any such these many	days	been given, and then	7, 215/ 7
Christian people from Christ's	days	until your own time	7, 217/ 31
long night of many	days	, of many weeks, and	7, 225/ 19
head first began to	daze	of that evil drink	7, 211/ 26
bead-roll bishops, abbots, priors,	deacons	, archdeacons, suffragans, priests, monks	7, 115/ 14
the apostles and the	deacons	, which were then the	7, 138/ 17
as well quick as	dead	. He deviseth a piteous	7, 115/ 5
hear of so many	dead	or see so many	7, 122/ 5
that after the bodies	dead	and deceased, the souls	7, 172/ 32
of them that were	dead	in the battle? Doth	7, 179/ 32
people till he were	dead	, so answereth he these	7, 197/ 17
apparitions till they be	dead	. And then shall he	7, 197/ 19
and relief of the	dead	and instruction and amendment	7, 197/ 26
to us that are	dead	, be cruel and do	7, 200/ 13
neither for quick nor	dead	, nor make no very	7, 204/ 35
perceived and taught and	dead	men's souls prayed for	7, 213/ 14
the burying of the	dead	is well allowed and	7, 220/ 2
namely, devised by the	dead	before his death --	7, 220/ 4
your heart against the	deadly	poison of their pestilent	7, 112/ 9
and thereby the most	deadly	deviser of our pains	7, 112/ 15
in the reading be	deadly	corrupted and venomd; yet	7, 114/ 31
and of a very	deadly	devilish hate. For whereas	7, 170/ 27
foes, hating the church	deadly	because it willeth their	7, 171/ 8
such as were neither	deadly	damned wretches forever, nor	7, 172/ 33
mishap to die in	deadly	sin and impenitent, since	7, 188/ 29
as come thence so	deadly	poisoned with sin that	7, 189/ 32
yet due to the	deadly	sins, rest and remain	7, 193/ 11
affirm to be undoubted	deadly	sin. And now whereas	7, 208/ 1
such wise blind, dumb,	deaf	, or lame, as be	7, 226/ 18
enough and a great	deal	more. For after that	7, 167/ 3
have then a great	deal	too little. But now	7, 217/ 8

venomous writing for the	dear	love and charity that	7, 112/ 28
poor householders have these	dear	years made right hard	7, 121/ 20
in the last two	dear	years died up of	7, 122/ 1
bought up in the	dear	years all the lands	7, 145/ 3
we consider in ourselves,	dear	brethren and sisters in	7, 170/ 2
faithful folk and our	dear	loving friends, beseeching your	7, 218/ 4
mind, wit ye well,	dear	friends, that among the	7, 219/ 10
them the least. Therefore,	dear	friends, let our folly	7, 219/ 14
beseech you, for our	dear	Lady's love, to let	7, 226/ 6
promise be kept. Now,	dear	friends, remember how nature	7, 228/ 11
God gave at their	death	the grace to repent	7, 114/ 1
clergy have, since the	death	of Richard Hunne, promoted	7, 134/ 12
by pain after the	death	ere ever they were	7, 173/ 3
the punishment at the	death	remaining due and undone	7, 173/ 28
the warning of his	death	given him by the	7, 176/ 23
his estate after his	death	, forasmuch as he had	7, 176/ 28
that is unto the	death	; I bid not that	7, 184/ 6
their faith unto the	death	and fall from Christ	7, 187/ 25
own judgment after his	death	, shall show his work	7, 188/ 14
their friends after the	death	and showed themselves helped	7, 202/ 29
sin fallen after their	death	into pain, and therefore	7, 203/ 15
of shame and of	death	also, to show their	7, 208/ 6
the dead before his	death	-- is of God	7, 220/ 4
men merry at our	death	and take our burying	7, 220/ 18
driven off to our	death	grew but of our	7, 223/ 16
driving all to our	death	as we told you	7, 223/ 21
dispicions of all this	debate	and question with the	7, 213/ 21
a far country for	debt	kept in prison, and	7, 208/ 25
would not fail to	decay	; they perceiving this have	7, 161/ 24
for us since our	decease	and departing, have made	7, 227/ 15
the bodies dead and	deceased	, the souls of such	7, 172/ 32
great, by the souls	deceased	and departed the world	7, 189/ 30
they may peradventure sore	deceive	themselves. For if they	7, 148/ 15
if our executors now	deceive	us and do no	7, 223/ 11
give you, that ye	deceive	not yourself: we that	7, 223/ 23
that it cannot be	deceived	in the choice of	7, 182/ 18
the church cannot be	deceived	in the choice of	7, 182/ 31
church might so be	deceived	in the choice of	7, 183/ 2
of Christ cannot be	deceived	in the choice and	7, 183/ 8
think, ye be far	deceived	. For likewise as good	7, 220/ 29
he then should well	decipher	himself and well declare	7, 208/ 31
our beginning at the	declaration	of his untruth, which	7, 119/ 32
and question with the	declaration	of one or two	7, 213/ 22
cause driveth us to	declare	unto you the feebleness	7, 118/ 17
iniquity should seem to	declare	the one only fault	7, 160/ 11
he should seem to	declare	the one and only	7, 162/ 28

of scripture so openly	declare	the need that we	7, 179/ 33
of our Lord shall	declare	it; for in the	7, 187/ 12
fire shall prove and	declare	. For here in purgatory	7, 188/ 15
decipher himself and well	declare	thereby that he would	7, 208/ 32
Holy Ghost indited, evidently	declare	that not only Saint	7, 210/ 6
the world disclosed and	declared	by us, he might	7, 113/ 17
by plain statute is	declared	to pertain to the	7, 134/ 32
kind of living as	declared	that his pleasure was	7, 146/ 17
hearkening he accounted and	declared	for better business than	7, 147/ 2
and came hither, plainly	declared	unto us. And surely	7, 160/ 18
as we have before	declared	you, the fear of	7, 210/ 23
of all holy doctors,	declared	by good reason, and	7, 217/ 32
device and conveyance well	declareth	, although he forbear expressly	7, 154/ 30
the thing that highly	declareth	his great mercy and	7, 175/ 25
water, our Savior himself	declareth	by the words of	7, 179/ 6
his works than one,	declareth	plainly that the fore-remembered	7, 190/ 29
this matter, he specially	declareth	in this. Ye see	7, 216/ 35
whosoever have in derision,	declareth	very well how little	7, 226/ 28
thereof, well and plainly	declaring	what evil spirit inspired	7, 114/ 27
a bill put in	declaring	how much temporal land	7, 143/ 7
of all, lest we	declaring	such a horrible carrion	7, 160/ 10
they fall while they	decline	from the truth. For	7, 198/ 5
thieves, and idle people,	decrease	. Then shall these great	7, 155/ 12
sore and sick beggars	decrease	. How so? Shall there	7, 155/ 33
thieves and idle people	decrease	. " This man weeneth he	7, 156/ 7
thieves, and idle people	decrease	? Except he think that	7, 156/ 29
shall beggars and bawds	decrease	, then shall idle folk	7, 168/ 2
great feast of the	dedication	of the Temple of	7, 181/ 15
of the Kings: "Dominus	deducit	ad inferos et reducit	7, 178/ 20
punishment for his unhappy	deed	? But for that both	7, 113/ 28
a rape committed in	deed	, so is there ever	7, 131/ 9
Martin Luther. This godly	deed	done by His Highness	7, 162/ 34
given or other good	deed	done, not forthwith resisted	7, 188/ 7
penance and satisfaction in	deed	against his thought, word	7, 191/ 21
his thought, word, and	deed	by which God was	7, 191/ 22
pope, but in very	deed	they cast it at	7, 199/ 7
piteous is in very	deed	most rigorous and most	7, 199/ 34
but yet in very	deed	they strike the stroke	7, 200/ 21
alms nor other good	deed	done by one man	7, 200/ 24
that no man's good	deed	done among you for	7, 200/ 27
layeth against them their	deed	wherein they break no	7, 216/ 29
pilgrimage, or other good	deed	done for us he	7, 221/ 13
these good things in	deed	that we do thus	7, 223/ 19
God's grace about charitable	deeds	to the needy, and	7, 168/ 33
suffered, with other good	deeds	there in their life	7, 175/ 13
and other good virtuous	deeds	might abolish and wear	7, 177/ 7

of other men's good	deeds	. For if thyself do	7, 201/ 27
of other men's good	deeds	but only such as	7, 201/ 33
thing in their own	deeds	that other men's deeds	7, 201/ 34
deeds that other men's	deeds	should help them, and	7, 202/ 1
partners of such good	deeds	as ye that are	7, 202/ 10
he accepted the good	deeds	that his executors do	7, 222/ 35
delay of our good	deeds	driven off to our	7, 223/ 15
and inhabitable." Lo, the	deep	insight that this beggars'	7, 150/ 32
and send him down	deep	into hell. And it	7, 207/ 16
and dignity is nothing	defaced	nor diminished, but honored	7, 158/ 7
license and liberty to	defame	the clergy at their	7, 116/ 16
in number and their	default	in finding, all this	7, 115/ 12
lay people to the	default	and blame of all	7, 126/ 29
they should die for	default	. But this good, honest	7, 130/ 28
that by their own	default	they have lost their	7, 184/ 28
our testament, yet our	default	driving all to our	7, 223/ 20
much more difficulty to	defend	the clergy and keep	7, 128/ 13
would labor sore to	defend	their faults, and that	7, 132/ 7
can in no wise	defend	, they cannot yet find	7, 183/ 30
hand at liberty to	defend	our face from the	7, 225/ 11
part of the party	defendant	. Because that like as	7, 135/ 29
from the mind of	defending	any such spiritual vice	7, 171/ 25
of contention for the	defense	of their false exposition	7, 187/ 6
well deserved title of	Defensor	of the Faith given	7, 162/ 35
whereof himself is the	defensor	, is false and feigned	7, 164/ 1
cleansed nor yet sore	defiled	, but that the fire	7, 189/ 35
peradventure with some new	degree	increased by the comfort	7, 221/ 2
own fault, since the	delay	of our good deeds	7, 223/ 15
that after all the	delicates	that it had tasted	7, 179/ 9
simple reader might by	delight	in the reading be	7, 114/ 31
be bestowed upon worldly	delight	and pleasure? Nay, nay	7, 177/ 14
charitable means, vouchsafe to	deliver	us hence. From whence	7, 111/ 11
which the pope might	deliver	any soul by his	7, 198/ 11
rather, against God's purpose,	deliver	them free than change	7, 198/ 16
that the pope may	deliver	all souls out of	7, 198/ 24
God, which may undoubtedly	deliver	all souls thence; and	7, 198/ 27
might, if he list,	deliver	them all forever. But	7, 198/ 30
as he will not	deliver	any thence, so will	7, 198/ 30
not without good order	deliver	any soul hence. For	7, 198/ 31
God should always forthwith	deliver	every man here --	7, 199/ 19
and so to be	delivered	of the endless pain	7, 175/ 5
not so freely be	delivered	of purgatory, but that	7, 175/ 6
be, they be never	delivered	thence again. Wherefore it	7, 178/ 23
his new testament --	delivered	out of the lake	7, 179/ 17
that doubteth whether Christ	delivered	the damned souls out	7, 179/ 20
that God the rather	delivered	him for other men's	7, 201/ 10

other men's merits be	delivered	of damnation, nor in	7, 202/ 6
showed themselves helped and	delivered	hence by pilgrimage, almsdeed	7, 202/ 30
thereby be loosed and	delivered	of their sins. So	7, 203/ 17
that they whom God	delivereth	and bringeth thence again	7, 178/ 24
cruel in that he	delivereth	them not without money	7, 198/ 12
for another's sake, and	delivereth	him at another man's	7, 201/ 12
more excellent sight, hearing,	deliverness	, and speech, by means	7, 226/ 21
apostles that at the	delivery	of Saint Peter out	7, 201/ 8
danger of his own	demeanor	, than for the sparing	7, 113/ 20
horrible, and intolerable mischievous	demeanor	of the church be	7, 163/ 33
for his desert and	demerit	have the grace of	7, 191/ 28
king well knew and	denied	it not, the election	7, 129/ 21
the temporal lords have	denied	and refused; as appeareth	7, 140/ 21
life that ever was	denied	him. And therefore this	7, 141/ 17
scant the devil himself	denieth	: purgatory must needs appear	7, 173/ 20
be so bold to	deny	it him till he	7, 121/ 14
then can he not	deny	but that of the	7, 152/ 17
laid against them and	deny	the right sense. But	7, 180/ 8
and let not to	deny	the scripture and all	7, 180/ 13
what ground do they	deny	it for scripture? Because	7, 180/ 19
neither do nor can	deny	but that it is	7, 180/ 21
For if they would	deny	that, both the holy	7, 180/ 22
the Jews admitted, and	deny	that book to be	7, 181/ 4
And surely if they	deny	the book of the	7, 181/ 28
For if these heretics	deny	for holy scripture any	7, 182/ 11
for holy scripture, then	deny	they one of the	7, 182/ 12
needs grant except they	deny	Saint John. What say	7, 184/ 18
And therefore, except they	deny	Saint Peter, they cannot	7, 187/ 2
Saint Peter, they cannot	deny	purgatory. And yet if	7, 187/ 2
And yet if they	deny	Saint Peter, we shall	7, 187/ 3
Christian men and yet	deny	purgatory. For if they	7, 194/ 10
Christian men, and then	deny	the thing which the	7, 194/ 20
to do, will rather	deny	that the swan is	7, 194/ 32
yet can they neither	deny	that the Catholic Church	7, 195/ 5
they may as well	deny	hell and heaven too	7, 196/ 2
heaven too, as they	deny	purgatory. For there cometh	7, 196/ 2
truth. For while they	deny	purgatory, they now affirm	7, 198/ 5
in this point and	deny	these things altogether, yet	7, 203/ 8
to break out and	deny	that book for holy	7, 203/ 20
them forth farther and	deny	purgatory utterly, to the	7, 206/ 21
step yet farther and	deny	hell and all, and	7, 206/ 24
that as yet they	deny	it not, yet pull	7, 206/ 25
mind of them that	deny	purgatory, or say that	7, 206/ 30
mad as utterly to	deny	purgatory, saving in that	7, 209/ 36
stick stiff in the	denying	, we then marvel much	7, 194/ 18
at that time to	depart	and die, yet seemeth	7, 176/ 25

would say that whoso	depart	out of this world	7, 184/ 9
feel when they be	departed	thence, we shall therefore	7, 189/ 3
the souls deceased and	departed	the world: that such	7, 189/ 30
have of us silly	departed	souls, toucheth quickly the	7, 201/ 31
purpose of amendment, that	departeth	the world in the	7, 202/ 3
the soul after his	departing	out of the world	7, 187/ 31
since our decease and	departing	, have made intercessors for	7, 227/ 16
will for that thought	deprive	him the merit and	7, 188/ 10
himself or such his	deputies	as he appointeth it	7, 158/ 4
virtue be had in	derision	; then shall all vice	7, 168/ 11
case, whosoever have in	derision	, declareth very well how	7, 226/ 28
is to say, "He	descended	down beneath into the	7, 186/ 14
very sure that Christ	descended	not into all these	7, 186/ 17
Christ after his Passion, "	Descendit	ad inferna," that is	7, 186/ 13
he spoke it in	description	of that dry pit	7, 179/ 3
continued, shall be made	desert	and inhabitable." Lo, the	7, 150/ 31
make all the land	desert	and inhabitable, how happeneth	7, 151/ 7
shall wax not only	desert	but also (whereof we	7, 151/ 25
peradventure taketh "inhabitable" for	desert	, desolate, and not inhabited	7, 151/ 28
he shall for his	desert	and demerit have the	7, 191/ 28
the fault that he	deserve	not. For surely it	7, 125/ 18
of his godly, well	deserved	title of Defensor of	7, 162/ 35
in this world hath	deserved	more punishment than they	7, 173/ 1
only such as have	deserved	by some good thing	7, 201/ 34
help of God's grace	deserved	to be partners of	7, 202/ 9
less than our sin	deserveth	, but also most especially	7, 175/ 27
well perceive that we	desire	but your weal and	7, 113/ 29
poor folk, a devilish	desire	of noyance both to	7, 115/ 3
silence as, for such	desire	of idle living, fell	7, 146/ 24
his fervent boon and	desire	, at the contemplation of	7, 177/ 9
them into hell. From	desire	of which kind of	7, 200/ 16
other Christian men and	desire	them all to pray	7, 201/ 5
yet when good people	desire	them thereto and give	7, 205/ 8
But neither is there	desired	by the clergy, nor	7, 128/ 20
Grace never devised nor	desired	anything in his life	7, 141/ 17
in Abraham's bosom, he	desired	heavily to have him	7, 179/ 8
beggars? He deviseth nor	desireth	nothing to be given	7, 117/ 19
taketh "inhabitable" for desert,	desolate	, and not inhabited, because	7, 151/ 28
all the land into	desolation	and wilderness. And thus	7, 151/ 36
all his land into	desolation	and wilderness, were but	7, 163/ 30
man hanged himself for	despair	, despite, and for lack	7, 135/ 2
world impenitent or in	despair	, any prayer after made	7, 184/ 10
fear drawing them toward	despair	that if they mishappened	7, 192/ 28
but willingly will die	desperate	and impenitent wretches. This	7, 192/ 13
agree, is understood of	desperation	and impenitence, as though	7, 184/ 8
is that despicable and	despiteful	person which of late	7, 112/ 16

in such despiteous and	despiteful	manner. But go to	7, 156/ 21
here. And yet the	despiteful	sights that our evil	7, 221/ 20
the devils have in	despiteful	mockage cast in our	7, 221/ 31
hateful, despiteous enemies and	despiteful	tormenters, and their company	7, 225/ 28
forgive him!) is that	despiteous	and despiteful person which	7, 112/ 16
travail and labor to	destroy	them by whom we	7, 111/ 22
that it must needs	destroy	the jurisdiction temporal; whereas	7, 130/ 2
intendeth but openly to	destroy	the clergy first, and	7, 137/ 24
war and battle to	destroy	the king and his	7, 143/ 24
to contemn, hate, and	destroy	the church, and then	7, 163/ 12
him they devised to	destroy	him. And yet if	7, 196/ 13
and get the clergy	destroyed	, whereupon they perceive well	7, 161/ 22
and have the clergy	destroyed	, then should they more	7, 162/ 17
and very Gospel were	destroyed	or far out of	7, 162/ 19
might (the clergy first	destroyed	) bring in once after	7, 167/ 4
the clergy is thus	destroyed	and cast out, then	7, 168/ 4
be the marrers and	destroyers	of the realm, bringing	7, 127/ 4
of which himself wisely	destroyeth	all his whole matter	7, 213/ 23
the hatred and the	destruction	of the church, he	7, 163/ 36
that they by the	destruction	of the clergy mean	7, 164/ 11
Tyndale's testament, preaching the	destruction	of Christ's very faith	7, 166/ 15
to bring you to	destruction	, ye, like good Christian	7, 168/ 25
folly, tending to the	destruction	first of the clergy	7, 169/ 6
and bettering, not for	destruction	and undoing finally. He	7, 171/ 34
known that he was	detected	of heresy before the	7, 132/ 25
whom Richard Hunne was	detected	of heresy; yet, lest	7, 132/ 29
court in a matter	determinable	in the king's court	7, 116/ 33
law for a matter	determinable	in the king's court	7, 134/ 30
their purpose, have now	determined	themselves to assay the	7, 162/ 9
were very naught and	detestable	, although they truly meant	7, 171/ 20
in this wise: "Quem	Deus	suscitavit solutis doloribus inferni	7, 185/ 32
at last unto the	device	of some remedy for	7, 117/ 16
is a very feeble	device	. But now, since he	7, 141/ 21
say, whoso giveth this	device	as now doth this	7, 148/ 36
himself. For this mischievous	device	of his is indeed	7, 154/ 24
about. Which thing his	device	and conveyance well declareth	7, 154/ 29
exposition is neither our	device	nor any new found	7, 191/ 4
do in performing his	device	. And since that late	7, 223/ 1
to see what politic	devices	he findeth against the	7, 139/ 23
these his high politic	devices	were once by His	7, 155/ 4
his goodly and godly	devices	. Will ye plainly perceive	7, 159/ 35
your ghostly enemy, the	devil	. Which as soon as	7, 114/ 8
But yet because the	devil	is wont to lie	7, 114/ 18
the man proved the	devil	true. For by some	7, 114/ 25
inward working of the	devil	that helped to devise	7, 114/ 30
virtue that scant a	devil	could find in his	7, 156/ 20

goodness, which scant the	devil	himself denieth: purgatory must	7, 173/ 19
to blasphemy as the	devil	doth himself and impute	7, 184/ 30
the sea and the	devil	and damned souls in	7, 185/ 10
your ghostly enemy the	devil	, wherewith he hath so	7, 188/ 32
against inventions of the	devil	, constance against wavering, abstinence	7, 209/ 31
a quaffing with the	devil	, they did full sadly	7, 211/ 12
in which thing the	devil	is loath to walk	7, 221/ 14
nothing else but the	devil's	drift, always covering his	7, 118/ 34
proctor, or rather the	devil's	proctor, with other beggars	7, 161/ 15
only token of the	devil's	badge which themselves bear	7, 170/ 26
fantasy or to the	devil's	works, as did those	7, 197/ 4
in what drunkenness the	devil's	draught hath brought them	7, 211/ 21
long left in the	devil's	hands, will as their	7, 225/ 34
unto poor folk, a	devilish	desire of noyance both	7, 115/ 3
freedom, spurring forward the	devilish	unbridled appetite of lewd	7, 166/ 18
of a very deadly	devilish	hate. For whereas our	7, 170/ 27
purgatory, and not the	devils	and damned souls that	7, 185/ 25
of us when the	devils	have in despiteful mockage	7, 221/ 31
the means of such	devils'	proctors as under pretext	7, 215/ 9
devil that helped to	devise	it, a simple reader	7, 114/ 30
puling souls neither can	devise	nor utter. But verily	7, 136/ 31
the man would now	devise	some good, wholesome laws	7, 139/ 29
as the wretches could	devise	. But when they have	7, 162/ 5
cannot in the world	devise	of what people he	7, 165/ 6
that men may there	devise	their lands into mortmain	7, 214/ 23
do thus at last	devise	in our testament, yet	7, 223/ 20
worth but if he	devised	against all these mischiefs	7, 139/ 22
convocations His Grace never	devised	nor desired anything in	7, 141/ 16
will have no law	devised	for the remedy of	7, 141/ 22
what help hath he	devised	else? The help of	7, 141/ 23
this bill was it	devised	to take their possessions	7, 143/ 10
is; but the bill	devised	of rancor and evil	7, 143/ 15
his good Christian commons	devised	good laws against heretics	7, 143/ 31
soon as he hath	devised	it, now weeneth he	7, 156/ 8
means? Whom hath he	devised	more to set idle	7, 157/ 17
should believe him they	devised	to destroy him. And	7, 196/ 13
and ostentation -- namely,	devised	by the dead before	7, 220/ 4
bore arms before. Then	devised	we some doctor to	7, 220/ 14
with some fond fantasy	devised	of our name; and	7, 220/ 16
thereby the most deadly	deviser	of our pains and	7, 112/ 15
quick as dead. He	deviseth	a piteous bill of	7, 115/ 6
the poor beggars? He	deviseth	nor desireth nothing to	7, 117/ 19
For where he so	deviseth	his introduction as all	7, 118/ 32
lose it, he neither	deviseth	further nor further forceth	7, 142/ 21
this wise that he	deviseth	, increase and grow so	7, 149/ 7
length have all, he	deviseth	to let them have	7, 214/ 1

out old heresies and	devising	new. And verily if	7, 147/ 17
within his bounds, only	devising	against men's vices, and	7, 172/ 2
we receive both your	devotion	and their prayers. So	7, 119/ 14
law or of men's	devotion	, that they have the	7, 122/ 15
the good mind and	devotion	of the temporalty; so	7, 130/ 15
excellent erudition, virtue, and	devotion	toward the Catholic faith	7, 162/ 31
quench the fervor of	devotion	to Godward in simple	7, 215/ 11
they did before, while	devotion	was fervent in the	7, 215/ 15
enough, both that men's	devotion	might be favored and	7, 215/ 17
if they receive men's	devotion	, but if they bestow	7, 215/ 29
hath it of his	devotion	and his gift given	7, 216/ 24
worldward, with faintness of	devotion	to Godward and of	7, 223/ 17
ourselves with our own	devotion	while we lived, or	7, 227/ 14
and crieth upon your	devout	charity and most tender	7, 111/ 3
make mention of the	devout	remembrance, prayer, alms, and	7, 179/ 29
that all good and	devout	Christian people from Christ's	7, 210/ 18
out in print the	dialogue	of Frere Roy and	7, 161/ 31
book of his godly	Dialogues	beareth witness that the	7, 191/ 1
of the paynim philosophers: "	Dicentes	se esse sapientes, stulti	7, 194/ 14
usque ad mortem; non	dico	ut pro eo roget	7, 184/ 5
be constrained heavily to	die	for hunger. Then layeth	7, 115/ 10
for very constraint they	die	for hunger: unto all	7, 120/ 14
those poor sick folk	die	for hunger -- we	7, 121/ 18
suffer poor, impotent persons	die	at their doors for	7, 121/ 22
very constraint they daily	die	for hunger -- upon	7, 122/ 10
not though they should	die	for default. But this	7, 130/ 28
he saith, why they	die	for hunger, as though	7, 138/ 1
that soul and body	die	both at once, else	7, 172/ 30
four words ere they	die	shall sufficiently serve them	7, 174/ 35
time to depart and	die	, yet seemeth there none	7, 176/ 26
he was loath to	die	for the fear of	7, 176/ 27
there be other which	die	not in such case	7, 184/ 12
whatsoever soul mishap to	die	in deadly sin and	7, 188/ 29
God, but willingly will	die	desperate and impenitent wretches	7, 192/ 13
studied how we might	die	penitent and in good	7, 220/ 8
and had as lief	die	almost as to break	7, 222/ 30
your goods when ye	die	, but for that we	7, 223/ 30
For by some that	died	soon after the book	7, 114/ 25
lack of men's alms	died	so fast for hunger	7, 121/ 38
last two dear years	died	up of likelihood almost	7, 122/ 2
before showed you that	died	and came hither, plainly	7, 160/ 18
saints and martyrs that	died	for Christ's faith, to	7, 167/ 11
holy martyrs lived and	died	for, and in the	7, 167/ 13
by penance ere he	died	. For that soul in	7, 187/ 34
weened they should have	died	for pain, yet after	7, 189/ 19
be true that God	died	on the cross because	7, 200/ 34

we that have so	died	have thus found it	7, 223/ 24
since the man often	dieth	before such punishment had	7, 173/ 24
mind the nature and	difference	of colors. And therefore	7, 226/ 13
needs have much more	difficulty	to defend the clergy	7, 128/ 13
because that of the	difficulty	of his writing they	7, 187/ 5
the king's crown and	dignity	, promoted him forthwith, benefice	7, 117/ 8
sword, power, crown, and	dignity	become?" as though the	7, 127/ 32
king's crown and his	dignity	" : all that know the	7, 131/ 27
uphold his honor and	dignity	, to make his sword	7, 139/ 26
the king's crown and	dignity	in the Parliament for	7, 140/ 3
of his crown and	dignity	. And this thing, he	7, 141/ 29
your sword, power, crown,	dignity	, and obedience of your	7, 155/ 14
sword, power, crown and	dignity	, and obedience of your	7, 158/ 1
sword, power, crown, and	dignity	is nothing defaced nor	7, 158/ 7
long time and great	diligence	so far forth examined	7, 135/ 20
kind solicitude and loving	diligence	of the quick used	7, 220/ 1
and considered, must needs	diminish	and bereave him his	7, 172/ 21
mercy not only sore	diminish	his virtue of justice	7, 174/ 7
folks for them, may	diminish	and abridge the pain	7, 175/ 14
be driven further to	diminish	the strength and authority	7, 195/ 14
is nothing defaced nor	diminished	, but honored and enhanced	7, 158/ 8
spots never the more	diminished	. And forasmuch as ye	7, 188/ 35
his joyful message, but	diminished	might it never be	7, 221/ 3
so procuring, not the	diminishment	of your mercy towards	7, 112/ 12
he taketh for the	diminishment	of mankind, and with	7, 150/ 3
them? Were this a	diminishment	of sick and sore	7, 156/ 4
then send more to	dinner	to them? Oh, the	7, 142/ 13
religious places in every	diocese	, and on the other	7, 126/ 18
write so openly and	directly	against all the faith	7, 162/ 10
sing now at the	dirge	. Whereby it well appeareth	7, 204/ 17
as well in their	dirges	and much other suffrages	7, 205/ 2
hard it were to	discern	whether it be more	7, 126/ 26
surely and certainly to	discern	between the words of	7, 182/ 17
serve him for a	discharge	of hand-labor, much better	7, 147/ 18
better may we think	discharged	thereof many good men	7, 147/ 19
and yet the man	discharged	of hell by his	7, 176/ 7
and by no less	disclose	his hatred and malice	7, 119/ 24
God and the world	disclosed	and declared by us	7, 113/ 17
driving him to the	disclosing	and discovering of his	7, 172/ 17
among other great sorrow,	discomfort	, and heaviness unto us	7, 112/ 22
against him, but was	discontented	therewith, and after his	7, 129/ 23
for that we would	discourage	you to dispose well	7, 223/ 30
therefore we might well	discover	him if we were	7, 113/ 34
to the disclosing and	discovering	of his malicious heresy	7, 172/ 17
be pitied for their	disease	and sickness, sorrow, pain	7, 119/ 19
the fire feel no	disease	at all; and on	7, 189/ 31

less, some longer time	diseased	, and some much sooner	7, 189/ 17
king's subjects fall into	disobedience	and rebellion against His	7, 128/ 7
the people fell to	disobedience	and rebellion against their	7, 128/ 14
bring the people to	disobedience	and rebellion against the	7, 128/ 17
realm some that dare	disobey	him, it were not	7, 158/ 21
vicar also in the	dispensing	toward our relief the	7, 199/ 16
of his commonweal, the	dispeopling	of his realm, and	7, 163/ 30
will hold no great	dispicions	with him thereupon, because	7, 121/ 2
will now finish the	dispicions	of all this debate	7, 213/ 21
handle them in such	dispiteous	and despiteful manner. But	7, 156/ 21
odious, envious, and hateful,	dispiteous	enemies and despiteful tormenters	7, 225/ 27
shall Almighty God be	displeased	; then shall he withdraw	7, 168/ 9
wist that God was	displeased	with him and gave	7, 176/ 30
to bring them in	displeasure	of the king and	7, 116/ 6
whereof springeth all his	displeasure	. He is angry and	7, 142/ 23
rancor conceived upon this	displeasure	cometh up all his	7, 142/ 34
that they never feel	displeasure	of it after. And	7, 189/ 20
side done us great	displeasure	. For albeit that the	7, 219/ 34
them by force and	dispose	them better, we dare	7, 148/ 35
and lacketh time to	dispose	it, and therefore biddeth	7, 222/ 33
would discourage you to	dispose	well your goods when	7, 223/ 30
would advise you to	dispose	them better while ye	7, 223/ 31
of all the well	disposed	people of the realm	7, 120/ 13
alms of all well	disposed	people of this realm	7, 121/ 24
-- and the well	disposed	people he calleth in	7, 121/ 26
was half so well	disposed	. And also, when ye	7, 122/ 30
is more or less	disposed	in itself thereto. But	7, 189/ 21
it that the goods	disposed	after us get our	7, 223/ 24
we purpose not to	dispute	, but to refer and	7, 122/ 3
Now as for to	dispute	what manner sin that	7, 191/ 14
you no further with	disputing	upon the matter, nor	7, 217/ 35
far at first, that	dissension	grew thereby among the	7, 149/ 27
it altogether, and did	distribute	it as they saw	7, 165/ 22
their own hands and	distributed	to every man as	7, 138/ 19
them by force and	distributed	among beggars. Of which	7, 149/ 6
which no reasonable man	distrusted	, and thereto agreed the	7, 173/ 18
perceive not only by	divers	chronicles but also by	7, 129/ 30
chronicles but also by	divers	monuments yet remaining as	7, 129/ 30
your realm." And after	divers	of such "these be	7, 150/ 21
purgatory. For albeit that	divers	doctors allege divers causes	7, 176/ 24
that divers doctors allege	divers	causes of his heaviness	7, 176/ 24
it is proved by	divers	plain texts of the	7, 183/ 32
there should ye find	divers	fashions of folk. Some	7, 189/ 11
much sooner amended. And	divers	that a while had	7, 189/ 18
of the Apostle in	divers	other senses -- as	7, 190/ 6
they do construe in	divers	senses almost every text	7, 190/ 7

church, Saint Augustine, in	divers	of his godly and	7, 190/ 32
say for it, but	divers	and many texts which	7, 195/ 19
against purgatory (as many	divers	texts of the Gospel	7, 195/ 21
reported of such apparitions	divers	times there seen and	7, 196/ 23
text for it, and	divers	that seemed against it	7, 212/ 8
wives he bringeth in	diversely	in three or four	7, 150/ 12
the clergy, then to	divide	it among the people	7, 158/ 28
that they have were	divided	into two hundred parts	7, 116/ 2
undoubted truth and of	divine	authority. And surely if	7, 181/ 27
assay to make new	division	of every man's land	7, 167/ 28
do as he did: "	Dixit	et facta sunt." For	7, 156/ 8
second, he layeth that	Doctor	Aleyn, after that he	7, 116/ 27
he was murdered by	Doctor	Horsey with his accomplices	7, 117/ 2
And that the same	Doctor	Horsey, he saith upon	7, 117/ 4
that "the captains of	Doctor	Aleyn's kingdom have heaped	7, 131/ 22
is well known that	Doctor	Aleyn was in the	7, 131/ 31
the king, "Did not	Doctor	Horsey and his accomplices	7, 133/ 10
of Richard Hunne, promoted	Doctor	Horsey with benefice upon	7, 134/ 13
the clergy gave unto	Doctor	Horsey after he came	7, 134/ 22
be true, then hath	Doctor	Horsey had in benefices	7, 134/ 24
The fourth is that	Doctor	Horsey and his accomplices	7, 134/ 34
folk, well witting that	Doctor	Horsey was not like	7, 135/ 7
he might strike off	Doctor	Horsey's head whom His	7, 136/ 17
necessity, that the noble	doctor	and glorious confessor Saint	7, 182/ 21
only by that holy	doctor	Saint Augustine but also	7, 182/ 29
And therefore that holy	doctor	Saint Augustine, in the	7, 201/ 30
that the great solemn	doctor	Origen, all the three	7, 210/ 10
Saint Damascene, the famous	doctor	and holy martyr Saint	7, 210/ 13
Then devised we some	doctor	to make a sermon	7, 220/ 14
as the old holy	doctors	Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine	7, 159/ 9
old holy fathers and	doctors	of Christ's church, to	7, 167/ 10
For albeit that divers	doctors	allege divers causes of	7, 176/ 24
the cause that ancient	doctors	allege: that is to	7, 176/ 27
and other old holy	doctors	, that the church so	7, 180/ 24
and other old holy	doctors	this thousand year) hath	7, 183/ 16
hand that because some	doctors	do construe those words	7, 190/ 5
by the ancient holy	doctors	of Christ's church, as	7, 190/ 27
as the old holy	doctors	bear witness, well privet	7, 194/ 24
all the three great	doctors	and holy saints of	7, 210/ 10
and then all the	doctors	and old holy fathers	7, 210/ 33
the evangelists, all the	doctors	of Christ's church, all	7, 212/ 27
of those old holy	doctors	and saints whom we	7, 213/ 7
doctrine of all holy	doctors	, declared by good reason	7, 217/ 32
not for their mischievous	doctrine	, were else well likely	7, 206/ 26
time, confirmed by the	doctrine	of all holy doctors	7, 217/ 32
but as a mad	dog	that runneth forth and	7, 137/ 13

people and make a	dole	of the freres' alms	7, 158/ 28
Quem Deus suscitavit solutis	doloribus	infernii"? In these words	7, 185/ 32
book of the Kings: "	Dominus	deducit ad inferos et	7, 178/ 20
be sent before the	Doom	, or worldly tribulation, or	7, 190/ 12
till the Day of	Doom	, than any man should	7, 206/ 4
until the Day of	Doom	. O sow-drunken soul drowned	7, 212/ 25
souls do nothing till	Doomsday	but lie still and	7, 177/ 35
himself) that souls unto	Doomsday	do nothing else but	7, 198/ 7
persons die at their	doors	for hunger. Now whereas	7, 121/ 22
out of their own	doors	, this charitable man would	7, 146/ 4
that his unhappy book	doth	for our own part	7, 112/ 26
but also most especially	doth	our charity toward you	7, 118/ 20
as one of them	doth	another, but we pray	7, 119/ 10
a cloak of charity,	doth	by and by no	7, 119/ 24
that made the book,	doth	well know that though	7, 122/ 18
lewd priest or frere	doth	, all that layeth he	7, 126/ 27
rest and surety as	doth	the due obedience of	7, 128/ 11
perceive that the man	doth	in this matter as	7, 131/ 28
this matter as he	doth	in other, either lieth	7, 131/ 29
yet ween we he	doth	it for a wiliness	7, 132/ 17
matter appeareth doubtful, he	doth	, as reason is, suffer	7, 135/ 30
all that ever he	doth	further, he buildeth upon	7, 137/ 31
a precept, as he	doth	, and then will that	7, 147/ 27
case than the clergy	doth	now, they may peradventure	7, 148/ 14
this device as now	doth	this beggars' proctor, we	7, 148/ 36
his pretext, as he	doth	indeed to have all	7, 152/ 32
be that the clergy	doth	, that he leaveth out	7, 161/ 5
own intolerable torments, as	doth	, for the love that	7, 170/ 8
part of people wantonly	doth	forsloth -- a very	7, 173/ 27
dead in the battle?	Doth	not this place of	7, 179/ 33
assisted, as it ever	doth	and ever shall, in	7, 182/ 26
blasphemy as the devil	doth	himself and impute their	7, 184/ 30
none heretic can avoid?	Doth	not the blessed apostle	7, 185/ 29
get through it as	doth	the soul whose works	7, 187/ 33
of the Gospel self.	Doth	not our blessed Savior	7, 191/ 11
that we speak of,	doth	himself show that there	7, 192/ 23
the world to come,	doth	give men knowledge that	7, 193/ 18
show some miracle, he	doth	therefore with these folk	7, 197/ 14
tender favor toward you,	doth	his great goodness provide	7, 197/ 30
men believe that God	doth	indeed, and would that	7, 199/ 21
preached for purgatory: so	doth	there no man doubt	7, 210/ 17
the remnant. For this	doth	no man doubt but	7, 211/ 10
and sleep as he	doth	. And thus where the	7, 212/ 32
there may come and	doth	come land from them	7, 214/ 7
every true Christian man	doth	and must confess it	7, 217/ 14
another to warm him	doth	warm himself also therewith	7, 219/ 19

goodness of God somewhat	doth	accept it. But yet	7, 223/ 8
on the earth: therefore	doth	holy scripture in speaking	7, 226/ 23
therefor, then are they	double	bound, and then riseth	7, 205/ 9
merciful alms and of	double	prayer also: that is	7, 205/ 15
is, as ye see	double	proved, to believe that	7, 208/ 3
own houses, and there	double	is our pain with	7, 221/ 25
we think, no man	doubt	but though the man	7, 113/ 15
apart, that we nothing	doubt	but whoso shall read	7, 118/ 6
will no wise man	doubt	what favor we bear	7, 119/ 1
But who can now	doubt	of this reckoning, when	7, 124/ 27
were too few. Ye	doubt	not, we think, but	7, 139/ 15
for. And we little	doubt	but that ye remember	7, 141/ 9
is, we say, no	doubt	but that such bold	7, 167/ 20
stagger and stand in	doubt	for the unwise words	7, 170/ 17
occasion to put little	doubt	but that it should	7, 181/ 12
there can no man	doubt	thereof but he that	7, 182/ 8
stood all Christendom in	doubt	and unsurety whether Saint	7, 183/ 5
Resurrection, our Lord, we	doubt	not, would of his	7, 197/ 9
will no wise man	doubt	but that the prayer	7, 202/ 14
yours, there is no	doubt	but since every member	7, 202/ 23
way were, in every	doubt	, best to be taken	7, 206/ 33
doth there no man	doubt	but that all good	7, 210/ 18
this doth no man	doubt	but that every one	7, 211/ 10
which wise men we	doubt	not but the wise	7, 213/ 17
For he saith he	doubteth	that the king is	7, 139/ 30
need, which no man	doubteth	but that the parties	7, 165/ 22
there no man that	doubteth	whether Christ delivered the	7, 179/ 19
then, since no man	doubteth	but that neither in	7, 193/ 20
from whence no man	doubteth	but that he might	7, 198/ 29
where the matter appeareth	doubtful	, he doth, as reason	7, 135/ 30
argue the thing as	doubtful	that is undoubted and	7, 217/ 36
soon after being so	dowsy	drunk that he could	7, 212/ 11
what drunkenness the devil's	draught	hath brought them. And	7, 211/ 21
These be they that	draw	men's wives into incontinency	7, 150/ 19
short remission, would lustily	draw	to lewdness with little	7, 199/ 29
and while he will	draw	us out of purgatory	7, 200/ 15
if thyself do still	draw	backward while other good	7, 201/ 27
and a false fear	drawing	them toward despair that	7, 192/ 28
these bills be often	drawn	, put forth, and passed	7, 130/ 20
therefore fell in great	dread	of far sorer punishment	7, 176/ 34
and snorteth and there	dreameth	that we lie still	7, 212/ 31
fell drunk of the	dregs	of old poisoned heresies	7, 211/ 11
else but the devil's	drift	, always covering his poison	7, 118/ 35
daze of that evil	drink	, he wrote that purgatory	7, 211/ 27
while ye sit and	drink	; our hunger while ye	7, 228/ 21
carts and whipped to	drive	them to labor. Of	7, 145/ 15

either no beating can	drive	to work or else	7, 156/ 18
us out of purgatory,	drive	many of them into	7, 200/ 15
soon as they be	driven	out of their own	7, 146/ 4
that holy book so	driven	up to the hard	7, 183/ 21
but over that be	driven	further to diminish the	7, 195/ 14
for which we be	driven	to speak of this	7, 216/ 34
of our good deeds	driven	off to our death	7, 223/ 15
necessity of our cause	driveth	us to declare unto	7, 118/ 17
the goodness of God	driving	him to the disclosing	7, 172/ 17
testament, yet our default	driving	all to our death	7, 223/ 20
unto him with one	drop	of water to refresh	7, 179/ 9
set by one poor	drop	of water. So that	7, 179/ 12
Doom. O sow-drunken soul	drowned	in such an insensible	7, 212/ 26
would wish to be	drowned	in the darkness that	7, 221/ 22
Alexander, from Alexander the	drunk	to Alexander the sober	7, 211/ 6
all, before they fell	drunk	of the dregs of	7, 211/ 11
that they be fallen	drunk	in wretched and sinful	7, 211/ 14
they be now so	drunk	, they will then give	7, 211/ 17
after being so dowsy	drunk	that he could neither	7, 212/ 11
calling them blood-suppers and	drunken	in the blood of	7, 127/ 8
he calleth them blood-suppers,	drunken	in the blood of	7, 142/ 28
Luther, from Luther the	drunken	to Luther the sober	7, 211/ 8
abbot of all that	drunken	fellowship? First, this man	7, 211/ 23
For now in his	drunken	sermon that he wrote	7, 212/ 19
before, and in what	drunkenness	the devil's draught hath	7, 211/ 20
in description of that	dry	pit of fire wherein	7, 179/ 3
and chancellor of his	duchy	of Lancaster. Against The	7, 109/ 3
surety as doth the	due	obedience of the people	7, 128/ 11
at his own by	due	penance done -- which	7, 173/ 26
at the death remaining	due	and undone is to	7, 173/ 29
the pain is always	due	to sin and is	7, 176/ 3
temporal pain as yet	due	to the deadly sins	7, 193/ 11
either sin or pain	due	to any sin shall	7, 193/ 14
an earl or a	duke	. And now when the	7, 216/ 22
his sword is too	dull	-- as though he	7, 136/ 16
coldly and with so	dull	affection, that it lieth	7, 222/ 14
the weakness and the	dullness	of the king's sword	7, 136/ 25
a fair day and	duly	served God and prayed	7, 146/ 1
in such wise blind,	dumb	, deaf, or lame, as	7, 226/ 18
cast out on a	dunghill	the blessed sacraments of	7, 154/ 18
should not leave their	duties	unpaid unto the priests	7, 146/ 31
what is every man's	duty	save his own. He	7, 139/ 18
and not of any	duty	at all, faith hath	7, 159/ 31
of God and the	duty	of his allegiance he	7, 164/ 8
or where they shall	dwell	, or who shall take	7, 156/ 15
have been afraid to	dwell	by the best of	7, 157/ 15

to provide houses to	dwell	in, with land laid	7, 157/ 29
and their children should	dwell	. "Then shall not your	7, 157/ 35
all rather choose to	dwell	here long in most	7, 200/ 17
We know where he	dwelled	, and that if he	7, 157/ 12
unchangeable malice, which eternally	dwelling	with them is the	7, 192/ 20
great age, and or	e'er	the clergy began, was	7, 138/ 13
string that every man's	ear	perceiveth so false and	7, 158/ 23
and grins, give none	ear	to their heinous heresies	7, 168/ 26
and cry at his	ear	that we silly Christian	7, 212/ 29
legs, hands, tongue, or	ear	be weak and impotent	7, 226/ 20
mortmain, as shall an	earl	or a duke. And	7, 216/ 22
is his sad and	earnest	count that he maketh	7, 125/ 10
charge and much more	earnestly	reproving the good and	7, 127/ 1
how much he more	earnestly	preacheth upon the king	7, 153/ 26
could never speak so	earnestly	in so mad a	7, 153/ 34
with crying at your	ears	at unseasonable time when	7, 112/ 4
every man's eyes and	ears	, whether any man hear	7, 122/ 4
every ass hath eight	ears	. And for to prove	7, 125/ 1
ass head hath two	ears	, for that is commonly	7, 125/ 5
off. Summa then, two	ears	, and so, summa totalis	7, 125/ 6
so, summa totalis, eight	ears	. At this account of	7, 125/ 6
this account of eight	ears	of one ass, ye	7, 125/ 7
should please the people's	ears	, wherewith he would labor	7, 149/ 4
and pleasant companions upon	earth	, and now poor prisoners	7, 112/ 24
people living there upon	earth	-- not only for	7, 113/ 6
there living upon middle	earth	, yet so shall he	7, 134/ 3
of good people upon	earth	, that all the heretics	7, 180/ 1
heaven and upon the	earth	and under the earth	7, 184/ 21
earth and under the	earth	and that be in	7, 184/ 21
the creatures walking upon	earth	or sailing in the	7, 184/ 36
Christian men living upon	earth	, than by fishes in	7, 185/ 9
the world there upon	earth	, he hath not at	7, 201/ 14
few men living upon	earth	are so well heard	7, 205/ 20
that ever burned upon	earth	, as the hottest of	7, 225/ 14
make any man upon	earth	perfectly to conceive in	7, 226/ 10
living there on the	earth	: therefore doth holy scripture	7, 226/ 23
any such affection upon	earth	. And therefore, since we	7, 227/ 31
that there is nothing	earthly	that so much keepeth	7, 128/ 10
there lacketh him nothing	earthly	therein but even a	7, 152/ 2
repose yourself and take	ease	, but only procure to	7, 112/ 5
he would live at	ease	thereby -- and this	7, 146/ 22
idle sitting at her	ease	and hearkening he accounted	7, 147/ 2
still and never find	ease	thereof. Lo, thus fareth	7, 189/ 28
so shall we find	ease	thereof, and yet shall	7, 219/ 16
keepers do you great	ease	and put you in	7, 225/ 25
recommended unto God and	eased	, helped, and relieved both	7, 111/ 17

such ways to be	eased	of their beggary, which	7, 166/ 23
in one thing well	eased	, in that we were	7, 220/ 27
then should they more	easily	win their purpose that	7, 162/ 18
may yet be withstood	easily	, and with God's grace	7, 168/ 22
God be thanked, an	easy	way wisely found to	7, 141/ 33
it. But it is	easy	to see whereof springeth	7, 142/ 23
sin and presumption of	easy	remission, much people to	7, 175/ 33
of God, it is	easy	to perceive that he	7, 178/ 33
remaining thereof be more	easy	or more hard to	7, 188/ 23
which presuming upon such	easy	short remission, would lustily	7, 199/ 29
favorable than is an	easy	one that for lack	7, 200/ 1
Adam that he should	eat	his bread in the	7, 147/ 9
to the profit and	edifying	of the hearers --	7, 190/ 9
in sanguine testamenti tui	eduxisti	vinctos tuos de lacu	7, 178/ 27
the whole sum and	effect	. Truth it is that	7, 117/ 35
purpose and the summary	effect	of his book, shall	7, 160/ 20
together, so that in	effect	his words weigh to	7, 166/ 2
much malice and little	effect	therein. But now though	7, 205/ 6
there is none other	effectual	remedy against them but	7, 116/ 14
be more speedful and	effectual	in the matter than	7, 141/ 30
of God was more	effectually	present and assistant unto	7, 181/ 6
such as favored them	eftsoons	put in the bill	7, 143/ 32
against the spirituality. Which,	eftsoons	considered for such as	7, 143/ 33
Pharaoh, the king of	Egypt	, bought up in the	7, 145/ 3
that every ass hath	eight	ears. And for to	7, 125/ 1
and so, summa totalis,	eight	ears. At this account	7, 125/ 6
At this account of	eight	ears of one ass	7, 125/ 7
denied it not, the	election	of the archbishop at	7, 129/ 21
king resisted not his	election	because of any treason	7, 129/ 22
therewith, and after his	election	was passed and confirmed	7, 129/ 24
as well of the	election	and confirmation of the	7, 129/ 31
in the choice and	election	of holy scripture as	7, 180/ 28
in the choice and	election	of holy scripture --	7, 183/ 9
Christ's appearing to the	eleven	in the house took	7, 196/ 27
was there in the	eleventh	year of King Henry	7, 143/ 4
cannot fail of such	eloquence	, for he hath gathered	7, 128/ 1
show of his vehement	eloquence	, with which the bold	7, 133/ 27
himself, that hath the	eloquence	that he hath, that	7, 136/ 20
that had such like	eloquence	say here to him	7, 136/ 30
want we voice and	eloquence	to set out an	7, 142/ 14
part of his excellent	eloquence	. For there he useth	7, 150/ 15
the whole book nothing	else	but falsehood under pretext	7, 114/ 33
beggars, this is nothing	else	but the devil's drift	7, 118/ 34
than if he nothing	else	had intended but to	7, 119/ 25
say he said true,	else	would we peradventure not	7, 120/ 19
for his pleasure, or	else	shall it fare by	7, 121/ 6

angels, he meaneth nothing	else	but to teach you	7, 124/ 9
the clergy laboreth nothing	else	but to make the	7, 128/ 6
for his pleasure or	else	little wotteth how that	7, 131/ 29
alderman nor any man	else	ever heard word spoken	7, 132/ 11
we wot ne'er whom	else	, and we shall for	7, 135/ 15
chancellor nor any man	else	ever sued any charter	7, 136/ 2
the fellow could never	else	with such open folly	7, 137/ 14
himself that he nothing	else	intendeth but openly to	7, 137/ 23
if he mean so,	else	is this place nothing	7, 138/ 22
the king's Parliament, or	else	have no mind to	7, 141/ 12
help hath he devised	else	?The help of all	7, 141/ 23
jurisdiction upon heretics; for	else	he would have cried	7, 143/ 1
condition and no man	else	but they. But among	7, 150/ 26
very perceivable increase); or	else	if they be but	7, 152/ 13
endure to see, or	else	(of which twain we	7, 154/ 12
drive to work or	else	no man will take	7, 156/ 18
thereto for tillage; or	else	experience teacheth that there	7, 157/ 30
needs fall therewith), or	else	to labor against the	7, 161/ 21
would wittingly suffer, or	else	had so little insight	7, 163/ 24
parties showed them, or	else	in some needs they	7, 165/ 23
die both at once,	else	hath always the remnant	7, 172/ 31
among all people, or	else	that nature and reason	7, 173/ 10
forgiven and forgotten, nothing	else	but only to cry	7, 174/ 29
the pain which will	else	hold them here with	7, 175/ 15
believed scripture and nothing	else	, let us therefore see	7, 176/ 18
all the pain that	else	were toward him here	7, 177/ 8
own wits -- but	else	, as we say, if	7, 178/ 13
feast we read nowhere	else	but in the book	7, 181/ 17
needs forsake again, or	else	revoke their own words	7, 183/ 24
Which word "hell" nothing	else	signifieth unto us in	7, 186/ 23
can it be nowhere	else	but in purgatory. Lo	7, 194/ 3
unto Doomsday do nothing	else	but sleep. Woe would	7, 198/ 7
in his keeping. For	else	if either the pope	7, 199/ 18
pope nor any man	else	, nor any man's alms	7, 206/ 15
their mischievous doctrine, were	else	well likely to be	7, 206/ 27
as shrewd husbands would	else	boldly make of the	7, 214/ 14
some considerations any time	elsewhere	, as some, percase, to	7, 221/ 9
manner. If there were	embarked	many people at once	7, 189/ 7
Nazianzenus, Gregory Nissenus, Gregory	Emissenus	-- Saint Cyril, Saint	7, 210/ 12
Arthur and Lucius the	emperor	, the Romans, the Greeks	7, 125/ 30
worldly substance, which, well	employed	with help of God's	7, 168/ 32
bill saith it is	enacted	first by our sovereign	7, 130/ 17
of Jerusalem, called festum	enceniorum	, of the annual institution	7, 181/ 16
Christ himself: we will	encumber	you no further with	7, 217/ 34
of mouth and good	endeavor	of penance and satisfaction	7, 191/ 21
After his railing rhetoric	ended	against the freres, then	7, 126/ 1

a light flame soon	ended	, the other smouldereth much	7, 188/ 25
be delivered of the	endless	pain of hell, yet	7, 175/ 5
as this world shall	endure	-- the wretched maker	7, 113/ 7
none honest man could	endure	to see, or else	7, 154/ 12
noble estate long to	endure	. " % Lo, here hear ye	7, 155/ 22
night we silly souls	endure	, that lie sleepless, restless	7, 225/ 17
undone is to be	endured	and sustained after. Which	7, 173/ 29
and could not have	endured	to see us suffer	7, 224/ 28
happeneth it that habitation	endureth	therein so long, for	7, 151/ 8
third is hottest and	endureth	longest. But yet hath	7, 188/ 26
-- here abiding and	enduring	the grievous pains and	7, 111/ 7
they take for their	enemies	, they labor to do	7, 171/ 10
new men -- these	enemies	, we mean, of ours	7, 180/ 26
proctor. Now if our	enemies	will for lack of	7, 209/ 19
of chosen folk, our	enemies	are far under us	7, 210/ 22
are our malicious mortal	enemies	, praying God of his	7, 218/ 2
envious, and hateful, despiteous	enemies	and spiteful tormenters, and	7, 225/ 27
now if our other	enemies	, these heretics, almost as	7, 225/ 32
those uncharitable heretics, mortal	enemies	unto us and to	7, 227/ 6
us; but with his	enemious	and envious laughter, gnashing	7, 114/ 10
clergy and hide his	enemious	intent toward the faith	7, 172/ 14
our and your ghostly	enemy	, the devil. Which as	7, 114/ 8
and stretch unto his	enemy	, nor there is no	7, 171/ 1
haft, to give his	enemy	behind him a little	7, 171/ 18
that showed himself an	enemy	to the church, but	7, 172/ 4
works so very an	enemy	to the Catholic faith	7, 172/ 7
works upon your ghostly	enemy	the devil, wherewith he	7, 188/ 32
your remembrance, or malicious	enemy	of ours cause you	7, 228/ 1
all the realm of	England	, besides tithes, privy tithes	7, 115/ 18
many a parish in	England	, of forty households ye	7, 123/ 17
and substance of all	England	as readily as make	7, 126/ 8
and the clergy of	England	, and all the lords	7, 128/ 27
that King John made	England	and Ireland tributary to	7, 129/ 1
could any king of	England	give away the realm	7, 129/ 6
the Christian realm of	England	shall never fail of	7, 145/ 10
captain of heretics in	England	in the days of	7, 149/ 31
some lewd companions in	England	. But now what if	7, 152/ 33
the Latin into the	English	tongue. But to inflame	7, 128/ 4
which low places the	English	tongue hath ever used	7, 186/ 15
habitations beneath have in	English	been always called hell	7, 186/ 20
purgatory be called in	English	also by their special	7, 186/ 26
diminished, but honored and	enhanced	by that. But all	7, 158/ 8
will, under color of	enhancing	the merit and goodness	7, 174/ 1
season suffer him to	enjoy	the bishopric, because himself	7, 129/ 25
what ungracious ground his	enmity	sprang that he bore	7, 172/ 19
learned by these small	enormities	that we have spoken	7, 160/ 14

calleth them all small	enormities	, and, as a man	7, 161/ 8
king may, by these	enormities	wherewith he belieth the	7, 163/ 5
his beggars' bill (which	enormities	he calleth small enormities	7, 163/ 7
enormities he calleth small	enormities	in comparison of the	7, 163/ 7
slight matters and small	enormities	. And that His Highness	7, 163/ 31
realm is not half	enough	to sustain them, but	7, 120/ 13
realm is not half	enough	to sustain them --	7, 121/ 25
realm is not half	enough	to sustain them, and	7, 122/ 9
the man is bad	enough	besides, we would be	7, 122/ 27
thereof is there proof	enough	. Now if he say	7, 128/ 36
well, he shall find	enough	, and especially we think	7, 134/ 7
there is other store	enough	, we shall leave this	7, 135/ 14
he saith, gave them	enough	unasked. But now where	7, 138/ 10
body. We be sure	enough	that good men were	7, 144/ 23
Yet is it not	enough	to the cruel mind	7, 145/ 13
he thinketh it, peradventure,	enough	for him that he	7, 147/ 16
supplication, new bald reasons	enough	that should please the	7, 149/ 4
Then shall we have	enough	and more. Then shall	7, 155/ 20
that there is generation	enough	for the corn that	7, 157/ 31
provided for, there will	enough	be found to multiply	7, 157/ 32
and foolish it is	enough	to tell him that	7, 158/ 32
there was given them	enough	unasked, because at that	7, 164/ 18
yet might there be	enough	in other places. Another	7, 164/ 27
shall we beggars have	enough	and more; lo, like	7, 166/ 7
Then shall we have	enough	and more." For of	7, 166/ 28
not fail to have)	enough	and a great deal	7, 167/ 3
have, as he writeth,	enough	and more too. For	7, 167/ 22
of holy scripture is	enough	to the proof of	7, 193/ 25
remaineth yet, and books	enough	thereof, the very Mass	7, 204/ 10
us. For this were	enough	, ye see well, to	7, 206/ 17
is provided for well	enough	, both that men's devotion	7, 215/ 17
with his holy sacraments	ensigned	you. And thus will	7, 169/ 5
would, as he saith,	ensue	thereupon, both to the	7, 117/ 30
reckoning in this manner	ensuing	, which is good also	7, 123/ 26
would serve him to	enter	into one foot. When	7, 145/ 1
works as can never	enter	heaven. And such be	7, 187/ 28
neither sin nor pain	enter	, and in hell shall	7, 193/ 15
take loss thereby might	enter	thereinto, to the intent	7, 216/ 12
overturn all his whole	enterprise	. Howbeit we neither shall	7, 119/ 34
wiliness in the first	enterprising	. For as an ape	7, 137/ 18
and the blasphemous book	entitled	The Burying of the	7, 161/ 33
with his envious and	envious	laughter, gnashing the teeth	7, 114/ 10
cruel damned spirits, odious,	envious	, and hateful, dispiteous enemies	7, 225/ 27
and them both, yet	envy	we not them as	7, 119/ 9
playeth with the godly	epistle	of Christ's blessed apostle	7, 180/ 15
apostle in his First	Epistle	to the Corinthians, the	7, 187/ 7

they could with an	equal	and indifferent mind consider	7, 178/ 14
lacu in quo non	erat	aqua" (Thou hast in	7, 178/ 28
if the church may	err	in the right faith	7, 195/ 15
and he had an	errand	into hell; right so	7, 221/ 4
and burning of their	erroneous	books, for ever upon	7, 142/ 25
the contrary for plain	erroneous	heretics, it is a	7, 195/ 26
bring you in that	error	to ween there were	7, 112/ 10
bill utterly grounded upon	error	, evil will, and untruth	7, 170/ 22
bring you into any	error	. So that by this	7, 186/ 31
heresies and plain pestilent	errors	busily goeth about to	7, 137/ 3
not affectionate toward his	errors	and infected and venomed	7, 172/ 22
of his godly and	erudite	books, expoundeth that place	7, 190/ 32
many their holy works,	eruditely	written and by the	7, 210/ 5
a prince of excellent	erudition	, virtue, and devotion toward	7, 162/ 31
any good color of	escape	. For our Savior Christ	7, 193/ 30
land from them by	escheat	, as we be sure	7, 214/ 7
and their unlikelihood of	escheats	and some other commodities	7, 216/ 6
suffer, if he will	eschew	the ruin of his	7, 141/ 29
helmets, setting up our	escutcheon	and coat armors on	7, 220/ 12
of all those, in	especial	the consecrating of the	7, 161/ 12
two points of his	especial	wisdom, and with one	7, 213/ 22
and of all-thing in	especial	, procure us the suffrages	7, 227/ 9
good virtuous people, and	especially	by the daily Masses	7, 111/ 18
could not believe him,	especially	telling a thing so	7, 114/ 19
too much for them,	especially	because they labor not	7, 116/ 4
purgatory, but also most	especially	doth our charity toward	7, 118/ 20
all his proofs be	especially	grounded upon them. And	7, 120/ 4
shall find enough, and	especially	we think the King's	7, 134/ 7
Christ's church, and most	especially	against the Blessed Sacrament	7, 162/ 4
in the Bible, and	especially	in the forty-seventh chapter	7, 165/ 12
deserveth, but also most	especially	in that by the	7, 175/ 27
they now affirm (and	especially	Luther himself) that souls	7, 198/ 6
almsdeed, and prayer, and	especially	by the sacred oblation	7, 202/ 31
greatly misliked, and most	especially	that kind and fashion	7, 220/ 5
And among other, right	especially	be we beholden to	7, 227/ 17
nor good man could	espy	. If their abstaining from	7, 151/ 6
God for your noble	estate	long to endure." % Lo	7, 155/ 22
other part, the perilous	estate	of you that are	7, 170/ 4
the fear of his	estate	after his death, forasmuch	7, 176/ 28
lest men should anything	esteem	the clergy for the	7, 116/ 8
might unto their harm	esteem	his evil writing the	7, 118/ 27
was, such was it	esteemed	and set aside for	7, 143/ 18
that he thought and	esteemed	the only loss of	7, 176/ 32
their false faith, in	estimation	of these heretics, which	7, 163/ 3
seeth convenient, into that	eternal	heavenly bliss to which	7, 113/ 4
an unchangeable malice, which	eternally	dwelling with them is	7, 192/ 19

testified by his holy	evangelist	in the book of	7, 181/ 25
the blessed apostle and	evangelist	Saint John, where he	7, 184/ 4
while the apostles, the	evangelists	, all the doctors of	7, 212/ 27
God, both apostles and	evangelists	and our Savior Christ	7, 217/ 33
of some heretics, what	evasion	they seek to avoid	7, 185/ 7
heaviness unto us, your	even-Christians	and nigh kin, your	7, 112/ 23
instead of purgatory into	everlasting	pain. And therefore is	7, 175/ 22
preserveth them from pain	everlasting	; whereas the light forgiveness	7, 175/ 31
our Savior saith himself,	everlasting	. Nor these pains that	7, 186/ 1
special cause of their	everlasting	torment. But in this	7, 192/ 21
and jeopardy that should	everlastingly	fall to your own	7, 170/ 10
up of likelihood almost	everyone	. And whether this be	7, 122/ 2
in such wise consider	everything	apart, that we nothing	7, 118/ 6
glad sinisterly to misconstrue	everything	toward the blame of	7, 132/ 31
mocks and mows at	everything	that maketh against their	7, 178/ 2
reason have taught men	everywhere	to perceive it. For	7, 173/ 11
will we make it	evident	to all men, taking	7, 119/ 31
falsehood both is too	evident	. For who knoweth not	7, 165/ 8
also by plain and	evident	texts. For have ye	7, 178/ 18
words be plain and	evident	of themselves. For when	7, 193/ 4
we suppose, and so	evident	for the proof of	7, 193/ 28
appeared by clear and	evident	scripture. Which two things	7, 212/ 3
we may well and	evidently	perceive. And in good	7, 173/ 15
And so appeareth it	evidently	that the pains of	7, 186/ 5
the Holy Ghost indited,	evidently	declare that not only	7, 210/ 6
among his by that	evil	angel of his, our	7, 114/ 7
some heretics almost as	evil	as he, made such	7, 114/ 13
and plainly declaring what	evil	spirit inspired him while	7, 114/ 27
their harm esteem his	evil	writing the better for	7, 118/ 27
cause of all this	evil	is the great possessions	7, 122/ 11
as it hath haste,	evil	will, and wiliness in	7, 137/ 17
devised of rancor and	evil	will by some such	7, 143/ 15
he perceived that some	evil	people murmured at the	7, 144/ 29
keep from generation, lest	evil	crows bring you forth	7, 153/ 6
crows bring you forth	evil	birds. But as for	7, 153/ 6
a horrible carrion of	evil	against the ministers of	7, 160/ 10
a horrible carrion of	evil	that it should pass	7, 160/ 25
This horrible carrion of	evil	that he leaveth out	7, 160/ 28
a horrible carrion of	evil	committed by the church	7, 163/ 26
and assistant, either of	evil	mind or of ignorance	7, 163/ 34
utterly grounded upon error,	evil	will, and untruth. And	7, 170/ 23
well, the faults of	evil	folk he would lay	7, 171/ 32
go forth in their	evil	will and obstinacy, and	7, 178/ 3
so clean from all	evil	humors and so well	7, 189/ 13
merit by faith, and	evil	folk when they were	7, 197/ 34
before. It were not	evil	that we showed you	7, 211/ 19

to daze of that	evil	drink, he wrote that	7, 211/ 27
our friends, not of	evil	mind withdrawn us, or	7, 218/ 13
have been by our	evil	angels brought forth full	7, 220/ 20
despiteful sights that our	evil	angels bring us to	7, 221/ 20
our heart when our	evil	angels have grinned and	7, 222/ 1
a great heap of	evils	wherewith he belieth the	7, 116/ 6
bottomless ocean sea of	evils	and upon the grievous	7, 127/ 26
ocean sea full of	evils	, the weakness and the	7, 136/ 25
bottomless ocean sea of	evils	; what remedies to repair	7, 139/ 25
bottomless ocean sea of	evils	, and to save the	7, 142/ 1
ocean sea full of	evils	that this mischievous and	7, 150/ 24
ocean sea full of	evils	, to save the grievous	7, 150/ 33
ocean sea full of	evils	, wherein would not fail	7, 154/ 25
bottomless ocean sea of	evils	; more than all his	7, 160/ 31
he said that they	exact	of every household and	7, 157/ 7
surmising that it is	exacted	by force and the	7, 130/ 25
that ever it was	exacted	of himself? We know	7, 157/ 11
of freres that ever	exacted	of him quarterage, he	7, 157/ 14
poor freres' alms an	exaction	, surmising that it is	7, 130/ 24
Oh, grievous and painful	exactions	thus yearly to be	7, 125/ 26
O grievous and painful	exactions	! O case most horrible	7, 136/ 28
shall these great yearly	exactions	cease. Then shall not	7, 155/ 13
saith, "these great yearly	exactions	cease." How can such	7, 157/ 4
what things he called	exactions	, the freres' quarterage, which	7, 157/ 6
case, that about the	examination	and answering of such	7, 118/ 13
the spiritual court hath	examination	of heretics, this is	7, 158/ 9
diligence so far forth	examined	that the King's Highness	7, 135/ 21
let this be the	example	: that he saith, if	7, 139/ 12
not, lay you one	example	that ever any said	7, 157/ 9
there never a clearer	example	than this beggars' proctor	7, 172/ 10
work -- as, for	example	, some lack peradventure sufficient	7, 188/ 3
to find you any	example	in the world very	7, 189/ 2
answered them by the	example	of Jonas the prophet	7, 197/ 15
goeth farther from the	example	of God that is	7, 199/ 10
showed you somewhat, for	example	, whereby ye may see	7, 211/ 19
much. And by these	examples	he concludeth there will	7, 117/ 10
can never in number	exceed	the lords temporal, but	7, 140/ 14
it should pass and	exceed	any mischievous matter that	7, 160/ 26
while, that so far	exceedeth	these mischievous matters before	7, 161/ 6
principal part of his	excellent	eloquence. For there he	7, 150/ 14
and by His Grace's	excellent	writing perceiveth to be	7, 154/ 32
as a prince of	excellent	erudition, virtue, and devotion	7, 162/ 31
His Majesty is so	excellent	whom we have offended	7, 173/ 30
themselves a far more	excellent	sight, hearing, deliverness, and	7, 226/ 21
so indifferent that he	excepteth	none, but calleth the	7, 145/ 30
of the clergy. For	exception	maketh he none in	7, 146/ 6

with such a great	exclamation	that we heard him	7, 125/ 24
to set out an	exclamation	in the praise and	7, 142/ 14
thereto adjoined his grievous	exclamation	, "Oh, the grievous shipwreck	7, 164/ 15
gay repetitions, and grievous	exclamations	, calling them blood-suppers and	7, 127/ 7
his great and grievous	exclamations	, crying out upon the	7, 127/ 25
king's crown, with great	exclamations	, "O grievous and painful	7, 136/ 27
ye must hold him	excused	, for he meddleth not	7, 139/ 7
of them said in	excusing	of Saint Paul: "What	7, 196/ 31
then showed us our	executors	as busy rifling and	7, 221/ 33
us, and see our	executors	rap and rend unto	7, 222/ 23
good deeds that his	executors	do in performing his	7, 222/ 35
of them, if our	executors	now deceive us and	7, 223/ 11
over this, if our	executors	do these good things	7, 223/ 19
after us get our	executors	great thanks and be	7, 223/ 25
we left in our	executors'	hands, which would God	7, 219/ 27
he liveth yet at	Exeter	, and there liveth upon	7, 134/ 16
taught and testified and	exhorted	the people to pray	7, 210/ 16
a man of great	experience	and one that had	7, 140/ 7
for tillage; or else	experience	teacheth that there is	7, 157/ 30
they have perceived by	experience	that good people abhorred	7, 162/ 6
of you have had	experience	; and also, what laws	7, 214/ 8
defense of their false	exposition	. This blessed apostle in	7, 187/ 6
plainly perceive that this	exposition	is neither our device	7, 191/ 3
of our own cause,	expound	the Apostle's words wrong	7, 190/ 23
those words have been	expounded	and understood of purgatory	7, 190/ 25
godly and erudite books,	expoundeth	that place of Saint	7, 190/ 33
declareth, although he forbear	expressly	to say so far	7, 154/ 31
be in peril of	exquisite	painful punishment, yet we	7, 113/ 18
then will that it	extend	unto all the whole	7, 147/ 28
that his love should	extend	and stretch unto his	7, 170/ 30
of Christ's Holy Passion (	extended	unto every man not	7, 175/ 7
unkindness used toward God,	extending	to the blasphemy of	7, 191/ 26
of certain curates of	extortion	and incontinency the last	7, 116/ 26
of certain curates of	extortion	and incontinency the last	7, 132/ 3
many curates indicted of	extortion	and rape, and that	7, 132/ 6
he saith, "scarcely any	eye	dare look, the foul	7, 120/ 9
seeing the thing at	eye	should lose the great	7, 197/ 33
tears out of our	eyes	, translate us at sundry	7, 113/ 3
set forth before your	eyes	. And then shall we	7, 118/ 5
ourselves to every man's	eyes	and ears, whether any	7, 122/ 4
the teeth and their	eyes	water, their head ache	7, 189/ 25
that for lack of	eyes	, legs, hands, tongue, or	7, 226/ 19
that the good King	Ezechias	for none other cause	7, 176/ 22
we rehearsed you of	Ezechias	, but also by plain	7, 178/ 17
you, the fear of	Ezechias	, the book of the	7, 210/ 24
for a very fantastic	fable	. And therefore, as we	7, 227/ 4

should have a great	face	of charity, by that	7, 118/ 33
the sweat of his	face	, then would we fain	7, 147/ 10
his hands that his	face	sweateth. Surely we believe	7, 147/ 12
see, under a fond	face	of flattery, he useth	7, 164/ 6
old friends in the	face	here whom he remembereth	7, 219/ 6
and approved before the	face	of God, yet much	7, 220/ 3
liberty to defend our	face	from the flame. Finally	7, 225/ 11
the sweat of their	faces	, as he saith it	7, 117/ 25
the sweat of their	faces	. And this would he	7, 145/ 26
the sweat of their	faces	for the fulfilling of	7, 145/ 33
the sweat of their	faces	, by the precept that	7, 146/ 10
their hands till their	faces	sweat. But our Savior	7, 146/ 35
the sweat of their	faces	, as he saith by	7, 148/ 12
he did: "Dixit et	facta	sunt." For as soon	7, 156/ 8
se esse sapientes, stulti	facti	sunt" (While they called	7, 194/ 15
the increase of their	faction	, of such as fall	7, 178/ 6
their own fellowship and	faculty	, and of all whom	7, 119/ 2
content to bear a	fagot	for their pleasure. The	7, 131/ 6
heresy, bearing of a	fagot	, or burning. Can he	7, 157/ 8
follow him, should not	fail	to work as well	7, 113/ 10
surely the man cannot	fail	of such eloquence, for	7, 128/ 1
hospital that never shall	fail	to relieve all the	7, 142/ 9
of England shall never	fail	of more favor toward	7, 145/ 11
For he shall not	fail	, as we said before	7, 149/ 2
fear that generation should	fail	because the clergy marrieth	7, 152/ 26
evils, wherein would not	fail	the grievous shipwreck of	7, 154/ 26
and sacraments would not	fail	to decay; they perceiving	7, 161/ 24
good heed would not	fail	to have) enough and	7, 167/ 2
to their hands, not	fail	to have, as he	7, 167/ 22
virtue, whereby ye cannot	fail	to flower and prosper	7, 168/ 31
truth believe it, cannot	fail	to be to many	7, 175/ 18
that the church cannot	fail	surely and certainly to	7, 182/ 17
lettered which shall not	fail	upon their own confession	7, 208/ 13
and ground and consideration	faileth	and cannot be found	7, 148/ 26
both our parts be	fain	to remit you to	7, 120/ 25
touching of great matters,	fain	seem very wise, within	7, 137/ 26
This beggar's proctor would	fain	show himself a man	7, 140/ 6
would have his heresies	fain	go forward. And so	7, 143/ 16
all the people were	fain	to sell their inheritance	7, 145/ 5
face, then would we	fain	wit whether himself never	7, 147/ 10
princes that they were	fain	to join in aid	7, 149/ 20
thing would we very	fain	wit of him. When	7, 154/ 1
be beggars that be	fain	to show their need	7, 165/ 26
they might (as they	fain	would) have the clergy	7, 166/ 25
and hold but was	fain	for bursting to puff	7, 172/ 15
shameless shift, and are	fain	to take them to	7, 180/ 5

no further but are	fain	to say that the	7, 183/ 22
But now would we	fain	see which be these	7, 208/ 12
we for the while	fain	hear who they be	7, 208/ 16
made, they should be	fain	in such wise to	7, 216/ 13
them whom he would	fain	flatter, without fault found	7, 216/ 32
the world wax so	faint	in the faith of	7, 170/ 13
to the worldward, with	faintness	of devotion to Godward	7, 223/ 17
full godly many a	fair	day and duly served	7, 146/ 1
wot well, many a	fair	day? And now if	7, 151/ 10
and our pastes than	fair	orient peas. But now	7, 224/ 21
words appear and your	fair	promise be kept. Now	7, 228/ 10
might. But in good	faith	, as our poor brethren	7, 119/ 17
showeth himself bare of	faith	, learning, truth, wit, or	7, 119/ 29
proof. And in good	faith	, if he be put	7, 121/ 16
holy fathers of Christ's	faith	and religion since his	7, 151/ 3
us. For, in good	faith	, his matter of monks'	7, 153/ 23
people once forsook his	faith	and contemned his holy	7, 154/ 28
Highness to the Catholic	faith	. For which he covereth	7, 154/ 34
and purpose toward the	faith	under the cloak of	7, 155/ 1
poor freres? In good	faith	, ye may trust us	7, 158/ 17
Telling you that only	faith	sufficeth you for salvation	7, 159/ 24
that by your only	faith	ye may do what	7, 159/ 29
any duty at all,	faith	hath set you in	7, 159/ 31
body of the blessed	faith	of Christ, and the	7, 161/ 10
to write against the	faith	and the sacraments (wherein	7, 161/ 19
perceive well that the	faith	and sacraments would not	7, 161/ 23
forth plainly against the	faith	and holy sacraments of	7, 162/ 3
directly against all the	faith	and the sacraments as	7, 162/ 11
the preachers of the	faith	and very Gospel were	7, 162/ 19
preaching of the right	faith	and the sacraments, which	7, 162/ 25
devotion toward the Catholic	faith	of Christ made of	7, 162/ 32
of Defensor of the	Faith	given His Grace by	7, 162/ 35
ignorance of their false	faith	, in estimation of these	7, 163/ 3
preaching of the Catholic	faith	and the sacraments), be	7, 163/ 8
at naught the Catholic	faith	and all the blessed	7, 163/ 14
and perceive that the	faith	which His Grace had	7, 163/ 37
clear abolition of Christ's	faith	, it may like you	7, 164/ 12
turned not to the	faith	of Christ. The third	7, 165/ 2
in Jerusalem, where the	faith	began, his book maketh	7, 165/ 18
clergy and the Christian	faith	came into the Christian	7, 166/ 1
world with the Christian	faith	. Set now to this	7, 166/ 3
that brought in the	faith	, so showeth he in	7, 166/ 9
with them and the	faith	which came in with	7, 166/ 12
destruction of Christ's very	faith	and his holy sacraments	7, 166/ 15
their heresies and false	faith	infect and corrupt the	7, 167/ 6
that died for Christ's	faith	, to reject and refuse	7, 167/ 12

reject and refuse the	faith	that those holy martyrs	7, 167/ 12
stead of the true	faith	of Christ continued this	7, 167/ 13
take now the false	faith	of a fond frere	7, 167/ 14
persevering in your old	faith	of Christ and observing	7, 168/ 28
so faint in the	faith	of Christ that any	7, 170/ 13
enemy to the Catholic	faith	of Christ that men	7, 172/ 7
enemies intent toward the	faith	, yet was he not	7, 172/ 14
perceiving and light of	faith	, but also among the	7, 172/ 27
wealth and rest. This	faith	hath always not only	7, 173/ 4
perceive. And in good	faith	, if never had there	7, 173/ 15
but by their only	faith	and their baptism with	7, 174/ 27
foundations of all Christian	faith	, and the thing which	7, 182/ 13
foundation of all our	faith	and salvation, saith: "If	7, 187/ 9
and his very lively	faith	, build up thereupon such	7, 187/ 18
good works wound their	faith	unto the death and	7, 187/ 25
err in the right	faith	, had clearly lost its	7, 195/ 16
they now merit by	faith	, and evil folk when	7, 197/ 34
of all Christian virtuous	faith	. For as for to	7, 205/ 25
if he had a	faith	that we live still	7, 205/ 30
heaven. Which kind of	faith	and good hope, joined	7, 205/ 32
for hatred of Christ's	faith	than speak against purgatory	7, 206/ 7
against all good Christian	faith	, they be not content	7, 206/ 19
charity against malice, true	faith	against heresies, humility against	7, 209/ 29
the prophet Zachary, the	faith	of Macchabeus, the authority	7, 210/ 25
ago and say the	faith	were false that hath	7, 211/ 31
scripture, and the Catholic	faith	of Christ's church were	7, 212/ 6
began to gainsay the	faith	of almost fifteen hundred	7, 212/ 16
the clergy for the	faith	and us for the	7, 217/ 25
and the fast infallible	faith	of all Christian people	7, 217/ 30
alas the lack of	faith	! If ye believe our	7, 225/ 3
very well how little	faith	he hath in Christ's	7, 226/ 28
religion, and your Christian	faith	, raze out of your	7, 228/ 18
hath always not only	faithful	people had, but also	7, 173/ 4
he was a good	faithful	king, he could not	7, 176/ 35
times told among other	faithful	folk before. For now	7, 212/ 18
to you that are	faithful	folk and our dear	7, 218/ 3
so many places, so	faithfully	reported by so many	7, 203/ 5
and honest men would	faithfully	come forth and tell	7, 208/ 24
lies, and is so	faithless	and so proudly curious	7, 196/ 34
before that perverse and	faithless	people till he were	7, 197/ 17
market town till they	fall	to labor. And then	7, 117/ 28
much fortune as to	fall	upon a wiser scrivener	7, 119/ 21
hunger, though many should	fall	sick never so fast	7, 122/ 1
realm shall at length	fall	in wilderness but if	7, 127/ 21
make the king's subjects	fall	into disobedience and rebellion	7, 128/ 7
the first that should	fall	in peril. But neither	7, 128/ 20

better together than to	fall	at variance for the	7, 130/ 6
seeing the promotions that	fall	to such men for	7, 136/ 8
suffer this realm to	fall	. Holy Saint Augustine in	7, 144/ 27
of the land to	fall	to wilderness, but that	7, 151/ 19
the church must needs	fall	therewith), or else to	7, 161/ 21
routs, and from asking	fall	to the taking of	7, 167/ 25
folk wax idle and	fall	to unthriftiness; then shall	7, 168/ 13
jeopardy that should everlastingly	fall	to your own souls	7, 170/ 10
courage not only to	fall	boldly to sin and	7, 174/ 32
three or four words	fall	to the fire of	7, 175/ 2
faction, of such as	fall	into their fellowship rather	7, 178/ 6
all to naught, they	fall	to a shameless boldness	7, 180/ 12
their fault to themselves,	fall	to blasphemy as the	7, 184/ 30
unto the death and	fall	from Christ, the foundation	7, 187/ 25
toward the Holy Ghost	fall	also all such wretches	7, 192/ 9
our Lord forbid) to	fall	into blasphemy against the	7, 192/ 29
pretense of learning, they	fall	into the reproof that	7, 194/ 13
Now if these heretics	fall	to their accustomed frowardness	7, 194/ 31
hold their peace, but	fall	to blasphemy and ask	7, 195/ 33
what fond fantasies they	fall	while they decline from	7, 198/ 4
to men boldly to	fall	in sin and little	7, 199/ 23
their old ways and	fall	from worse to worse	7, 210/ 31
his heart utterly to	fall	from us. But when	7, 211/ 26
folk is so far	fallen	not only from all	7, 171/ 3
as have so far	fallen	from the nature of	7, 172/ 29
since he is thereby	fallen	off forever from our	7, 188/ 30
were for their sin	fallen	after their death into	7, 203/ 15
their folly hath hitherto	fallen	into them; and then	7, 209/ 1
worse side be fully	fallen	so mad as utterly	7, 209/ 36
since that they be	fallen	drunk in wretched and	7, 211/ 14
some of us have	fallen	, and many besides us	7, 220/ 6
his goodly repetitions he	falleth	to his great and	7, 127/ 24
figure to figure, he	falleth	to a vehement invocation	7, 127/ 29
fear of the realm	falling	to wilderness. In which	7, 152/ 21
they will in the	falling	from that point refuse	7, 183/ 12
never so malicious and	false	. For where he so	7, 118/ 31
many men know for	false	. For first he putteth	7, 122/ 33
is grounded upon two	false	grounds, one upon fifty-two	7, 124/ 30
whether it be more	false	or more foolish. For	7, 126/ 26
proctor writeth for a	false	foundation of his railing	7, 129/ 29
he knoweth his tale	false	, it is wisdom to	7, 132/ 18
testified and confessed for	false	. If that man were	7, 137/ 11
specially to put such	false	apostles to silence as	7, 146/ 23
living, fell somewhere to	false	preaching -- yet neither	7, 146/ 25
man's ear perceiveth so	false	and so far out	7, 158/ 23
to prove him both	false	and foolish it is	7, 158/ 31

that they might with	false	crimes laid unto some	7, 162/ 15
they have their own	false	gospels preached, as ye	7, 162/ 21
and ignorance of their	false	faith, in estimation of	7, 163/ 3
is the defensor, is	false	and feigned; and that	7, 164/ 2
we shall let his	false	folly pass and pray	7, 165/ 30
wretchedness, and under the	false	name of Christian freedom	7, 166/ 17
with their heresies and	false	faith infect and corrupt	7, 167/ 6
to take now the	false	faith of a fond	7, 167/ 14
taken up; then shall	false	heresies be preached; then	7, 168/ 6
Christian people, avoiding their	false	trains and grins, give	7, 168/ 26
them, they then with	false	and fond glosses of	7, 176/ 14
use to set some	false	gloss to the text	7, 180/ 8
of the counterfeit and	false	. Whereby it appeareth clearly	7, 182/ 28
the defense of their	false	exposition. This blessed apostle	7, 187/ 6
wrong opinion and a	false	fear drawing them toward	7, 192/ 28
folly they fortify their	false	belief, and into what	7, 198/ 3
it of itself very	false	and foolish. For first	7, 200/ 30
saints, should be all	false	. Wherein if these men	7, 203/ 6
intent is fraudulent and	false	. For their purpose is	7, 204/ 29
if his opinion be	false	and that there be	7, 207/ 12
say the faith were	false	that hath been held	7, 211/ 32
both those points be	false	. For both is purgatory	7, 212/ 5
as we have proved	false	, but also layeth one	7, 213/ 30
the other is very	false	. For truly there may	7, 214/ 6
soon after that the	falsehood	and malice of the	7, 114/ 24
book nothing else but	falsehood	under pretext of plainness	7, 114/ 33
for their pleasure. The	falsehood	of this cannot be	7, 131/ 6
his folly and his	falsehood	both is too evident	7, 165/ 8
man seeth, some very	falsely	and some very foolishly	7, 127/ 23
much good as they	falsely	pretend. For whereas they	7, 171/ 21
when they were once	familiar	with it would then	7, 197/ 34
we be together; what	familiar	friendship hath ere this	7, 228/ 8
and sick beggars from	famishing	, any great thing increased	7, 121/ 32
and sick beggars from	famishing	. And surely if that	7, 121/ 36
meaneth His Grace's most	famous	and most gracious book	7, 162/ 30
Cyril, Saint Damascene, the	famous	doctor and holy martyr	7, 210/ 13
and into what fond	fantasies	they fall while they	7, 198/ 4
never had followed our	fantasies	, nor never had so	7, 224/ 18
God for a very	fantastic	fable. And therefore, as	7, 227/ 4
nor any new found	fantasy	, but a very truth	7, 191/ 4
it either to some	fantasy	or to the devil's	7, 197/ 3
framed of his own	fantasy	new fond fashions of	7, 212/ 21
praise with some fond	fantasy	devised of our name	7, 220/ 16
in his imagination and	fantasy	what manner of substance	7, 226/ 11
lain and cried so	far	from you that we	7, 111/ 28
telling a thing so	far	incredible. For who could	7, 114/ 19

cast together amounteth yearly	far	above the half of	7, 115/ 25
we. And that so	far	forth that if ye	7, 119/ 5
when they come to	far	greater age) but unto	7, 120/ 27
think he shall seek	far	and find very few	7, 121/ 18
have not been so	far	from all pity as	7, 121/ 21
third part of all	far	another thing, and that	7, 122/ 19
ye should therefore so	far	mistake the man as	7, 124/ 6
mad reckoning goeth very	far	wide, and seemeth that	7, 126/ 21
against the king as	far	as ever we have	7, 129/ 16
of the temporality; so	far	forth that at the	7, 130/ 15
and great diligence so	far	forth examined that the	7, 135/ 20
but must needs be	far	underneath them if it	7, 140/ 15
our Savior Christ reckoned	far	otherwise in blessed Mary	7, 147/ 1
it creep forth so	far	at first, that dissension	7, 149/ 27
the commonwealth! He seeth	far	farther than ever Christ	7, 151/ 1
but he seemeth us	far	otherwise. For except he	7, 153/ 32
expressly to say so	far	, because of the good	7, 154/ 31
If he saw as	far	as he would seem	7, 157/ 28
weareth but himself, as	far	as ever any of	7, 158/ 5
so false and so	far	out of tune, he	7, 158/ 24
the while, that so	far	exceedeth these mischievous matters	7, 161/ 6
Gospel were destroyed or	far	out of credence with	7, 162/ 19
allegeth, and their living	far	more largely provided for	7, 165/ 15
of folk is so	far	fallen not only from	7, 171/ 3
church, we be so	far	from the mind of	7, 171/ 24
proctor, which was so	far	forth farced, stuffed, and	7, 172/ 11
such as have so	far	fallen from the nature	7, 172/ 29
said, that way very	far	contrary not only to	7, 175/ 34
of this present life	far	under the just and	7, 176/ 33
in great dread of	far	sorer punishment after. But	7, 176/ 34
place alone is a	far	better proof for purgatory	7, 177/ 27
of the contrary; so	far	forth that he confesseth	7, 182/ 19
of the contrary, so	far	forth that it neither	7, 182/ 32
were on land. But	far	the most part shall	7, 189/ 15
the sin may so	far	offend that he shall	7, 191/ 27
many texts which as	far	seemed unto the misunderstanders	7, 195/ 20
of help we so	far	abhor that we would	7, 200/ 16
few or none so	far	out of all frame	7, 204/ 4
for his time was	far	above a thousand year	7, 204/ 18
incessantly and are so	far	forth in God's undoubted	7, 205/ 18
because they have a	far	farther purpose against all	7, 206/ 18
that it is the	far	surer way to believe	7, 207/ 34
that way which so	far	the greater part and	7, 207/ 35
But now are they	far	another manner sort, both	7, 208/ 21
friends were in a	far	country for debt kept	7, 208/ 25
with a sort so	far	unlike) Saint Augustine against	7, 209/ 14

there were of them	far	many such more, they	7, 210/ 2
folk, our enemies are	far	under us. And yet	7, 210/ 22
so think, ye be	far	deceived. For likewise as	7, 220/ 29
to behold abroad so	far	augmenteth our torment, that	7, 221/ 21
iwis, an honest man,	far	unlike you." And then	7, 222/ 19
ours, whose fire as	far	passeth in heat all	7, 225/ 13
have in themselves a	far	more excellent sight, hearing	7, 226/ 21
was so far forth	farced	, stuffed, and swollen with	7, 172/ 11
or else shall it	fare	by his sight as	7, 121/ 6
his sight as folks	fare	with their feeling, which	7, 121/ 6
of folk as it	fared	between a lewd gallant	7, 207/ 17
an imperfect wit, so	fareth	this fellow that beginneth	7, 137/ 20
much worse. For he	fareth	as a cruel thief	7, 145/ 21
ease thereof. Lo, thus	fareth	it, as a small	7, 189/ 28
into hell. And it	fareth	between these two kind	7, 207/ 17
into hell; right so	fareth	it, on the other	7, 221/ 4
the sure way and	farthest	out of peril, and	7, 208/ 14
such a sort and	fashion	that very hard it	7, 126/ 25
were a very strange	fashion	to rob him, bind	7, 154/ 6
in and in honest	fashion	refrained and many kept	7, 156/ 31
Grace a very wise	fashion	of flattery, calling him	7, 163/ 19
by reason of the	fashion	and manner. If there	7, 189/ 7
the very form and	fashion	as Saint Basil and	7, 204/ 11
especially that kind and	fashion	thereof wherein some of	7, 220/ 6
should ye find divers	fashions	of folk. Some peradventure	7, 189/ 12
own fantasy new fond	fashions	of purgatory and told	7, 212/ 21
men's alms died so	fast	for hunger, though many	7, 121/ 38
fall sick never so	fast	again, yet had they	7, 122/ 1
give poor folk so	fast	their alms, unasked, that	7, 138/ 11
heretics that bark so	fast	against us can find	7, 180/ 2
hold and keep them	fast	and burn them with	7, 188/ 20
to keep his money	fast	, rather than help his	7, 208/ 33
hitherto hath firm and	fast	been of the same	7, 210/ 19
this man was so	fast	of our side while	7, 211/ 24
men went now so	fast	to give in still	7, 215/ 14
all people and the	fast	infallible faith of all	7, 217/ 30
he can, and hold	fast	that he catcheth, and	7, 222/ 25
our necks and cleave	fast	, fire-hot, that woe be	7, 224/ 16
living their lives in	fasting	, prayer and preaching, and	7, 147/ 21
set holy days and	fasting	days at naught, to	7, 167/ 8
at naught; then shall	fasting	and prayer be neglected	7, 168/ 7
thing, so fully and	fastly	believed for an undoubted	7, 170/ 15
to a flock of	fat	wethers and say, "These	7, 208/ 10
said to our first	father	Adam. But now if	7, 147/ 26
Frere Jerome, between the	father	and the son against	7, 161/ 32
place also between the	father	and the child. And	7, 200/ 4

in holy scripture that	father	is not accounted for	7, 200/ 5
Luther himself, arch-heretic and	father	abbot of all that	7, 211/ 23
remembrance. For if your	father	, your mother, your child	7, 218/ 18
open your hearts and	fatherly	affection and help us	7, 224/ 29
of the old holy	fathers	of Christ's faith and	7, 151/ 3
all the old holy	fathers	since Christ's days until	7, 159/ 12
blaspheme the old holy	fathers	and doctors of Christ's	7, 167/ 10
have us -- their	fathers	, their mothers, their friends	7, 171/ 13
things to our former	fathers	there hath always remained	7, 173/ 8
all the old holy	fathers	and blessed saints that	7, 195/ 3
that is of all	fathers	the most tender, loving	7, 200/ 8
Chrysostom and other holy	fathers	in that virtuous time	7, 204/ 12
wills that their own	fathers	should lie here in	7, 206/ 3
doctors and old holy	fathers	of Christ's church, and	7, 210/ 34
for our souls. Our	fathers	also, who while we	7, 224/ 27
more think on their	fathers'	souls than on their	7, 222/ 12
layeth to the only	fault	of the clergy; naming	7, 115/ 12
put him in the	fault	that he deserve not	7, 125/ 17
pennyweight of wit. For	fault	whereof his wily folly	7, 152/ 2
Is that the greatest	fault	he findeth, the lack	7, 157/ 27
declare the one only	fault	, or rather the ignorance	7, 160/ 12
the one and only	fault	of the King's Highness	7, 162/ 28
Highness. Which one only	fault	he meaneth His Grace's	7, 162/ 29
king's one and only	fault	, and ignorance of their	7, 163/ 2
will perpetually punish the	fault	after the man's conversion	7, 173/ 22
all, and so for	fault	of those three or	7, 175/ 2
do penance for his	fault	, he therefore feared that	7, 177/ 3
proud heart take their	fault	to themselves, fall to	7, 184/ 30
their sin to the	fault	of God's grace and	7, 184/ 31
where is this great	fault	of theirs for which	7, 216/ 26
would fain flatter, without	fault	found in them whom	7, 216/ 32
than to find any	fault	with any man, yet	7, 218/ 8
your part that common	fault	of us both, lest	7, 218/ 32
say, for the like	fault	in ourselves greatly rebuke	7, 218/ 35
will unto our own	fault	, since the delay of	7, 223/ 15
His Grace had found	faultless	, and testified him himself	7, 136/ 18
For first, all the	faults	that any lewd priest	7, 126/ 27
he would lay the	faults	of some lewd lay	7, 126/ 29
the whole clergy the	faults	of such as be	7, 126/ 31
sore to defend their	faults	, and that there were	7, 132/ 7
any law against the	faults	of the clergy. This	7, 140/ 5
the people the priests'	faults	, and for the lewdness	7, 141/ 26
or with the very	faults	of some, bring the	7, 162/ 16
he meant well, the	faults	of evil folk he	7, 171/ 32
not all only such	faults	as ye have heard	7, 213/ 28
as be simple and	faulty	therein, and yet not	7, 126/ 31

under the pretence of	favor	unto poor folk, a	7, 115/ 2
wise man doubt what	favor	we bear to beggars	7, 119/ 1
and had much less	favor	and much more rigor	7, 131/ 32
number these Lutherans that	favor	him. For we dare	7, 139/ 4
never fail of more	favor	toward the clergy of	7, 145/ 11
not left his anxious	favor	toward his native country	7, 151/ 22
surely of his tender	favor	toward you, doth his	7, 197/ 30
by God's most gracious	favor	appeared unto their friends	7, 202/ 28
forth in God's undoubted	favor	that very few men	7, 205/ 19
had us in less	favor	, and that, alack, we	7, 224/ 13
prayer after his own	favor	borne toward him that	7, 227/ 27
point of your old	favor	, any piece of your	7, 228/ 12
care of acquaintance, any	favor	of old friendship, any	7, 228/ 14
in that point more	favorable	than is an easy	7, 200/ 1
by some such as	favored	Badby that was burned	7, 143/ 15
some of such as	favored	them eftsoons put in	7, 143/ 32
men's devotion might be	favored	and yet not the	7, 215/ 18
he might find some	favorers	which might say he	7, 120/ 18
in this our great	fear	of our utter loss	7, 112/ 1
a work, whereof we	fear	ye should be weary	7, 120/ 1
ye not need to	fear	the great Turk and	7, 139/ 2
men out of that	fear	because they think that	7, 148/ 25
and wax lean for	fear	of the realm falling	7, 152/ 21
that in all his	fear	that generation should fail	7, 152/ 25
away, surely for any	fear	of freres that ever	7, 157/ 13
only run away for	fear	of the righteousness of	7, 163/ 21
we bear you, the	fear	and heaviness that we	7, 170/ 9
fervent, sorrowful heart that	fear	and love with help	7, 174/ 12
heaven. Whereas, besides the	fear	that they should have	7, 174/ 36
in that by the	fear	of pain to be	7, 175/ 28
but only for the	fear	of purgatory. For albeit	7, 176/ 23
to die for the	fear	of his estate after	7, 176/ 27
opinion and a false	fear	drawing them toward despair	7, 192/ 28
which caused him to	fear	lest they were for	7, 203/ 14
before declared you, the	fear	of Ezechias, the book	7, 210/ 24
length, as we greatly	fear	they will, reject all	7, 210/ 35
shall not need to	fear	that all the temporal	7, 215/ 12
his fault, he therefore	feared	that the remnant of	7, 177/ 4
still, and that he	feared	that we lie in	7, 205/ 30
statute not so much	feared	the great high point	7, 216/ 3
from it for heresy,	feareth	sore lest the hundredth	7, 151/ 23
for one whom he	feareth	to lie in purgatory	7, 207/ 9
harm, for he both	feareth	much the less to	7, 207/ 14
not this a royal	feast	to leave these beggars	7, 142/ 12
and ordain the great	feast	of the dedication of	7, 181/ 15
annual institution of which	feast	we read nowhere else	7, 181/ 17

yet find we that	feast	ever after continued and	7, 181/ 18
celebration of that same	feast	, as appeareth in the	7, 181/ 20
and after Mass much	feasting	, riotous and costly; and	7, 220/ 17
hunger while ye be	feasting	; our restless watch while	7, 228/ 21
out, but kept and	fed	upon too long, and	7, 188/ 8
what thing a knight's	fee	is; but the bill	7, 143/ 14
much are they too	feeble	for them and the	7, 140/ 32
Parliament more weak and	feeble	than the clergy, is	7, 141/ 20
clergy, is a very	feeble	device. But now, since	7, 141/ 21
declare unto you the	feebleness	of his reasons wherewith	7, 118/ 18
king's learned Council, be	feed	with the church to	7, 140/ 2
of the realm are	feed	to speak for the	7, 141/ 1
themselves with the only	feeding	of their malicious minds	7, 178/ 5
they now find and	feel	; but he is also	7, 114/ 6
feeling, which what they	feel	they whine at, but	7, 121/ 7
painful pangs that we	feel	, and therewith ponder, upon	7, 170/ 3
in the fire can	feel	no harm, like as	7, 187/ 34
pains that silly souls	feel	when they be departed	7, 189/ 3
grief that they never	feel	displeasure of it after	7, 189/ 20
can in the fire	feel	no disease at all	7, 189/ 31
you believe that we	feel	none harm at all	7, 190/ 2
the one, and we	feel	now the other. For	7, 224/ 11
and that, alack, we	feel	. For now that gay	7, 224/ 13
as we that here	feel	it. The comfort that	7, 227/ 11
folks fare with their	feeling	, which what they feel	7, 121/ 6
from all humanity and	feeling	of any good affection	7, 171/ 5
the number of knight's	fees	, of which he had	7, 143/ 9
nor how many knights'	fees	there was in the	7, 143/ 13
heads, our hands, our	feet	, and such other gross	7, 226/ 3
of complaint and supplication,	feigned	to be by the	7, 115/ 7
defensor, is false and	feigned	; and that the sacraments	7, 164/ 2
all those passeth a	feigned	fire painted on a	7, 225/ 14
beggars' proctor, that he	feigneth	the King's Highness to	7, 141/ 19
peace if the people	fell	to disobedience and rebellion	7, 128/ 14
seeing the promotions that	fell	to such men for	7, 133/ 23
desire of idle living,	fell	somewhere to false preaching	7, 146/ 24
punishment thereof, and therefore	fell	in great dread of	7, 176/ 34
they be if they	fell	in such a sleep	7, 198/ 8
them all, before they	fell	drunk of the dregs	7, 211/ 11
heresies in which they	fell	a quaffing with the	7, 211/ 12
stand nor reel, but	fell	down sow-drunk in the	7, 212/ 12
madly, like a fond	fellow	, laying much more to	7, 126/ 34
not at whom, the	fellow	could never else with	7, 137/ 14
wit, so fareth this	fellow	that beginneth, as one	7, 137/ 21
the loss of their	fellows	that they may be	7, 116/ 21
license to such lewd	fellows	to rail upon them	7, 117/ 15

beggars' proctor and his	fellows	, whatsoever they say, long	7, 128/ 22
of salvation we be	fellows	with angels; in need	7, 202/ 19
relief we be yet	fellows	with you. And therefore	7, 202/ 20
three or four fond	fellows	would come and say	7, 208/ 27
of a few fond	fellows	, a few pestilent persons	7, 228/ 17
folk of their own	fellowship	and faculty, and of	7, 119/ 2
as fall into their	fellowship	rather of a light	7, 178/ 7
in the society and	fellowship	of saved souls. And	7, 185/ 5
of all that drunken	fellowship	? First, this man was	7, 211/ 23
unto the companies and	fellowships	of the crafts, in	7, 214/ 26
but what they have	felt	they have more than	7, 121/ 7
half forgotten, though they	felt	it right late. Which	7, 121/ 8
things which ye never	felt	, nor it is not	7, 189/ 1
and his impassible godhead	felt	no pain at all	7, 201/ 3
special, of which yourself	felt	then the one, and	7, 224/ 11
clergy fetcheth forth old	fern	years and runneth up	7, 128/ 24
respect had unto the	fervent	, sorrowful heart that fear	7, 174/ 12
us. To which his	fervent	boon and desire, at	7, 177/ 9
before, while devotion was	fervent	in the people and	7, 215/ 15
is for you so	fervent	, that ye can nowhere	7, 227/ 30
great loss, asking him	fervently	: "Where is your sword	7, 127/ 31
a hot fever as	fervently	burneth if he ride	7, 221/ 17
us which with great	fervor	of heart pray for	7, 205/ 17
labor to quench the	fervor	of devotion to Godward	7, 215/ 11
Temple of Jerusalem, called	festum	enceniorum, of the annual	7, 181/ 16
find no filth to	fetch	out of them, and	7, 187/ 21
with his accustomed vehemence	fetcheth	out of Luther's volumes	7, 150/ 22
man against the clergy	fetcheth	forth old fern years	7, 128/ 24
that hath a hot	fever	as fervently burneth if	7, 221/ 17
a beginning in these	few	words he had written	7, 120/ 20
far and find very	few	, if he find any	7, 121/ 19
parts of the realm	few	folk can tell you	7, 123/ 13
it paid in very	few	parishes through the realm	7, 123/ 21
be priests indicted in	few	years. And yet of	7, 131/ 17
hath here in so	few	lines affirmed, there is	7, 134/ 10
hath made in so	few	lines. Which things whoso	7, 136/ 4
in there were but	few	poor people, and yet	7, 138/ 8
thousand monks were too	few	. Ye doubt not, we	7, 139/ 15
that they were very	few	. And where he would	7, 151/ 33
clergy there were but	few	poor people and yet	7, 164/ 17
was at that time	few	poor people, nor that	7, 164/ 29
ween that there were	few	poor folk and no	7, 165/ 32
new reformed within so	few	days with contempt of	7, 167/ 16
he shall find very	few	. For surely not only	7, 172/ 24
but of them very	few	) so clean from all	7, 189/ 12
that they shall find	few	or none so far	7, 204/ 4

undoubted favor that very	few	men living upon earth	7, 205/ 19
beggars' proctor and a	few	such of that sect	7, 208/ 18
against purgatory, and how	few	always for very shame	7, 208/ 36
suffer either none or	few	-- the grudge and	7, 219/ 12
the malice of a	few	fond fellows, a few	7, 228/ 17
few fond fellows, a	few	pestilent persons borne toward	7, 228/ 17
see so many the	fewer	. When he hath laid	7, 122/ 5
substance is shifted among	fewer	than the four-hundredth part	7, 126/ 11
realm, is shifted among	fewer	than the four-hundredth part	7, 138/ 27
the year to no	fewer	Masses than 365,000	7, 139/ 17
monks, and friars be	fewer	whores and bawds, when	7, 156/ 34
folk and thieves be	fewer	, then shall the realm	7, 168/ 2
here nothing of, since	fewer	texts than we have	7, 194/ 26
them taken in the	field	, and after, for their	7, 143/ 27
found slain in the	field	, and certain things about	7, 203/ 12
froth, and foam, as	fierce	and as angrily as	7, 142/ 33
Africans be) very barbarous,	fierce	, and boisterous -- yet	7, 144/ 35
changed into a wild,	fierce	, cruel appetite more than	7, 171/ 6
of Christ continued this	fifteen	hundred years, to take	7, 167/ 14
an undoubted article this	fifteen	hundred year, begin now	7, 170/ 16
of his life for	fifteen	years, making him for	7, 177/ 11
Judas hath already slept	fifteen	hundred year in hell	7, 198/ 9
the faith of almost	fifteen	hundred year before his	7, 212/ 16
church of Christ, besides	fifteen	hundred year three times	7, 212/ 17
and more pleasure than	fifteen	, though every one were	7, 224/ 34
and which is the	fifth	, in many parts of	7, 123/ 13
would lay for the	fifth	, the payment which he	7, 135/ 3
we shall for the	fifth	lay you that lie	7, 135/ 15
this is then the	fifth	lie that this man	7, 136/ 3
progenitor King Henry the	Fifth	, those heresies secretly creeping	7, 143/ 20
of King Henry the	Fifth	. And surely there would	7, 149/ 32
Saint John in the	fifth	chapter of the Apocalypse	7, 184/ 19
the realm two and	fifty	thousand parish churches, which	7, 122/ 35
born of late scant	fifty	years ago and say	7, 211/ 31
and being not fully	fifty	year old, began to	7, 212/ 16
cast account. "There be	fifty-two	thousand parishes, and in	7, 123/ 27
false grounds, one upon	fifty-two	thousand parish churches, the	7, 124/ 30
in his rhetoric from	figure	to figure, he falleth	7, 127/ 29
rhetoric from figure to	figure	, he falleth to a	7, 127/ 29
find out this goodly	figure	to call upon the	7, 136/ 14
wherein he useth a	figure	of rhetoric that men	7, 150/ 8
he useth his royal	figure	of rhetoric called repetition	7, 150/ 15
find out such comely	figures	of rhetoric as he	7, 136/ 21
it can find no	filth	to fetch out of	7, 187/ 21
incessant pain till the	filthiness	of their sin be	7, 188/ 21
be indelible and their	filthiness	unpurgeable, lie fretting and	7, 189/ 33

out the rusty and	filthy	spots of our sin	7, 111/ 9
never lessed, nor his	filthy	spots never the more	7, 188/ 35
ourselves, and of a	filthy	affection toward our goods	7, 223/ 9
this is his very	final	intent and purpose and	7, 154/ 20
least wise by his	final	repentance and purpose of	7, 202/ 2
here he will not	finally	forget to take us	7, 113/ 2
chapter of Genesis, and	finally	to tie them to	7, 117/ 26
wiliness without wit. And	finally	, for the foundation and	7, 118/ 10
of twain is one.	Finally	then he casteth it	7, 124/ 22
year or other. But	finally	for a special point	7, 132/ 21
sharp and strong, and	finally	to save all the	7, 139/ 27
for destruction and undoing	finally	. He would hold himself	7, 172/ 1
done by them, and	finally	the merits and prayers	7, 175/ 13
is in Christ's church.	Finally	for the book of	7, 182/ 7
so fully and so	finally	withdrawn from them forever	7, 192/ 17
Basil, Saint Cyprian, and	finally	all the old holy	7, 195/ 3
pull it out. And	finally	, for this point that	7, 203/ 24
that are absent, and	finally	, for that of all	7, 205/ 23
continence against lechery, and	finally	every kind of virtue	7, 209/ 33
and Saint Thomas, and	finally	all such as are	7, 210/ 15
of Christ's church, and	finally	the whole church itself	7, 210/ 34
Tyndale against Tyndale, and	finally	every heretic against himself	7, 211/ 2
riotous and costlly; and	finally	, like mad men, made	7, 220/ 18
princess of a realm.	Finally	, all our other friends	7, 225/ 1
face from the flame.	Finally	, if ye pity any	7, 225/ 11
fire which they now	find	and feel; but he	7, 114/ 6
the sentence, he shall	find	the whole book nothing	7, 114/ 33
not half sufficing to	find	them meat, they be	7, 115/ 9
his proofs, ye shall	find	in his book not	7, 118/ 11
but that he might	find	some favorers which might	7, 120/ 18
shall seek far and	find	very few, if he	7, 121/ 19
very few, if he	find	any at all; for	7, 121/ 19
households ye shall not	find	four pay neither five	7, 123/ 18
say that ye shall	find	it paid in very	7, 123/ 20
the realm, if ye	find	it paid in any	7, 123/ 21
every man shortly may	find	it, he putteth as	7, 123/ 23
heresy, he shall not	find	four this fourscore year	7, 131/ 18
so shall he peradventure	find	in some part of	7, 134/ 4
it well, he shall	find	enough, and especially we	7, 134/ 7
Dame Rhetoric's rolls to	find	out this goodly figure	7, 136/ 14
he hath, that could	find	out such comely figures	7, 136/ 21
such laymen as they	find	. But he privet you	7, 138/ 5
those that the clergy	find	now full honestly: this	7, 148/ 2
his were sped, to	find	you soon after, in	7, 149/ 3
wed? He should peradventure	find	some that would not	7, 153/ 3
What remedy will he	find	therefor? He will of	7, 153/ 17

scant a devil could	find	in his heart to	7, 156/ 20
Yet again? Till he	find	in the king's realm	7, 158/ 21
book shall he neither	find	that there was at	7, 164/ 29
then hope they to	find	that word true where	7, 166/ 27
lack that we should	find	thereby in the relief	7, 170/ 7
we trust he shall	find	very few. For surely	7, 172/ 24
the relief that we	find	by the prayer and	7, 180/ 1
fast against us can	find	neither gloss nor color	7, 180/ 2
the contrary? What shift	find	they here? Surely a	7, 180/ 4
sheet-anchor always, when they	find	the storm so great	7, 180/ 6
the Machabees, they shall	find	such thing therein as	7, 181/ 11
authority. For they shall	find	there that the great	7, 181/ 13
the Machabees. And yet	find	we that feast ever	7, 181/ 18
defend, they cannot yet	find	in their proud heart	7, 183/ 31
the fire it can	find	no filth to fetch	7, 187/ 21
is not possible to	find	you any example in	7, 189/ 2
anchor: there should ye	find	divers fashions of folk	7, 189/ 11
vomit still and never	find	ease thereof. Lo, thus	7, 189/ 28
as none heretic shall	find	any good color of	7, 193/ 29
it, as they might	find	many that seemed to	7, 195/ 11
saint's writing shall he	find	such apparitions in such	7, 196/ 25
fire of purgatory? Then	find	these folk another knot	7, 201/ 18
that though these heretics	find	many men both glad	7, 204/ 2
we that they shall	find	few or none so	7, 204/ 4
in which ye shall	find	that in their daily	7, 204/ 12
Lord be thanked, we	find	full well the contrary	7, 204/ 33
good Christian priests we	find	great relief as well	7, 205/ 1
person speaking against purgatory	find	for the other part	7, 209/ 5
they shall not yet	find	of that simple suit	7, 210/ 2
washed, he could not	find	in his heart utterly	7, 211/ 25
to consider whether ye	find	any whom your wisdoms	7, 213/ 6
over this shall he	find	that many an abbey	7, 215/ 2
for whom, he shall	find	that the makers of	7, 216/ 3
every man than to	find	any fault with any	7, 218/ 8
lie and burn? We	find	therefore full true that	7, 218/ 23
you, so shall we	find	ease thereof, and yet	7, 219/ 16
and yet shall ye	find	it still. For as	7, 219/ 17
otherwise. But when we	find	in this wise our	7, 222/ 22
own hands! For happy	find	we him among us	7, 222/ 28
our goods could not	find	in our heart to	7, 223/ 10
side to side and	find	little rest in any	7, 225/ 21
that ye can nowhere	find	any such affection upon	7, 227/ 30
of rhetoric as he	findeth	, set forth and furnished	7, 136/ 22
what politic devices he	findeth	against the great, broad	7, 139/ 24
poor beggars. What remedy	findeth	their proctor for them	7, 142/ 3
the greatest fault he	findeth	, the lack of generation	7, 157/ 27

king's people, His Highness	findeth	none taken from him	7, 158/ 11
and their default in	finding	, all this he layeth	7, 115/ 12
he paid for a	fine	by the praemunire, and	7, 131/ 25
that they be like	fine	gold, fine silver, or	7, 187/ 20
be like fine gold,	fine	silver, or such fine	7, 187/ 20
fine silver, or such	fine	precious stones, as when	7, 187/ 20
no harm, like as	fine	gold can in the	7, 187/ 35
poor boil upon his	finger	think the grief more	7, 121/ 9
would point with his	finger	to a flock of	7, 208/ 10
as we do, of	finger	and tongue too, whereof	7, 226/ 31
you thither to us.	Finis	. Cum privilegio 187	7, 228/ 29
-- we will now	finish	the dispicions of all	7, 213/ 21
pains and hot cleansing	fire	that fretteth and burneth	7, 111/ 8
belief of the purging	fire	which they now find	7, 114/ 6
And surely as the	fire	ever creepeth forward and	7, 149/ 9
to turn all into	fire	, so will such bold	7, 149/ 10
thousand, yet is that	fire	rather covered than quenched	7, 149/ 25
that lieth in the	fire	; and so much the	7, 153/ 25
left lying in the	fire	here helpless and forgotten	7, 171/ 14
words fall to the	fire	of hell, if they	7, 175/ 2
here with us in	fire	and torments intolerable, only	7, 175/ 16
that dry pit of	fire	wherein there is no	7, 179/ 3
of the lake of	fire	wherein they lay bound	7, 179/ 18
it; for in the	fire	it shall be showed	7, 187/ 13
be showed, and the	fire	shall prove what manner	7, 187/ 13
but yet as by	fire	." In these words the	7, 187/ 17
be cast in the	fire	it can find no	7, 187/ 21
they remain in the	fire	safe and undiminished, so	7, 187/ 22
that soul in the	fire	can feel no harm	7, 187/ 34
gold can in the	fire	nothing lose of its	7, 187/ 35
thing it is: the	fire	shall prove and declare	7, 188/ 15
purgatory, like as the	fire	can in the clean	7, 188/ 16
be purged -- the	fire	shall therefore lie burning	7, 188/ 33
unspotted can in the	fire	feel no disease at	7, 189/ 31
and frying in the	fire	forever. And only such	7, 189/ 34
defiled, but that the	fire	may fret out the	7, 189/ 36
of purgatory but the	fire	that shall be sent	7, 190/ 11
here in the hot	fire	of purgatory? Then find	7, 201/ 16
me out of the	fire	, whereto should I labor	7, 201/ 22
should lie here in	fire	till the Day of	7, 206/ 4
yet purged in the	fire	here for their sins	7, 206/ 13
your sight somewhere in	fire	and that your means	7, 218/ 20
he that bloweth the	fire	for another to warm	7, 219/ 19
hence out of the	fire	of our purgatory. But	7, 220/ 28
foot out of the	fire	nor have one hand	7, 225/ 10
comparable to ours, whose	fire	as far passeth in	7, 225/ 13

those passeth a feigned	fire	painted on a wall	7, 225/ 14
broiling in the dark	fire	one long night of	7, 225/ 19
playing; our hot burning	fire	while ye be in	7, 228/ 23
necks and cleave fast,	fire-hot	, that woe be we	7, 224/ 16
in heat all the	fires	that ever burned upon	7, 225/ 13
Christ's days hitherto hath	firm	and fast been of	7, 210/ 19
the world well and	firmly	for a sure truth	7, 175/ 18
year) hath approved and	firmly	believed the holy book	7, 183/ 17
Christ hath always so	firmly	believed it for a	7, 195/ 24
upon earth, than by	fishes	in the sea and	7, 185/ 10
went there about sick	five	against one that beggeth	7, 120/ 35
that in four or	five	years in which was	7, 121/ 36
parish, every of the	five	orders of freres hath	7, 123/ 9
find four pay neither	five	pence a quarter nor	7, 123/ 18
And as for the	five	pence quarterly, we dare	7, 123/ 19
sum of the households,	five	hundred thousand and twenty	7, 123/ 29
Every order of the	five	orders of freres hath	7, 123/ 31
house among all the	five	orders every quarter, five	7, 123/ 32
five orders every quarter,	five	pence, and hereby may	7, 123/ 33
may ye learn that	five	times one maketh five	7, 123/ 33
five times one maketh	five	. Now this is, he	7, 124/ 1
showeth you, among the	five	orders of every house	7, 124/ 1
there that four times	five	maketh twenty. Summa, saith	7, 124/ 3
twenty. Summa, saith he,	five	hundred thousand and twenty	7, 124/ 3
and showeth you that "	five	hundred thousand and twenty	7, 124/ 13
that every of the	five	orders hath every quarter	7, 124/ 31
as much as the	five	hundred pounds which he	7, 131/ 24
more than four or	five	good, honest men that	7, 134/ 5
himself), that of all	five	things which he hath	7, 134/ 9
hour seemed longer than	five	, bethink you then what	7, 225/ 17
that they be thereby	fixed	and confirmed in an	7, 192/ 18
by Christ, "Ego in	flagella	paratus sum," and many	7, 190/ 18
one is a light	flame	soon ended, the other	7, 188/ 25
our face from the	flame	. Finally, if ye pity	7, 225/ 11
whom he would fain	flatter	, without fault found in	7, 216/ 32
very wise fashion of	flattery	, calling him their best	7, 163/ 19
a fond face of	flattery	, he useth toward his	7, 164/ 6
the sacred Body, the	flesh	and blood of our	7, 161/ 13
chastity and abuse in	fleshly	living of such as	7, 126/ 33
our own sloth and	fleshly	love to the worldward	7, 223/ 16
himself some refuge to	flit	therefrom when he list	7, 160/ 6
needs abide and not	flit	therefrom as they daily	7, 183/ 10
be so mad to	flit	in this case from	7, 191/ 7
increase; then shall unthrifths	flock	together and swarm about	7, 168/ 15
his finger to a	flock	of fat wethers and	7, 208/ 10
as long as Noah's	flood	, and yet peradventure seven	7, 164/ 33

many things wherewith he	flourisheth	his matters to make	7, 118/ 1
shall soon perceive therein	flourishing	without fruit, subtlety without	7, 118/ 8
ye cannot fail to	flower	and prosper in riches	7, 168/ 31
hath gathered these goodly	flowers	out of Luther's garden	7, 128/ 2
fume, fret, froth, and	foam	, as fierce and as	7, 142/ 33
of negligence forsothed and	foded	forth of forgetfulness. If	7, 218/ 14
will rather spare his	foe	than hurt his friend	7, 171/ 3
their friends for their	foes	, hating the church deadly	7, 171/ 8
have been with many	folk	much forgotten of negligence	7, 111/ 15
yet hath always good	folk	remembered us; and we	7, 111/ 16
of priests, religious, and	folk	of holy church. But	7, 111/ 20
repent and amend!), if	folk	were so fond to	7, 113/ 9
of favor unto poor	folk	, a devilish desire of	7, 115/ 2
than necessary that all	folk	should perceive his little	7, 118/ 24
less wit, lest simple	folk	, weening him wise and	7, 118/ 25
bear to beggars, as	folk	of their own fellowship	7, 119/ 2
your beggars be, as	folk	daily begging our alms	7, 119/ 8
was of poor sick	folk	in days past, long	7, 120/ 22
constraint those poor sick	folk	die for hunger --	7, 121/ 17
we would be loath	folk	should reckon him for	7, 122/ 27
of the realm few	folk	can tell you. For	7, 123/ 13
to be known for	folk	that will learn to	7, 123/ 27
person." But now some	folk	that have not very	7, 126/ 16
good priests and religious	folk	he calleth idle holy	7, 127/ 13
how often that many	folk	indict priests of rape	7, 131/ 8
to the end that	folk	, well witting that Doctor	7, 135/ 6
the people give poor	folk	so fast their alms	7, 138/ 11
among all the temporal	folk	. Which thing, he saith	7, 141/ 28
whose just punishment these	folk	that are of the	7, 142/ 32
spirituality. But yet lest	folk	should abhor his hard	7, 150/ 1
if this sort of	folk	had been married like	7, 150/ 11
do now with good	folk	of the clergy that	7, 153/ 12
beards. "Then shall idle	folk	, " he saith, "be set	7, 157/ 16
there were few poor	folk	and no beggars nowhere	7, 165/ 32
decrease, then shall idle	folk	and thieves be fewer	7, 168/ 2
all occupation; then shall	folk	wax idle and fall	7, 168/ 13
to reprove such seditious	folk	withal, than the only	7, 170/ 25
friend, this kind of	folk	is so far fallen	7, 171/ 3
the faults of evil	folk	he would lay to	7, 171/ 32
heresies; and of such	folk	we trust he shall	7, 172/ 24
our own sin: these	folk	that so shall say	7, 174/ 5
may forthwith forgive some	folk	freely their sin and	7, 174/ 9
to be to many	folk	a good bridle and	7, 175/ 19
belief would send many	folk	forward to sin, and	7, 175/ 21
For surely if these	folk	were reasonable and indifferent	7, 178/ 10
reducit" (Our Lord bringeth	folk	down into hell and	7, 178/ 21

find divers fashions of	folk	. Some peradventure (but of	7, 189/ 12
them all three unto	folk	of such incredulity as	7, 196/ 5
doth therefore with these	folk	as Christ did with	7, 197/ 14
by faith, and evil	folk	when they were once	7, 197/ 34
majesty. For surely these	folk	in putting forth of	7, 199/ 5
should he give innumerable	folk	great occasion of damnation	7, 199/ 28
purgatory? Then find these	folk	another knot hard, as	7, 201/ 18
by so many honest	folk	, and so substantially written	7, 203/ 5
began it and good	folk	hath ever since continued	7, 204/ 23
as for to poor	folk	, a natural man will	7, 205/ 25
uncharitable and what unfaithful	folk	are these, that for	7, 206/ 1
these two kind of	folk	as it fared between	7, 207/ 17
for number of many	folk	and goodness of chosen	7, 210/ 21
and goodness of chosen	folk	, our enemies are far	7, 210/ 22
And then when these	folk	sit in Almaine upon	7, 211/ 3
told among other faithful	folk	before. For now in	7, 212/ 18
is as well temporal	folk	as spiritual, and for	7, 216/ 19
you that are faithful	folk	and our dear loving	7, 218/ 3
had bestowed upon poor	folk	for our own souls	7, 219/ 28
sore increased, that good	folk's	alms not half sufficing	7, 115/ 9
by his sight as	folks	fare with their feeling	7, 121/ 6
prayers of other good	folks	for them, may diminish	7, 175/ 14
Council, there be two	follies	at once. For neither	7, 141/ 2
places. Another of his	follies	is in that he	7, 164/ 27
were so fond to	follow	him, should not fail	7, 113/ 9
what good fruit would	follow	the speed of his	7, 117/ 33
look well what will	follow	. For he shall not	7, 149/ 2
surely there would soon	follow	some sore change in	7, 149/ 32
saith should succeed and	follow	to the King's Highness	7, 155/ 2
before, it must needs	follow	that since the pain	7, 176/ 3
did, and believe and	follow	them. There remaineth yet	7, 204/ 9
and process that after	followed	thereupon. Now showeth he	7, 129/ 33
lived ye never had	followed	our fantasies, nor never	7, 224/ 18
remnant of his reckoning	followeth	forth upon the same	7, 125/ 16
the man's conversion, it	followeth	that the punishment shall	7, 173/ 23
same. Whereof it plainly	followeth	that his own agreement	7, 217/ 11
would gladly let his	folly	and lack of learning	7, 118/ 23
else with such open	folly	so suddenly oversee himself	7, 137/ 14
fault whereof his wily	folly	foreseeth not that one	7, 152/ 3
many a mad frantic	folly	shall be the gospel	7, 159/ 32
let pass his threefold	folly	. One, that he would	7, 164/ 22
of Christ. The third	folly	is, he layeth that	7, 165/ 3
mean among paynims, his	folly	and his falsehood both	7, 165/ 7
shall let his false	folly	pass and pray you	7, 165/ 30
leave the man's malicious	folly	, tending to the destruction	7, 169/ 6
that maketh against their	folly	for our part, they	7, 178/ 3

world to see the	folly	of some heretics, what	7, 185/ 6
to see with what	folly	they fortify their false	7, 198/ 3
first is a great	folly	, that since our Lord	7, 198/ 14
not only much more	folly	, but it importeth also	7, 198/ 22
very shame of their	folly	hath hitherto fallen into	7, 209/ 1
have we wisdom against	folly	, cunning against ignorance, charity	7, 209/ 28
you very plain frantic	folly	) -- we will now	7, 213/ 20
dear friends, let our	folly	learn you wisdom. Send	7, 219/ 15
love, to let their	folly	go by and to	7, 226/ 6
if folk were so	fond	to follow him, should	7, 113/ 9
also madly, like a	fond	fellow, laying much more	7, 126/ 34
ye see, under a	fond	face of flattery, he	7, 164/ 6
false faith of a	fond	frere, of old condemned	7, 167/ 15
then with false and	fond	glosses of their own	7, 176/ 14
belief, and into what	fond	fantasies they fall while	7, 198/ 4
then three or four	fond	fellows would come and	7, 208/ 26
his own fantasy new	fond	fashions of purgatory and	7, 212/ 21
our praise with some	fond	fantasy devised of our	7, 220/ 16
malice of a few	fond	fellows, a few pestilent	7, 228/ 17
ween he were a	fool	that so writeth of	7, 132/ 15
himself a very stark	fool	. And where he would	7, 137/ 28
yet shall the poor	fool	not need to wake	7, 152/ 20
should confess himself a	fool	. "Then shall your people	7, 158/ 24
art thou a great	fool	." "Yea, Master," quoth the	7, 207/ 23
mastership a much more	fool	." Moreover, there was never	7, 207/ 24
And now whereas every	fool	may see that any	7, 208/ 1
more false or more	foolish	. For first, all the	7, 126/ 26
him both false and	foolish	it is enough to	7, 158/ 31
content to hear such	foolish	words as imply so	7, 199/ 4
itself very false and	foolish	. For first, if all	7, 200/ 30
falsely and some very	foolishly	: after his goodly repetitions	7, 127/ 24
wise they proved stark	fools	). Now if they perceive	7, 194/ 16
to enter into one	foot	. When Pharaoh, the king	7, 145/ 2
they can never recover	foot	again. And besides all	7, 214/ 12
neither can creep one	foot	out of the fire	7, 225/ 10
late, albeit we will	forbear	so to say to	7, 121/ 13
to force him to	forbear	his suit of the	7, 132/ 33
therefore did the more	forbear	till it appeared clearly	7, 132/ 34
well declareth, although he	forbear	expressly to say so	7, 154/ 30
Wherein he spareth and	forbareth	the nuns yet, because	7, 142/ 36
lest the hundredth part	forbearing	marriage, all the ninety-nine	7, 151/ 23
is to wit, that	forbearing	to write so openly	7, 162/ 10
mishappened (which our Lord	forbid	) to fall into blasphemy	7, 192/ 29
worthy blame. Our Lord	forbid	that ever we so	7, 199/ 1
taken of the idols	forbidden	them by the law	7, 203/ 13
himself in some places	forbore	to take his living	7, 146/ 20

to our Lady never	forbore	any part of his	7, 221/ 1
all that may be	forborne	. And he that is	7, 222/ 29
it is exacted by	force	and the people compelled	7, 130/ 25
handled against him to	force	him to forbear his	7, 132/ 33
them from them by	force	and dispose them better	7, 148/ 35
pulled from them by	force	and distributed among beggars	7, 149/ 6
and forgotten, they little	force	how long. And in	7, 171/ 15
and little would he	force	or reck whether he	7, 171/ 30
very unreasonable, make little	force	of reason and ever	7, 176/ 12
unto them or greatly	force	which way they believe	7, 178/ 9
be of none other	force	and authority than it	7, 182/ 2
not taken in like	force	and strength among the	7, 182/ 6
little to care or	force	how slowly they rise	7, 199/ 24
land from men by	force	, which now layeth so	7, 215/ 25
from the owner by	force	, but hath it of	7, 216/ 24
taken a town by	force	. How heavily hath it	7, 221/ 34
of your kindred, all	force	of your old friends	7, 228/ 19
how little this man	forceth	how loud he lie	7, 134/ 21
deviseth further nor further	forceth	who have it. But	7, 142/ 22
the contrary? But he	forceth	not so much for	7, 152/ 31
declareth plainly that the	fore-remembered	words of the Apostle	7, 190/ 29
Chrysostom and Saint Basil	fore-remembered	, and those holy women	7, 210/ 8
obedience. In which books	fore-specified	they go forth plainly	7, 162/ 2
he setteth in the	forefront	of them all: "These	7, 150/ 28
whereof his wily folly	foreseeth	not that one part	7, 152/ 3
of our utter loss	forever	of your loving remembrance	7, 112/ 2
all the sick beggars	forever	, let him give nothing	7, 142/ 10
neither deadly damned wretches	forever	, nor on the other	7, 172/ 33
and glory and power	forever	be to him that	7, 184/ 24
is thereby fallen off	forever	from our Savior Christ	7, 188/ 30
lie burning upon him	forever	, and his pain never	7, 188/ 34
frying in the fire	forever	. And only such as	7, 189/ 34
finally withdrawn from them	forever	that they be thereby	7, 192/ 18
list, deliver them all	forever	. But as he will	7, 198/ 30
worthy to lie there	forever	, so be we worthy	7, 198/ 32
whole world would clean	forget	us, yet would his	7, 112/ 34
he will not finally	forget	to take us hence	7, 113/ 2
whereof many things men	forget	when they come to	7, 120/ 27
behind you, as ye	forget	us that are come	7, 218/ 34
soon and so clearly	forget	us, and see our	7, 222/ 23
and foded forth of	forgetfulness	. If ye that are	7, 218/ 14
blame this negligence and	forgetfulness	in you, yet would	7, 219/ 1
countenance casteth his unkind	forgetfulness	into his mind, wit	7, 219/ 9
consideration of his unkind	forgetfulness	is not of all	7, 219/ 13
soon waxen wanton, and	forgetting	us, their old husbands	7, 222/ 2
pains and heaviness (God	forgive	him!) is that despiteous	7, 112/ 15

great mercy may forthwith	forgive	some folk freely their	7, 174/ 9
he shall forthwith fully	forgive	without the party's pain	7, 174/ 19
all his sin is	forgiven	but all the whole	7, 173/ 34
and pain also clean	forgiven	and forgotten, nothing else	7, 174/ 29
to repent and be	forgiven	the sin and so	7, 175/ 5
is not always clean	forgiven	without convenient penance done	7, 176/ 4
never be remitted nor	forgiven	, neither in this world	7, 191/ 13
gone, shall never be	forgiven	in this world, nor	7, 192/ 7
it shall never be	forgiven	neither in this world	7, 192/ 25
could never after be	forgiven	, how sore soever they	7, 192/ 31
Ghost shall not be	forgiven	neither in this world	7, 193/ 6
sins some shall be	forgiven	in this world and	7, 193/ 7
this world every sin	forgiven	in such as shall	7, 193/ 9
come be remitted and	forgiven	. And then, since no	7, 193/ 19
shall any sins be	forgiven	nor in heaven, very	7, 193/ 21
some sins shall be	forgiven	after this life can	7, 193/ 22
everlasting; whereas the light	forgiveness	of all together would	7, 175/ 31
his repentance of such	forgiveness	as should preserve him	7, 177/ 1
of God's goodness remission,	forgiveness	, and pardon. But it	7, 191/ 23
of his reckoning, he	forgot	to tell you that	7, 124/ 25
that wretched world we	forgot	in like wise our	7, 218/ 27
and unacquainted and half	forgotten	suppliants, poor prisoners of	7, 111/ 6
with many folk much	forgotten	of negligence, yet hath	7, 111/ 15
have more than half	forgotten	, though they felt it	7, 121/ 8
fire here helpless and	forgotten	, they little force how	7, 171/ 15
also clean forgiven and	forgotten	, nothing else but only	7, 174/ 29
suffer us to be	forgotten	of you as others	7, 218/ 29
others have been before	forgotten	of us. But we	7, 218/ 30
suffer you to be	forgotten	of them that ye	7, 218/ 33
to have so foul	forgotten	while he lived there	7, 219/ 7
Mass in the very	form	and fashion as Saint	7, 204/ 10
such things to our	former	fathers there hath always	7, 173/ 8
have already against their	former	promise first rejected reason	7, 210/ 32
church and he would	forsake	them, and bade them	7, 144/ 32
which God would soon	forsake	if the people once	7, 154/ 27
shift they must needs	forsake	again, or else revoke	7, 183/ 24
of people wantonly doth	forsloth	-- a very child	7, 173/ 27
unfaithfulness, but of negligence	forslothed	and foded forth of	7, 218/ 14
if the people once	forsook	his faith and contemned	7, 154/ 27
and dignity, promoted him	forthwith	, benefice upon benefice, to	7, 117/ 9
temporal suit, the clergy	forthwith	will make him a	7, 131/ 4
the poor beggars. But	forthwith	he showeth himself that	7, 137/ 22
burned for heresy. And	forthwith	thereupon was there at	7, 143/ 5
hanged and burned. Whereupon	forthwith	at the parliament held	7, 143/ 29
for heresy. And then	forthwith	were there a rabble	7, 144/ 2
Tower Hill. And thereupon	forthwith	some other John Goose	7, 144/ 12

by, then were all	forthwith	in good order. As	7, 156/ 10
now he weeneth that	forthwith	every priest, monk, and	7, 156/ 11
beat them to work,"	forthwith	he weeneth every man	7, 156/ 13
his great mercy may	forthwith	forgive some folk freely	7, 174/ 9
to confession, he shall	forthwith	fully forgive without the	7, 174/ 19
good deed done, not	forthwith	resisted and cast out	7, 188/ 8
or God should always	forthwith	deliver every man here	7, 199/ 19
with what folly they	fortify	their false belief, and	7, 198/ 3
the leastwise so much	fortune	as to fall upon	7, 119/ 21
lament our own hard	fortune	and chance in the	7, 218/ 11
parish in England, of	forty	households ye shall not	7, 123/ 17
many more pieces of	forty	pence than forty times	7, 124/ 18
of forty pence than	forty	times this whole sum	7, 124/ 18
and especially in the	forty-seventh	chapter of Genesis. If	7, 165/ 12
his heresies fain go	forward	. And so that bill	7, 143/ 17
the fire ever creepeth	forward	and laboreth to turn	7, 149/ 10
of Christian freedom, spurring	forward	the devilish unbridled appetite	7, 166/ 18
would send many folk	forward	to sin, and thereby	7, 175/ 21
labor to pull thee	forward	, it will be long	7, 201/ 28
who while we lived	fostered	us up so tenderly	7, 224/ 27
spirituality, because he had	fought	so manfully against the	7, 117/ 7
rewarded him because he	fought	so manfully against the	7, 131/ 26
eye dare look, the	foul	, unhappy sort of lepers	7, 120/ 9
scabs and their souls	foul	infected with ugly great	7, 167/ 1
not without butchery and	foul	bloody hands. And therefore	7, 167/ 31
himself to have so	foul	forgotten while he lived	7, 219/ 6
for very pity have	found	in his heart to	7, 114/ 21
alack the while, we	found	soon after that the	7, 114/ 23
there would be peradventure	found	many more, the more	7, 123/ 15
whom His Grace had	found	faultless, and testified him	7, 136/ 18
an easy way wisely	found	to remedy with railing	7, 141/ 34
yet was there not	found	in all the town	7, 144/ 33
none, as we say,	found	anyone so bad that	7, 144/ 35
which we have well	found	; many an old man	7, 146/ 2
faileth and cannot be	found	in them and their	7, 148/ 26
there will enough be	found	to multiply more generation	7, 157/ 32
he could not have	found	a book that made	7, 165/ 29
preached and received, be	found	over true. For then	7, 166/ 31
any man could be	found	which would, in so	7, 170/ 15
Because it is not	found	and accounted for holy	7, 180/ 19
device nor any new	found	fantasy, but a very	7, 191/ 4
although there were not	found	in all holy scripture	7, 195/ 10
for them that he	found	slain in the field	7, 203/ 12
it is no new	found	thing, for his time	7, 204/ 18
fain flatter, without fault	found	in them whom he	7, 216/ 32
an old man that	found	a bag of cherry	7, 221/ 29

so died have thus	found	it that the goods	7, 223/ 24
And finally, for the	foundation	and ground of all	7, 118/ 10
begin the ground and	foundation	of his building with	7, 122/ 7
writeth for a false	foundation	of his railing, ye	7, 129/ 29
to do by his	foundation	, a thousand monks were	7, 139/ 14
a special point and	foundation	of all Luther's heresies	7, 154/ 21
Savior Christ, the very	foundation	and the only foundation	7, 187/ 8
foundation and the only	foundation	of all our faith	7, 187/ 9
man build upon this	foundation	gold, silver, precious stones	7, 187/ 10
fall from Christ, the	foundation	that they must build	7, 187/ 25
they, abiding upon that	foundation	, build up thereupon many	7, 187/ 26
Christ that was his	foundation	, and hath built up	7, 188/ 31
most grounded upon the	foundation	of all Christian virtuous	7, 205/ 24
small thing for the	foundation	of a chantry. For	7, 214/ 28
given them in their	foundation	, have the great part	7, 215/ 4
one of the greatest	foundations	of all Christian faith	7, 182/ 13
or such other great	foundations	, there be not nowadays	7, 214/ 29
whoso consider those great	foundations	that have this great	7, 214/ 32
of all the great	foundations	made this great while	7, 215/ 6
hospital that ever was	founded	for us. Then shall	7, 155/ 21
them be not all	founded	upon temporal lands new	7, 214/ 33
many Masses for his	founders	as he is bound	7, 139/ 14
should have been the	fountain	and well-spring of all	7, 161/ 27
to the value of	four	times as much. And	7, 117/ 9
were so that in	four	or five years in	7, 121/ 36
people speak but of	four	orders -- the white	7, 123/ 11
ye shall not find	four	pay neither five pence	7, 123/ 18
pence a quarter nor	four	neither, and many a	7, 123/ 18
learn ye there that	four	times five maketh twenty	7, 124/ 3
that every ass hath	four	heads, and then make	7, 125/ 3
and then make, summa,	four	heads. Then might he	7, 125/ 3
he shall not find	four	this fourscore year, peradventure	7, 131/ 18
year, peradventure not this	four	hundred year, that ever	7, 131/ 19
to the value of	four	times as much. Who	7, 133/ 20
it well, more than	four	or five good, honest	7, 134/ 5
with benefice upon benefice,	four	times as much as	7, 134/ 14
to the value of	four	times as much as	7, 134/ 23
value of two thousand	four	hundred pounds. We trust	7, 134/ 26
in London and within	four	shires next adjoining, than	7, 139/ 6
diversely in three or	four	places. And among other	7, 150/ 12
already, that three or	four	words ere they die	7, 174/ 35
of those three or	four	words fall to the	7, 175/ 2
surely if three or	four	hundred good and honest	7, 208/ 23
if then three or	four	fond fellows would come	7, 208/ 26
believe those three or	four	naughty persons against those	7, 208/ 30
against those three or	four	hundred good and honest	7, 208/ 30

is not then the	four-hundredth	person of that number	7, 115/ 32
themselves not fully the	four-hundredth	part, therefore if that	7, 116/ 1
among fewer than the	four-hundredth	part of the people	7, 126/ 11
not," he saith, "the	four-hundredth	person." But now some	7, 126/ 16
among fewer than the	four-hundredth	part of the people	7, 138/ 28
not find four this	fourscore	year, peradventure not this	7, 131/ 18
twenty pence is the	fourth	part of 6 s	7, 124/ 11
heresy be honesty. The	fourth	is that Doctor Horsey	7, 134/ 34
of King Henry the	Fourth	one John Badby burned	7, 143/ 4
Saint Gregory in the	fourth	book of his godly	7, 191/ 1
man, and as a	fox	hath a certain wiliness	7, 137/ 19
from the clergy the	frail	commodities of a little	7, 171/ 12
many such simple and	frail	and corruptible works as	7, 187/ 27
bringeth with him such	frail	works, either wrought by	7, 188/ 1
far out of all	frame	that they will at	7, 204/ 5
his other books before	framed	of his own fantasy	7, 212/ 21
may we now more	frankly	tell you all, and	7, 113/ 25
and many a mad	frantic	folly shall be the	7, 159/ 32
proved you very plain	frantic	folly) -- we will	7, 213/ 20
as their intent is	fraudulent	and false. For their	7, 204/ 28
him and such other	free	license and liberty to	7, 116/ 16
ancient Britons, ever stood	free	!" And so goeth he	7, 125/ 28
God's purpose, deliver them	free	than change the manner	7, 198/ 17
false name of Christian	freedom	, spurring forward the devilish	7, 166/ 17
to take his living	freely	, but rather chose to	7, 146/ 20
forthwith forgive some folk	freely	their sin and pain	7, 174/ 9
they shall not so	freely	be delivered of purgatory	7, 175/ 6
And then of the	French	pocks, thirty year ago	7, 120/ 35
surely he was never	frère	for aught that we	7, 122/ 28
any lewd priest or	frère	doth, all that layeth	7, 126/ 27
the malice of any	frère	for refusing to pay	7, 131/ 1
every priest, monk, and	frère	hath a wife. As	7, 156/ 12
print the dialogue of	Frère	Roy and Frere Jerome	7, 161/ 31
of Frere Roy and	Frère	Jerome, between the father	7, 161/ 32
faith of a fond	frère	, of old condemned and	7, 167/ 15
gallant and a poor	frère	. Whom when the gallant	7, 207/ 18
would remember hell. "Yea,	Frère	," quoth the gallant, "but	7, 207/ 21
Yea, Master," quoth the	frère	, "but what and there	7, 207/ 23
unlike) Saint Augustine against	frère	Luther, Saint Jerome against	7, 209/ 14
Luther, Saint Jerome against	frère	Lambert, Saint Ambrose against	7, 209/ 15
Lambert, Saint Ambrose against	frère	Huskin, Saint Gregory against	7, 209/ 15
have Saint Anastasia against	frère	Luther's wife, Saint Hildegard	7, 209/ 23
wife, Saint Hildegard against	frère	Huskin's wife, Saint Bridget	7, 209/ 24
wife, Saint Bridget against	frère	Lambert's wife, and Saint	7, 209/ 25
suffragans, priests, monks, canons,	frères	, pardoners, and summoners. All	7, 115/ 15
cometh he particularly to	frères	, to whom he maketh	7, 115/ 21

alms given to the	frères	. But herein first he	7, 122/ 13
he to the poor	frères	. And there, as we	7, 122/ 20
ye wot well the	frères	get no quarterage. And	7, 123/ 4
the five orders of	frères	hath every quarter a	7, 123/ 9
name you the green	frères	than the crouched. Ye	7, 123/ 16
the five orders of	frères	hath of every of	7, 123/ 31
rhetoric against the poor	frères	, beginning with such a	7, 125/ 23
forth against the poor	frères	with Danes and Saxons	7, 125/ 28
given their alms to	frères	. After his railing rhetoric	7, 125/ 33
rhetoric ended against the	frères	, then this sum of	7, 126/ 1
and give to the	frères	their alms. And all	7, 127/ 12
will not pay the	frères	their quarterage, they will	7, 130/ 29
call neither monks nor	frères	to help you. Now	7, 151/ 16
for any fear of	frères	that ever exacted of	7, 157/ 13
alms to the poor	frères	? In good faith, ye	7, 158/ 17
their possessions, nor the	frères'	alms, in which things	7, 121/ 29
so privy to the	frères'	reckoning but if he	7, 122/ 25
so solemnly of the	frères'	quarterage. For this should	7, 125/ 11
he calleth the poor	frères'	alms an exaction, surmising	7, 130/ 24
refusing to pay the	frères'	quarterage? This lie, lo	7, 131/ 1
he called exactions, the	frères'	quarterage, which he said	7, 157/ 6
a dole of the	frères'	alms too. And if	7, 158/ 29
holy women against these	frères'	wives. For we shall	7, 209/ 22
your oblivion turn to	fresh	remembrance. For if your	7, 218/ 17
the same sect fume,	fret	, froth, and foam, as	7, 142/ 32
head ache, their body	fret	, their stomach wamble, and	7, 189/ 25
that the fire may	fret	out the spots of	7, 189/ 36
hot cleansing fire that	fretteth	and burneth out the	7, 111/ 8
He is angry and	fretteth	at the spiritual jurisdiction	7, 142/ 24
their filthiness unpurgeable, lie	fretting	and frying in the	7, 189/ 34
of priests, monks, and	friars	be fewer whores and	7, 156/ 34
foe than hurt his	friend	, this kind of folk	7, 171/ 3
his sword thrust his	friend	through the whole body	7, 171/ 17
to appear to some	friend	of ours and show	7, 221/ 10
works wrought for his	friend's	soul might relieve them	7, 207/ 5
we give you this	friendly	warning, not for that	7, 223/ 29
spouses, companions, playfellows, and	friends	-- and now your	7, 111/ 5
you that are our	friends	there living in the	7, 170/ 5
or cause take their	friends	for their foes, hating	7, 171/ 7
call still for their	friends	. For they, to get	7, 171/ 11
fathers, their mothers, their	friends	, and all their kin	7, 171/ 14
be done by their	friends	for them, in some	7, 198/ 19
ye that are our	friends	will of your goodness	7, 202/ 10
favor appeared unto their	friends	after the death and	7, 202/ 29
that some of his	friends	were in a far	7, 208/ 25
in hand that his	friends	are imprisoned in; if	7, 208/ 28

rather than help his	friends	in their necessity. Now	7, 208/ 33
and our dear loving	friends	, beseeching your goodness of	7, 218/ 4
we miss from our	friends	, not of evil mind	7, 218/ 12
like wise our good	friends	here. And therefore can	7, 218/ 28
to look his old	friends	in the face here	7, 219/ 5
wit ye well, dear	friends	, that among the manifold	7, 219/ 10
the least. Therefore, dear	friends	, let our folly learn	7, 219/ 14
therewith, so surely, good	friends	, the good that ye	7, 219/ 20
own souls and our	friends	, with our own hands	7, 219/ 29
wives or children and	friends	so soon and so	7, 222/ 23
and therefore biddeth his	friends	to bestow it well	7, 222/ 33
Finally, all our other	friends	and every good Christian	7, 225/ 1
be kept. Now, dear	friends	, remember how nature and	7, 228/ 11
force of your old	friends	, and all remembrance of	7, 228/ 20
be together; what familiar	friendship	hath ere this been	7, 228/ 8
any favor of old	friendship	, any spark of charity	7, 228/ 14
barefoot in a great	frost	and snow, he asked	7, 207/ 19
same sect fume, fret,	froth	, and foam, as fierce	7, 142/ 32
fall to their accustomed	frowardness	and, as they be	7, 194/ 31
in yourself what good	fruit	would follow the speed	7, 117/ 33
perceive therein flourishing without	fruit	, subtlety without substance, rhetoric	7, 118/ 8
look for as the	fruit	of their seditious books	7, 166/ 22
For then take we	fruit	both of the prayer	7, 205/ 11
The giver also getteth	fruit	both of his own	7, 205/ 14
well can tell the	fruit	as we that here	7, 227/ 11
testament, but imputed the	frustration	and not performing of	7, 223/ 14
unpurgeable, lie fretting and	frying	in the fire forever	7, 189/ 34
for causes which they	fulfill	not, and that if	7, 148/ 22
condition adjoined which he	fulfilleth	not, the giver may	7, 148/ 29
good man, but for	fulfilling	of God's commandment. For	7, 145/ 27
their faces for the	fulfilling	of God's commandment. Among	7, 145/ 33
standeth on -- for	fulfilling	whereof he would by	7, 217/ 24
penny. For we know	full	well and so do	7, 123/ 10
whatsoever they say, long	full	sore to see. But	7, 128/ 23
he was, and was	full	sorry to see that	7, 133/ 8
broad, bottomless ocean sea	full	of evils, the weakness	7, 136/ 25
his bill couched as	full	of lies as any	7, 144/ 19
as any beggar swarmeth	full	of lice. We neither	7, 144/ 19
man that hath lived	full	godly many a fair	7, 145/ 36
the clergy find now	full	honestly: this pageant once	7, 148/ 2
broad, bottomless ocean sea	full	of evils that this	7, 150/ 24
broad, bottomless ocean sea	full	of evils, to save	7, 150/ 33
broad, bottomless ocean sea	full	of evils, wherein would	7, 154/ 25
Then shall you have	full	obedience of your people	7, 155/ 15
many trifles, God wot,	full	unmeet for us; and	7, 169/ 9
For whose answer and	full	confutation it seemeth us	7, 170/ 19

all the church so	full	and whole so long	7, 195/ 9
it is a proof	full	and sufficient for purgatory	7, 195/ 27
be thanked, we find	full	well the contrary. For	7, 204/ 33
to be there a	full	bright and glorious saint	7, 206/ 27
the other side how	full	and whole the great	7, 209/ 2
the devil, they did	full	sadly and soberly pray	7, 211/ 12
burn? We find therefore	full	true that old said	7, 218/ 24
evil angels brought forth	full	heavily in full great	7, 220/ 21
forth full heavily in	full	great despite to behold	7, 220/ 21
and be themselves not	fully	the four-hundredth part, therefore	7, 116/ 1
great a thing, so	fully	and fastly believed for	7, 170/ 15
confession, he shall forthwith	fully	forgive without the party's	7, 174/ 19
were wrought clean or	fully	purged by penance ere	7, 187/ 33
such as neither be	fully	cleansed nor yet sore	7, 189/ 35
grace of God so	fully	and so finally withdrawn	7, 192/ 17
the worse side be	fully	fallen so mad as	7, 209/ 36
before; and being not	fully	fifty year old, began	7, 212/ 15
of the same sect	fume	, fret, froth, and foam	7, 142/ 32
there were in the	funeral	service at the burying	7, 204/ 15
solemn ceremonies about our	funerals	, whereof the brittle glory	7, 219/ 32
having gay and goodly	funerals	with heralds at our	7, 220/ 10
the Sacraments against the	furious	book of Martin Luther	7, 162/ 33
findeth, set forth and	furnished	with such vehement words	7, 136/ 22
hinder, but very gladly	further	in all that ever	7, 119/ 17
But then he showeth	further	for a sure truth	7, 123/ 7
Then he showeth you	further	that 260,000 half	7, 124/ 19
he boldly tell you	further	that every ass head	7, 125/ 4
proved. Now goeth he	further	and asketh the king	7, 133/ 10
that ever he doth	further	, he buildeth upon the	7, 137/ 31
strive. And for the	further	proof that the King's	7, 141/ 13
it, he neither deviseth	further	nor further forceth who	7, 142/ 22
neither deviseth further nor	further	forceth who have it	7, 142/ 22
but that he would	further	have them bound unto	7, 145/ 14
he meaneth to go	further	hereafter than he speaketh	7, 147/ 30
that ye may yet	further	perceive and see that	7, 164/ 10
making him for his	further	comfort sure thereof by	7, 177/ 12
that they can no	further	but are fain to	7, 183/ 22
hold, never need any	further	thing for the proof	7, 183/ 26
us then yet see	further	whether we may not	7, 191/ 9
over that be driven	further	to diminish the strength	7, 195/ 14
by scripture, and affirmed	further	that nothing could be	7, 212/ 1
he intendeth to go	further	if his bill were	7, 213/ 25
will encumber you no	further	with disputing upon the	7, 217/ 35
added thereto for your	further	advantage. Would God we	7, 219/ 22
choose and can no	further	withstand us than God	7, 221/ 15
the best for the	furtherance	of their purpose, have	7, 162/ 8

that we, for the	furtherance	of our own cause	7, 190/ 23
the most dangerous and	furthest	from all surety. But	7, 208/ 16
place appointed for heaven,	furthest	from the center of	7, 220/ 32
their heavenly joy; nor	Gabriel	when he came down	7, 220/ 35
this beggars' bill, and	gaggleth	again upon the same	7, 144/ 16
again, and made some	gagging	a while, but it	7, 144/ 13
year old, began to	gainsay	the faith of almost	7, 212/ 16
fares between a lewd	gallant	and a poor frere	7, 207/ 18
frere. Whom when the	gallant	saw going barefoot in	7, 207/ 18
Yea, Frere," quoth the	gallant	, "but what and there	7, 207/ 22
of reasoning, make a	game	and a jest now	7, 226/ 1
have stopped them that	gap	already with such a	7, 203/ 21
matter that all this	gaping	is for. For undoubtedly	7, 159/ 5
For undoubtedly all the	gaping	is for a new	7, 159/ 6
flowers out of Luther's	garden	almost word for word	7, 128/ 2
than onions or great	garlic	heads, nor other pearls	7, 224/ 20
graves, and of our	garments	that we did wear	7, 226/ 4
with partlets and pastes	garnished	with pearl, with which	7, 224/ 8
too. For they shall	gather	together at last and	7, 167/ 23
eloquence, for he hath	gathered	these goodly flowers out	7, 128/ 1
conspired and after openly	gathered	and assembled themselves, purposing	7, 143/ 23
a rabble of heretics	gathered	themselves together at Abingdon	7, 144/ 2
holy man Judas Macchabeus	gathered	money among the people	7, 179/ 31
you that Judas Macchabeus	gathered	and sent a great	7, 203/ 10
that he hath immoderately	gathered	and greedily kept together	7, 223/ 3
not. After this he	gathereth	a great heap of	7, 116/ 5
all his bill, he	gathereth	his high commodities together	7, 155/ 5
and therefore made that	gathering	, that alms and offering	7, 203/ 16
and counsel, whom God	gave	at their death the	7, 114/ 1
saith that the clergy	gave	unto Doctor Horsey after	7, 134/ 22
among them, and then	gave	him benefices whereof he	7, 135/ 9
as though every layman	gave	to beggars all that	7, 138/ 2
but men, he saith,	gave	them enough unasked. But	7, 138/ 9
he begged not, men	gave	him so much unasked	7, 138/ 14
men were they that	gave	this gear into the	7, 144/ 24
the precept that God	gave	to Adam in the	7, 146/ 10
in the beginning he	gave	them out by tale	7, 155/ 31
them, or because men	gave	alms to the poor	7, 158/ 16
displeased with him and	gave	him warning by the	7, 176/ 30
wrong though he never	gave	us thanks of all	7, 223/ 13
beseech you, since ye	gave	them us, let us	7, 224/ 23
to make them seem	gay	to the readers at	7, 118/ 2
crimes with heinous words,	gay	repetitions, and grievous exclamations	7, 127/ 7
him. And therefore this	gay	invention of this beggars'	7, 141/ 18
out to burying, having	gay	and goodly funerals with	7, 220/ 10
great harm therewith. With	gay	gowns and gay kirtles	7, 224/ 6

With gay gowns and	gay	kirtles and much waste	7, 224/ 6
feel. For now that	gay	gear burneth upon our	7, 224/ 14
help of all this	gear	is, he saith, none	7, 141/ 24
they that gave this	gear	into the church, and	7, 144/ 24
they that believed this	gear	and never saw it	7, 197/ 24
For now that gay	gear	burneth upon our backs	7, 224/ 14
limiter and seen some	general	view of all their	7, 122/ 26
guilty, commanded his attorney	general	to confess their plea	7, 135/ 26
this point for a	general	rule, that at every	7, 174/ 17
but that besides the	general	relief of Christ's Holy	7, 175/ 7
unto us in its	general	signification but the habitations	7, 186/ 23
the day of the	general	judgment and to every	7, 188/ 12
we have for the	generalty	our common place of	7, 221/ 6
wilderness for lack of	generation	by their abstaining from	7, 127/ 5
wedding, hinder so the	generation	of the people that	7, 127/ 20
this crooked and perverse	generation	. " We have here somewhat	7, 133/ 25
this crooked and perverse	generation	. " Lo, how this great	7, 136/ 10
that he beareth to	generation	for the good increase	7, 150/ 4
they that corrupt the	generation	of mankind in your	7, 150/ 19
this mischievous and sinful	generation	bringeth up upon us	7, 150/ 25
marriage do let the	generation	of the people, whereby	7, 150/ 29
been upheld with the	generation	of you that are	7, 151/ 12
to preserve it with	generation	, but that it shall	7, 151/ 25
all his fear that	generation	should fail because the	7, 152/ 25
need to keep from	generation	, lest evil crows bring	7, 153/ 5
kept. Then shall the	generation	of your people be	7, 155/ 17
own. "Then shall the	generation	of your people be	7, 157/ 26
findeth, the lack of	generation	? If he saw as	7, 157/ 27
teacheth that there is	generation	enough for the corn	7, 157/ 30
found to multiply more	generation	, of such as may	7, 157/ 33
of matrimony, corrupting of	generation	; more than translating the	7, 161/ 1
to man, from one	generation	to another, and so	7, 173/ 9
they that corrupt the	generations	. And these be they	7, 127/ 19
ye have the naughty	generations	increase, whereof there be	7, 153/ 10
the first chapter of	Genesis	, and finally to tie	7, 117/ 26
the first chapter of	Genesis	. And therefore is he	7, 145/ 29
the first chapter of	Genesis	. Here this man showeth	7, 146/ 11
they be commanded in	Genesis	to live by the	7, 148/ 11
the forty-seventh chapter of	Genesis	. If he speak of	7, 165/ 12
the people against merchants,	gentlemen	, kings, lords, and princes	7, 148/ 8
beg long ere we	get	aught. Whereby he trusted	7, 114/ 14
in the world to	get	them wives and to	7, 117/ 23
them wives and to	get	their living with the	7, 117/ 24
wot well the freres	get	no quarterage. And that	7, 123/ 4
herein too large to	get	any cloak to cover	7, 131/ 21
them to labor and	get	their living in the	7, 145/ 26

with their hands, to	get	their living in the	7, 145/ 33
bound to labor and	get	their living in the	7, 146/ 9
void, that he might	get	Luther some lewd companions	7, 152/ 32
then bid him go	get	him home and clout	7, 154/ 10
the clergy, blind beggars	get	their sight again or	7, 155/ 35
the church alone and	get	the clergy destroyed, whereupon	7, 161/ 22
friends. For they, to	get	pulled from the clergy	7, 171/ 12
purgatory, he cannot so	get	through it as doth	7, 187/ 32
or more hard to	get	out. And that is	7, 188/ 23
by such way to	get	hence as might give	7, 200/ 18
here and help to	get	us hence. And surely	7, 202/ 12
goods disposed after us	get	our executors great thanks	7, 223/ 25
himself work with them	getteth	little good of other	7, 201/ 26
us. The giver also	getteth	fruit both of his	7, 205/ 14
loseth much good and	getteth	him also much harm	7, 207/ 13
commit against the Holy	Ghost	that it shall never	7, 191/ 13
blasphemy against the Holy	Ghost	, that sin for lack	7, 192/ 5
blasphemy toward the Holy	Ghost	fall also all such	7, 192/ 9
so touching the Holy	Ghost	that it shall never	7, 192/ 24
blasphemy against the Holy	Ghost	, they could never after	7, 192/ 30
blasphemy against the Holy	Ghost	shall not be forgiven	7, 193/ 5
help of the Holy	Ghost	indited, evidently declare that	7, 210/ 5
daily Masses and other	ghostly	suffrages of priests, religious	7, 111/ 19
his, our and your	ghostly	enemy, the devil. Which	7, 114/ 8
wretched works upon your	ghostly	enemy the devil, wherewith	7, 188/ 32
our sakes, whereby your	gift	greatly comforteth us both	7, 119/ 11
have lands in the	gift	whereof hath been any	7, 148/ 28
church of Christ that	gift	that the church cannot	7, 182/ 16
hope, joined with his	gift	and good work, must	7, 205/ 32
his devotion and his	gift	given of his own	7, 216/ 24
much more moved to	give	the world warning of	7, 112/ 27
ungracious book (whom God	give	once the grace to	7, 113/ 8
please the king to	give	him and such other	7, 116/ 15
in our life we	give	now a hard and	7, 118/ 16
and require you to	give	them for our sakes	7, 119/ 10
rather ask alms than	give	, for of such ye	7, 123/ 4
given them possessions and	give	to the freres their	7, 127/ 12
any king of England	give	away the realm to	7, 129/ 6
compel no man to	give	them aught, not though	7, 130/ 27
take upon him to	give	counsel to a king	7, 137/ 5
could, and the clergy	give	them never a groat	7, 138/ 3
he saw the people	give	poor folk so fast	7, 138/ 11
ye will, he will	give	you a hundred for	7, 139/ 11
priests. What remedy then?	Give	them any money? Nay	7, 142/ 6
beggars forever, let him	give	nothing to them, but	7, 142/ 10
beggars' proctor, we would	give	you counsel to look	7, 149/ 1

that were wont to	give	alms to you. "Then	7, 159/ 3
false trains and grins,	give	none ear to their	7, 168/ 26
the hard haft, to	give	his enemy behind him	7, 171/ 18
all: then should he	give	great occasion of lightness	7, 174/ 22
would, as we said,	give	the world great occasion	7, 174/ 31
of all together would	give	occasion by boldness of	7, 175/ 32
great credence that they	give	unto them or greatly	7, 178/ 8
thing therein as may	give	them good occasion to	7, 181/ 11
their proud heart to	give	over, but when it	7, 183/ 31
they never the more	give	place to truth but	7, 183/ 34
in the sea that	give	the honor to Christ	7, 184/ 36
blessed creatures in heaven	give	honor to Christ for	7, 185/ 4
world to come, doth	give	men knowledge that, on	7, 193/ 18
And yet shall we	give	you another so plain	7, 193/ 28
somewhat have said before,	give	a great occasion to	7, 199/ 23
that means should he	give	innumerable folk great occasion	7, 199/ 27
get hence as might	give	occasion of any man's	7, 200/ 18
us, though no man	give	them one penny through	7, 205/ 3
desire them thereto and	give	them their alms therefor	7, 205/ 8
that any man can	give	, the most meritorious is	7, 205/ 21
a natural man will	give	alms, either for pity	7, 205/ 26
than any man should	give	a priest one penny	7, 206/ 4
drunk, they will then	give	sentence on our side	7, 211/ 18
as they may neither	give	any nor sell. For	7, 213/ 35
now so fast to	give	in still to the	7, 215/ 14
take it when men	give	it them -- which	7, 215/ 26
were well done to	give	them yet more, and	7, 217/ 7
of his grace to	give	them better mind, we	7, 218/ 2
both our sakes, to	give	you the grace to	7, 218/ 31
counsel you. And God	give	you the grace which	7, 219/ 25
us than God will	give	him leave, but whithersoever	7, 221/ 15
this warning will we	give	you, that ye deceive	7, 223/ 23
hands. Of which we	give	you this friendly warning	7, 223/ 29
your own worldly worship,	give	us now some part	7, 224/ 32
what credence ye should	give	him; wherein we be	7, 226/ 34
we be content ye	give	him even as much	7, 227/ 1
desireth nothing to be	given	them, nor none other	7, 117/ 20
and the great alms	given	to the freres. But	7, 122/ 12
showeth that the alms	given	them of certainty amounteth	7, 122/ 21
if their people had	given	their alms to freres	7, 125/ 32
because the temporalty hath	given	them possessions and give	7, 127/ 11
new heap of benefice	given	him by the captains	7, 134/ 18
possessions that then were	given	into his church, did	7, 144/ 30
because of God's commandment	given	unto Adam that he	7, 147/ 9
church hath their possessions	given	them for causes which	7, 148/ 22
the clergy had lands	given	them, or because men	7, 158/ 16

Defensor of the Faith	given	His Grace by the	7, 162/ 35
beg, but there was	given	them enough unasked, because	7, 164/ 18
first light and revelation	given	of such things to	7, 173/ 7
had there been revelation	given	thereof, nor other light	7, 173/ 16
warning of his death	given	him by the prophet	7, 176/ 23
himself that God hath	given	unto the church of	7, 182/ 16
and glory that is	given	by creatures in hell	7, 184/ 33
praise in their alms	given	or other good deed	7, 188/ 7
realm that hath lands	given	or sold out of	7, 214/ 18
there is somewhat among	given	into the church, and	7, 214/ 24
nowadays no great thing	given	, but if it be	7, 214/ 27
all by temporal lands	given	them in their foundation	7, 215/ 3
part thereof in benefices	given	in and impropriated unto	7, 215/ 5
these many days been	given	, and then consider well	7, 215/ 8
lands, either bought or	given	them, it appeareth well	7, 215/ 24
devotion and his gift	given	of his own offer	7, 216/ 24
And when he hath	given	his advice thereto and	7, 217/ 5
had in our health	given	half as much for	7, 223/ 28
so wanton, nor had	given	us other ouches than	7, 224/ 19
he fulfilleth not, the	giver	may well with reason	7, 148/ 29
made both for the	giver	and for us. The	7, 205/ 13
and for us. The	giver	also getteth fruit both	7, 205/ 14
matter all them that	giveth	them alms -- and	7, 121/ 26
of the king and	giveth	him warning of his	7, 127/ 30
advantage as the law	giveth	him. But on the	7, 148/ 30
dare boldly say, whoso	giveth	this device as now	7, 148/ 36
is there none that	giveth	glory to Christ for	7, 184/ 27
world to come, he	giveth	us clear knowledge that	7, 193/ 7
on the bridle and	giveth	them occasion of hanging	7, 200/ 2
world, whom he that	giveth	alms neither seeth nor	7, 205/ 28
see yourself that he	giveth	to God, for more	7, 227/ 1
ye cannot. For he	giveth	God not a whit	7, 227/ 3
weal and ours by	giving	you warning of his	7, 113/ 30
unkindness toward us in	giving	counsel against us to	7, 114/ 4
every creature in hell	giving	honor to Christ for	7, 185/ 22
in his church by	giving	over liberal pardon, than	7, 199/ 11
mad as to be	glad	to bring the people	7, 128/ 16
such as would be	glad	sinisterly to misconstrue everything	7, 132/ 30
than ye would be	glad	to see sit and	7, 159/ 1
find many men both	glad	to hear and light	7, 204/ 2
you, while ye were	glad	to please us, ye	7, 224/ 4
answering whereof, we would	gladly	let his folly and	7, 118/ 23
wise hinder, but very	gladly	further in all that	7, 119/ 17
seen the spirituality not	gladly	spoken for. And we	7, 141/ 8
before; then would we	gladly	wit of these new	7, 180/ 26
thereby that he would	gladly	catch hold of some	7, 208/ 32

hath always remained a	glimmering	that hath gone forth	7, 173/ 8
the noble doctor and	glorious	confessor Saint Augustine said	7, 182/ 21
a full bright and	glorious	saint. And surely the	7, 206/ 27
our Lady, with such	glorious	saints as either ourselves	7, 227/ 14
Benediction and honor and	glory	and power forever be	7, 184/ 23
there none that giveth	glory	to Christ for the	7, 184/ 27
that the praise and	glory	that is given by	7, 184/ 33
their will, to the	glory	of God's righteousness. If	7, 185/ 27
funerals, whereof the brittle	glory	standeth us here, God	7, 219/ 33
us can find neither	gloss	nor color to the	7, 180/ 3
to set some false	gloss	to the text that	7, 180/ 8
with false and fond	glosses	of their own making	7, 176/ 14
a pair of hedging	gloves	ere they pull it	7, 203/ 23
words of the rich	glutton	lying in such a	7, 179/ 6
souls of the rich	glutton	and poor needy Lazarus	7, 226/ 30
against wavering, abstinence against	gluttony	, continence against lechery, and	7, 209/ 32
wring their hands and	gnash	the teeth and their	7, 189/ 24
enemious and envious laughter,	gnashing	the teeth and grinning	7, 114/ 11
twenty thousand." Even just.	Go	now to the money	7, 123/ 30
is, suffer it to	go	forth and letteth the	7, 135/ 31
have his heresies fain	go	forward. And so that	7, 143/ 16
wit whether himself never	go	to meat till he	7, 147/ 11
now, he meaneth to	go	further hereafter than he	7, 147/ 30
clergy and bid them	go	wed? He should peradventure	7, 153/ 2
and then bid him	go	get him home and	7, 154/ 10
and despitiful manner. But	go	to, let their honest	7, 156/ 22
sacrilege and abomination to	go	about to please God	7, 159/ 26
which books fore-specified they	go	forth plainly against the	7, 162/ 2
the clergy all beggary	go	forth again, if they	7, 166/ 10
gracious king and governor,	go	forth in goodness and	7, 168/ 30
also that he should	go	into the Temple to	7, 177/ 19
for our part, they	go	forth in their evil	7, 178/ 3
took it too: then	go	they near to put	7, 181/ 1
one time or other.	Go	then to the old	7, 204/ 7
indeed he intendeth to	go	further if his bill	7, 213/ 25
when he must needs	go	from them. Which mind	7, 223/ 5
to let their folly	go	by and to consider	7, 226/ 6
suppliants, poor prisoners of	God	, the silly souls in	7, 111/ 6
the mercy of Almighty	God	, the rather by your	7, 111/ 10
have been recommended unto	God	and eased, helped, and	7, 111/ 17
our pains and heaviness (	God	forgive him!) is that	7, 112/ 15
the merciful goodness of	God	, that though the whole	7, 112/ 33
that ungracious book (whom	God	give once the grace	7, 113/ 8
his heinous treason to	God	and the world disclosed	7, 113/ 17
acquaintance and counsel, whom	God	gave at their death	7, 114/ 1
is the commandment of	God	in the first chapter	7, 117/ 26

sickness, they reign not,	God	be thanked, but after	7, 120/ 33
yet hitherto, blessed be	God	, they agree better together	7, 130/ 6
world all that ever	God	made, then is there	7, 133/ 32
either, save only of	God	, for his long patience	7, 134/ 19
parliaments. For here is,	God	be thanked, an easy	7, 141/ 33
buy who would. But	God	saved the church and	7, 144/ 7
day and duly served	God	and prayed for us	7, 146/ 1
by the precept that	God	gave to Adam in	7, 146/ 10
How happed it that	God	in that law provided	7, 146/ 15
as a thing by	God	commanded unto Adam and	7, 147/ 28
secret mystery that neither	God	nor good man could	7, 151/ 5
that have vowed to	God	the contrary? But he	7, 152/ 30
but we must pray	God	and you to pardon	7, 153/ 22
of the commonwealth, which	God	would soon forsake if	7, 154/ 27
shall we pray to	God	for your noble estate	7, 155/ 22
he were cousin to	God	, and could do as	7, 156/ 7
go about to please	God	with any good works	7, 159/ 26
by the law of	God	and the duty of	7, 164/ 8
days with contempt of	God	and all good men	7, 167/ 16
blasphemed; then shall Almighty	God	be displeased; then shall	7, 168/ 9
should see it, only	God	knoweth. All which mischief	7, 168/ 21
joyful bliss to which	God	hath with his blessed	7, 169/ 4
you with many trifles,	God	wot, full unmeet for	7, 169/ 9
that we would to	God	it were much less	7, 171/ 27
souls; the goodness of	God	driving him to the	7, 172/ 17
agreed the righteousness of	God	and his goodness, which	7, 173/ 19
appear; for since that	God	of his righteousness will	7, 173/ 21
man's conversion once to	God	again, not only all	7, 173/ 34
goodness. Or albeit that	God	of his great mercy	7, 174/ 9
of his return to	God	, and also that the	7, 174/ 14
short return again to	God	shall have all their	7, 174/ 28
put unto them by	God	and there patiently borne	7, 175/ 12
and torments intolerable, only	God	knoweth how long --	7, 175/ 16
as he had offended	God	by overmuch liking of	7, 176/ 28
wherewith he wist that	God	was displeased with him	7, 176/ 29
well that they whom	God	delivereth and bringeth thence	7, 178/ 24
them the prisoners of	God	, it is easy to	7, 178/ 33
the very jailers of	God	. And in that he	7, 179/ 1
that the Spirit of	God	was more effectually present	7, 181/ 6
the holy scripture of	God	, the very Gospels and	7, 182/ 10
he affirmeth himself that	God	hath given unto the	7, 182/ 15
between the words of	God	and the words of	7, 182/ 18
whom the Spirit of	God	assisted, as it ever	7, 182/ 26
and deed by which	God	was offended, he shall	7, 191/ 22
of unkindness used toward	God	, extending to the blasphemy	7, 191/ 26
the grace of Almighty	God	so clearly withdrawn from	7, 191/ 28

and return again to	God	. For grace is the	7, 191/ 32
person of our Lord	God	: "Ex te perditio tua	7, 192/ 1
manner unkind behavior toward	God	and blasphemy against the	7, 192/ 5
kind of unkindness toward	God	and blasphemy toward the	7, 192/ 9
have the grace of	God	ever calling and knocking	7, 192/ 10
therewith nor turn to	God	, but willingly will die	7, 192/ 13
bodies, the grace of	God	so fully and so	7, 192/ 17
that he will have	God	tell his tale twice	7, 194/ 29
world the goodness of	God	so tempereth such apparitions	7, 197/ 25
to the blame of	God	, which may undoubtedly deliver	7, 198/ 26
the while, and in	God	no cruelty, though he	7, 198/ 33
from the example of	God	that is set for	7, 199/ 10
scarce and strait. For	God	remitteth not here at	7, 199/ 12
either the pope or	God	should always forthwith deliver	7, 199/ 19
make men believe that	God	doth indeed, and would	7, 199/ 21
it -- then should	God	or the pope, as	7, 199/ 22
the great wisdom of	God	, and much less meet	7, 199/ 26
hateth the child. And	God	, therefore, that is of	7, 200/ 7
him. And therefore neither	God	remitteth at adventure the	7, 200/ 11
it be true that	God	died on the cross	7, 200/ 34
of the unity of	God	and man in person	7, 201/ 1
for to show that	God	the rather delivered him	7, 201/ 10
think ye that if	God	have pity upon one	7, 201/ 11
all Christian souls to	God	. For we trust that	7, 204/ 1
up the Sacrament to	God	neither for quick nor	7, 204/ 35
against illusions, inspiration of	God	against inventions of the	7, 209/ 30
by the scripture of	God	, both apostles and evangelists	7, 217/ 33
malicious mortal enemies, praying	God	of his grace to	7, 218/ 2
though the justice of	God	suffer us to be	7, 218/ 29
ye come hither hereafter,	God	of like justice suffer	7, 218/ 32
suffereth here -- whereof	God	send you the grace	7, 219/ 11
your further advantage. Would	God	we could have done	7, 219/ 24
now counsel you. And	God	give you the grace	7, 219/ 25
executors' hands, which would	God	we had bestowed upon	7, 219/ 27
glory standeth us here,	God	wot, in very little	7, 219/ 33
before the face of	God	, yet much superfluous charge	7, 220/ 3
death -- is of	God	greatly misliked, and most	7, 220/ 5
further withstand us than	God	will give him leave	7, 221/ 15
that sometimes cometh out, "	God	have mercy on all	7, 222/ 13
to spite him withal, "	God	have mercy," saith she	7, 222/ 17
nothing for us: Lord	God	, what it grieveth us	7, 222/ 26
mind yet more pleaseth	God	than that a man	7, 223/ 6
say, the goodness of	God	somewhat doth accept it	7, 223/ 7
told you before, though	God	, as we said, of	7, 223/ 21
toward usward accounted before	God	much less than half	7, 223/ 26
stubborn to you, and	God	had us in less	7, 224/ 13

keepers are such as	God	keep you from, cruel	7, 225/ 26
with. For since neither	God	, angel, nor soul is	7, 226/ 17
that he giveth to	God	, for more ye ought	7, 227/ 2
cannot. For he giveth	God	not a whit, but	7, 227/ 3
that story told by	God	for a very fantastic	7, 227/ 4
hope in our Lord	God	, cometh at seasons from	7, 227/ 13
up our prayers to	God	and good saints for	7, 227/ 23
and comfort us, only	God	and we know what	7, 227/ 25
you. And therefore if	God	accept the prayer after	7, 227/ 26
and sporting: so mote	God	make your offspring after	7, 228/ 24
after remember you; so	God	keep you hence, or	7, 228/ 25
nor never shall by	God's	grace happen, any such	7, 128/ 21
but for fulfilling of	God's	commandment. For he saith	7, 145/ 27
for the fulfilling of	God's	commandment. Among this company	7, 145/ 34
good man because of	God's	commandment given unto Adam	7, 147/ 9
shall likewise hereafter by	God's	grace and the help	7, 151/ 13
besides, and that by	God's	own ordinance. Now if	7, 165/ 16
withstood easily, and with	God's	grace so shall it	7, 168/ 22
employed with help of	God's	grace about charitable deeds	7, 168/ 33
punishment had, either at	God's	hand by some affliction	7, 173/ 25
as in magnifying of	God's	high goodness say that	7, 173/ 33
and rate appointed by	God's	wisdom) great and long	7, 175/ 9
contrary not only to	God's	justice and righteousness, but	7, 176/ 1
that it was of	God's	great mercy granted for	7, 177/ 15
godly valiant captain of	God's	people did institute and	7, 181/ 14
to the fault of	God's	grace and their damnation	7, 184/ 31
to the glory of	God's	righteousness. If all this	7, 185/ 27
a man work with	God's	grace by contrition and	7, 191/ 19
he shall obtain of	God's	goodness remission, forgiveness, and	7, 191/ 23
kind of blasphemers of	God's	goodness and his Holy	7, 192/ 15
pope should rather, against	God's	purpose, deliver them free	7, 198/ 16
so plain blasphemy against	God's	high, merciful majesty. For	7, 199/ 5
they cast it at	God's	head. For as for	7, 199/ 8
have with help of	God's	grace deserved to be	7, 202/ 9
How many have by	God's	most gracious favor appeared	7, 202/ 28
so far forth in	God's	undoubted favor that very	7, 205/ 19
by the sufferance of	God's	sovereign goodness to tell	7, 221/ 11
half as much for	God's	sake with our own	7, 223/ 28
us and his impassible	godhead	felt no pain at	7, 201/ 2
that hath lived full	godly	many a fair day	7, 145/ 36
upon his goodly and	godly	devices. Will ye plainly	7, 159/ 35
of Martin Luther. This	godly	deed done by His	7, 162/ 34
the acceptation of his	godly	, well deserved title of	7, 162/ 35
laws with good and	godly	works and obedience of	7, 168/ 29
Luther playeth with the	godly	epistle of Christ's blessed	7, 180/ 15
the great, good, and	godly	valiant captain of God's	7, 181/ 14

in divers of his	godly	and erudite books, expoundeth	7, 190/ 32
fourth book of his	godly	Dialogues beareth witness that	7, 191/ 1
been some good and	godly	men, wise and well	7, 204/ 6
fervor of devotion to	Godward	in simple and soon	7, 215/ 11
faintness of devotion to	Godward	and of little respect	7, 223/ 17
that therein the profit	goeth	to the priests. What	7, 117/ 18
a beggar's proctor he	goeth	forth so nakedly that	7, 119/ 27
this point untrue. Then	goeth	he to the poor	7, 122/ 20
the angel noble. Then	goeth	he forth with his	7, 124/ 12
stood free!" And so	goeth	he forth against the	7, 125/ 28
this man's mad reckoning	goeth	very far wide, and	7, 126/ 21
saw him proved. Now	goeth	he further and asketh	7, 133/ 10
plain pestilent errors busily	goeth	about to poison and	7, 137/ 4
they see their ship	goeth	all to wreck. For	7, 180/ 7
see that their part	goeth	all to naught, they	7, 180/ 12
whoso consider it well,	goeth	farther from the example	7, 199/ 9
build upon this foundation	gold	, silver, precious stones, wood	7, 187/ 10
they be like fine	gold	, fine silver, or such	7, 187/ 20
harm, like as fine	gold	can in the fire	7, 187/ 35
upon rich men in	gold	rings and black gowns	7, 219/ 30
our bags stuffed with	gold	, which when we now	7, 221/ 28
of holy heretics. Greedy	golofers	he calleth them, and	7, 127/ 10
a glimmering that hath	gone	forth from man to	7, 173/ 9
than that they were	gone	down beneath into the	7, 186/ 11
be clean purged and	gone	, and that shall be	7, 188/ 21
where grace is clean	gone	, shall never be forgiven	7, 192/ 7
hath it, think you,	gone	unto our heart when	7, 221/ 35
the speed of his	goodly	supplication, whereof we have	7, 117/ 34
very foolishly: after his	goodly	repetitions he falleth to	7, 127/ 24
he hath gathered these	goodly	flowers out of Luther's	7, 128/ 2
to find out this	goodly	figure to call upon	7, 136/ 14
Is not here a	goodly	mischief for a remedy	7, 142/ 12
his matter with a	goodly	visage of the sore	7, 150/ 2
shall succeed upon his	goodly	and godly devices. Will	7, 159/ 34
burying, having gay and	goodly	funerals with heralds at	7, 220/ 10
such is the merciful	goodness	of God, that though	7, 112/ 33
the prince. Whose high	goodness	must needs have much	7, 128/ 12
the prince, by whose	goodness	they be preserved in	7, 128/ 18
much better in the	goodness	of good men than	7, 144/ 21
many men of that	goodness	and virtue that scant	7, 156/ 20
governor, go forth in	goodness	and virtue, whereby ye	7, 168/ 31
us silly souls; the	goodness	of God driving him	7, 172/ 16
of God and his	goodness	, which scant the devil	7, 173/ 19
sin unpunished, nor his	goodness	will perpetually punish the	7, 173/ 22
magnifying of God's high	goodness	say that after a	7, 173/ 33
enhancing the merit and	goodness	of Christ's Passion, tell	7, 174/ 2

men have of his	goodness	. Or albeit that God	7, 174/ 8
his great mercy and	goodness	, not only for that	7, 175/ 25
and sustained here, his	goodness	refraineth men from the	7, 175/ 28
but also to his	goodness	and mercy. Whereupon, as	7, 176/ 2
shall obtain of God's	goodness	remission, forgiveness, and pardon	7, 191/ 23
of blasphemers of God's	goodness	and his Holy Spirit	7, 192/ 15
would of his special	goodness	provide some special way	7, 197/ 10
in this world the	goodness	of God so tempereth	7, 197/ 25
as would turn his	goodness	into their own harm	7, 197/ 29
you, doth his great	goodness	provide that such apparitions	7, 197/ 30
friends will of your	goodness	do for us, ye	7, 202/ 11
of many folk and	goodness	of chosen folk, our	7, 210/ 22
loving friends, beseeching your	goodness	of your tender pity	7, 218/ 4
sufferance of God's sovereign	goodness	to tell him with	7, 221/ 12
merciful that of his	goodness	he accepted the good	7, 222/ 35
as we say, the	goodness	of God somewhat doth	7, 223/ 7
said, of his high	goodness	leaveth not all unrewarded	7, 223/ 22
the whole world in	goods	, body, and soul. And	7, 113/ 22
they have lands and	goods	to live upon, they	7, 148/ 16
and all honest men's	goods	to be pulled from	7, 149/ 6
that hoardeth up his	goods	and had as lief	7, 222/ 30
which he would his	goods	that he hath immoderately	7, 223/ 3
filthy affection toward our	goods	could not find in	7, 223/ 10
found it that the	goods	disposed after us get	7, 223/ 24
to dispose well your	goods	when ye die, but	7, 223/ 30
greedy mind upon your	goods	withdraw your gracious alms	7, 228/ 3
have here of your	goods	sent hither. Remember what	7, 228/ 7
was there one John	Goose	roasted at the Tower	7, 144/ 11
forthwith some other John	Goose	began to bear that	7, 144/ 12
of late abjured, this	gosling	therefore hath made this	7, 144/ 15
us. Then shall the	Gospel	be preached. Then shall	7, 155/ 20
you. "Then shall the	Gospel	be preached." Yea, marry	7, 159/ 4
is for a new	gospel	. Men have been wont	7, 159/ 6
years to preach the	Gospel	of Christ in such	7, 159/ 7
have understood it. This	Gospel	hath been, as we	7, 159/ 13
naught, that then the	Gospel	should be preached? Who	7, 159/ 15
lay Lutherans? And what	gospel	shall they preach? Not	7, 159/ 18
preach? Not your old	Gospel	of Christ, for that	7, 159/ 18
now think that the	Gospel	shall begin to be	7, 159/ 20
be cast out. What	gospel	shall that be, then	7, 159/ 22
then be preached? What	gospel	but Luther's gospel and	7, 159/ 23
What gospel but Luther's	gospel	and Tyndale's gospel? Telling	7, 159/ 23
Luther's gospel and Tyndale's	gospel	? Telling you that only	7, 159/ 23
folly shall be the	gospel	that then shall be	7, 159/ 32
the faith and very	Gospel	were destroyed or far	7, 162/ 19
that "then shall the	Gospel	be preached." And therefore	7, 162/ 22

of Luther's and Tyndale's	gospel	. And therefore saith he	7, 163/ 15
that "then shall the	Gospel	be preached." And in	7, 163/ 17
content to learn the	gospel	of Luther and the	7, 164/ 4
out, then shall the	gospel	be preached, and then	7, 166/ 6
cast out that, Christ's	Gospel	being cast out with	7, 166/ 11
they might have that	gospel	preached, as they say	7, 166/ 12
which they call the	gospel	, that is to wit	7, 166/ 14
is to wit, Luther's	gospel	and Tyndale's testament, preaching	7, 166/ 14
cast out and Christ's	Gospel	cast off, and their	7, 166/ 26
off, and their own	gospel	preached, then hope they	7, 166/ 26
word would, after their	gospel	once preached and received	7, 166/ 30
the preaching of Luther's	gospel	and Tyndale's testament, and	7, 167/ 5
out, then shall the	Gospel	be preached, then shall	7, 168/ 1
out, then shall Luther's	gospel	come in, then shall	7, 168/ 5
put out Saint John's	Gospel	out of scripture too	7, 181/ 2
the law of Christ's	Gospel	. If they consider well	7, 181/ 9
as appeareth in the	Gospel	of Saint John. So	7, 181/ 21
book of his Holy	Gospel	, cannot be but undoubted	7, 181/ 26
not have believed the	Gospel	but for the authority	7, 182/ 23
unsurety whether Saint John's	Gospel	were holy scripture or	7, 183/ 5
authority of all Christ's	Gospel	: there shall, if either	7, 183/ 25
bade them preach his	Gospel	to every creature, they	7, 185/ 16
nothing but only the	Gospel	, let us then yet	7, 191/ 9
very words of the	Gospel	self. Doth not our	7, 191/ 10
authority of the very	Gospel	self, which, if the	7, 195/ 15
divers texts of the	Gospel	appeared unto the great	7, 195/ 21
he wrote upon the	Gospel	of the rich man	7, 212/ 19
have their own false	gospels	preached, as ye may	7, 162/ 21
of God, the very	Gospels	and all. For if	7, 182/ 10
very book of the	Gospels	and which not, among	7, 182/ 24
scripture, in his Holy	Gospels	, so manifestly and so	7, 194/ 22
sacraments (wherein if they	got	them credence and obtained	7, 161/ 20
importunately that they have	gotten	into their hands the	7, 115/ 17
all laws, rule, and	governance	, with arrogant presumption to	7, 167/ 17
obey any law or	governor	, all is of your	7, 159/ 30
most gracious king and	governor	, go forth in goodness	7, 168/ 30
gold rings and black	gowns	, much in many tapers	7, 219/ 30
harm therewith. With gay	gowns	and gay kirtles and	7, 224/ 6
God give once the	grace	to repent and amend	7, 113/ 9
at their death the	grace	to repent, come hither	7, 114/ 2
as though the King's	Grace	had clean lost his	7, 127/ 33
and rebellion against His	Grace	. This tale is a	7, 128/ 8
never shall by God's	grace	happen, any such rebellion	7, 128/ 21
the King's Highness, "Your	Grace	may see what a	7, 132/ 1
him. For if His	Grace	say nay, then he	7, 133/ 30
we think the King's	Grace	himself (whose Highness he	7, 134/ 8

and for lack of	grace	. We might and we	7, 135/ 3
with him, his noble	Grace	, when they were arraigned	7, 135/ 23
Horseys head whom His	Grace	had found faultless, and	7, 136/ 18
presumptuously telleth him, His	Grace	well knoweth, and all	7, 141/ 15
their own convocations His	Grace	never devised nor desired	7, 141/ 16
that if the King's	Grace	will build a sure	7, 142/ 8
likewise hereafter by God's	grace	and the help of	7, 151/ 13
were once by His	Grace	agreed. For in the	7, 155/ 4
other beggars that lack	grace	and neither beg nor	7, 161/ 16
the Faith given His	Grace	by the See Apostolic	7, 163/ 1
himself, toward the King's	Grace	a very wise fashion	7, 163/ 19
the faith which His	Grace	had before both learned	7, 163/ 37
shall he withdraw his	grace	and let all run	7, 168/ 10
easily, and with God's	grace	so shall it, if	7, 168/ 22
with help of God's	grace	about charitable deeds to	7, 168/ 33
with help of special	grace	have brought unto the	7, 174/ 13
lack at last the	grace	to turn at all	7, 175/ 1
hap to have the	grace	to repent and be	7, 175/ 4
the fault of God's	grace	and their damnation to	7, 184/ 31
man work with God's	grace	by contrition and heaviness	7, 191/ 19
and demerit have the	grace	of Almighty God so	7, 191/ 28
shall never offer his	grace	after, nor nevermore call	7, 191/ 30
him. And then, his	grace	once clearly withdrawn from	7, 191/ 31
again to God. For	grace	is the light wherewith	7, 191/ 32
out of sin, and	grace	is the staff without	7, 191/ 33
and help of my	grace	). Which grace, as we	7, 192/ 3
of my grace). Which	grace	, as we tell you	7, 192/ 3
can never come where	grace	is clean gone, shall	7, 192/ 6
wretches as have the	grace	of God ever calling	7, 192/ 10
their sensual bodies, the	grace	of God so fully	7, 192/ 17
and such is his	grace	that we never shall	7, 199/ 2
may purchase another man	grace	for to mend and	7, 201/ 24
in the state of	grace	. For he that is	7, 202/ 3
with help of God's	grace	deserved to be partners	7, 202/ 9
ever they work with	grace	to purge themselves of	7, 211/ 16
praying God of his	grace	to give them better	7, 218/ 2
to give you the	grace	to mend for your	7, 218/ 31
God send you the	grace	to suffer either none	7, 219/ 12
God give you the	grace	which many of us	7, 219/ 25
stand sure of his	grace	. And our prayer is	7, 227/ 29
knoweth and by His	Grace's	excellent writing perceiveth to	7, 154/ 32
fault he meaneth His	Grace's	most famous and most	7, 162/ 30
us, albeit that the	gracious	help of your prayer	7, 112/ 30
obtained the king's most	gracious	pardon. Whereupon he saith	7, 117/ 6
commendation of that good,	gracious	king, and crying out	7, 128/ 26
had obtained your most	gracious	pardon he was immediately	7, 133/ 18

purchased the king's most	gracious	pardon for the murdering	7, 135/ 17
poor man and most	gracious	guest that ever was	7, 147/ 7
of the good and	gracious	Catholic mind that he	7, 154/ 31
most famous and most	gracious	book, that His Highness	7, 162/ 30
obedience of your most	gracious	king and governor, go	7, 168/ 30
have by God's most	gracious	favor appeared unto their	7, 202/ 28
your goods withdraw your	gracious	alms from us. Think	7, 228/ 3
ever King John's great	grandfather	was born, and thereof	7, 128/ 35
the king must needs	grant	a license to such	7, 117/ 14
See Apostolic by the	grant	of a thousand marks	7, 129/ 2
can show such a	grant	nor never could, and	7, 129/ 4
the leastwise he will	grant	they be good or	7, 156/ 23
they must therefore needs	grant	except they deny Saint	7, 184/ 17
contrary. Nor if they	grant	that, can they then	7, 195/ 7
clergy, then would they	grant	that saved souls are	7, 206/ 12
these petitions were once	granted	and performed, he showeth	7, 117/ 29
the Peter's pence were	granted	by King John for	7, 128/ 33
nor King John never	granted	them. For they were	7, 129/ 10
good princes past have	granted	, and the nobles in	7, 130/ 3
high pity condescended and	granted	him the lengthening of	7, 177/ 10
manifest miracle. But whereto	granted	our Lord the longer	7, 177/ 13
of God's great mercy	granted	for the redeeming of	7, 177/ 16
to which there is	granted	by authority of Parliament	7, 214/ 22
only by way of	gratitude	and alms. Now as	7, 129/ 12
lie buried in our	graves	, and of our garments	7, 226/ 4
they come to far	greater	age) but unto the	7, 120/ 27
ye wot well, be	greater	against the clergy than	7, 160/ 30
which so far the	greater	part and much farther	7, 207/ 36
him therein by the	greatest	of the clergy than	7, 131/ 33
increased." Is that the	greatest	fault he findeth, the	7, 157/ 27
leave we out the	greatest	matter of all, lest	7, 160/ 9
that should be the	greatest	of all, and that	7, 160/ 23
as he saith the	greatest	matter of all, must	7, 160/ 29
they one of the	greatest	foundations of all Christian	7, 182/ 13
sakes, whereby your gift	greatly	comforteth us both. And	7, 119/ 11
be for many causes	greatly	to be pitied for	7, 119/ 18
give unto them or	greatly	force which way they	7, 178/ 9
at length, as we	greatly	fear they will, reject	7, 210/ 35
like fault in ourselves	greatly	rebuke or blame this	7, 219/ 1
hither before you both	greatly	refresheth us and yet	7, 219/ 21
-- is of God	greatly	misliked, and most especially	7, 220/ 5
take great pleasure and	greatly	rejoice therein, yet is	7, 227/ 19
of one name in	Greece	-- Gregory Nazianzenus, Gregory	7, 210/ 11
hath immoderately gathered and	greedily	kept together as long	7, 223/ 3
condemning of holy heretics.	Greedy	golofers he calleth them	7, 127/ 10
of us, or any	greedy	mind upon your goods	7, 228/ 2

Latin word and the	Greek	word both. For in	7, 186/ 7
emperor, the Romans, the	Greeks	, and the great Turk	7, 125/ 30
Christ's church, as well	Greeks	as Latins. And among	7, 190/ 27
suit and sort either	Greeks	or Latins, have ever	7, 210/ 15
could name you the	green	freres than the crouched	7, 123/ 16
Augustine, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Gregory	, Saint Chrysostom, Saint Basil	7, 159/ 10
the blessed pope Saint	Gregory	in the fourth book	7, 190/ 34
Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	Gregory	, Saint Chrysostom, Saint Basil	7, 195/ 2
against frere Huskin, Saint	Gregory	against priest Pomerane, Saint	7, 209/ 16
that holy pope Saint	Gregory	, with Saint Chrysostom and	7, 210/ 7
name in Greece --	Gregory	Nazianzenus, Gregory Nissenus, Gregory	7, 210/ 11
Greece -- Gregory Nazianzenus,	Gregory	Nissenus, Gregory Emissenus --	7, 210/ 12
Gregory Nazianzenus, Gregory Nissenus,	Gregory	Emissenus -- Saint Cyril	7, 210/ 12
at first, that dissension	grew	thereby among the lords	7, 149/ 27
malice toward the clergy	grew	first and sprang of	7, 172/ 9
off to our death	grew	but of our own	7, 223/ 16
the Augustinian, and the	grey	-- and which is	7, 123/ 12
his finger think the	grief	more great than was	7, 121/ 10
this is all the	grief	. For as for obedience	7, 158/ 10
any manner pain or	grief	, so shall it, in	7, 188/ 17
clean rid of their	grief	that they never feel	7, 189/ 20
-- the grudge and	grief	of his conscience in	7, 219/ 12
us; think what great	grief	and rebuke would then	7, 228/ 4
sight as shall so	grieve	their hearts to look	7, 197/ 21
a great botch that	grieved	his whole hand little	7, 121/ 11
purgatory not so much	grieveth	us for the lack	7, 170/ 7
Lord God, what it	grieveth	us that we left	7, 222/ 26
abiding and enduring the	grievous	pains and hot cleansing	7, 111/ 7
out so loud, "Oh,	grievous	and painful exactions thus	7, 125/ 25
words, gay repetitions, and	grievous	exclamations, calling them blood-suppers	7, 127/ 7
to his great and	grievous	exclamations, crying out upon	7, 127/ 25
evils and upon the	grievous	shipwreck of the commonwealth	7, 127/ 26
with great exclamations, "O	grievous	and painful exactions! O	7, 136/ 27
case most horrible! O	grievous	shipwreck of the commonwealth	7, 136/ 28
evils, to save the	grievous	shipwreck of the commonwealth	7, 150/ 33
would not fail the	grievous	shipwreck of the commonwealth	7, 154/ 26
and thereto adjoined his	grievous	exclamation, "Oh, the grievous	7, 164/ 15
grievous exclamation, "Oh, the	grievous	shipwreck of the commonweal	7, 164/ 15
world so sore, so	grievous	, nor so abominable, but	7, 191/ 18
the manifold great and	grievous	pains which he suffereth	7, 219/ 11
company more horrible and	grievous	to us than is	7, 225/ 29
sleeping; our sore and	grievous	pain while ye be	7, 228/ 22
to the cutler's to	grind	, that he might strike	7, 136/ 17
our evil angels have	grinned	and laughed and showed	7, 222/ 1
gnashing the teeth and	grinning	, he told us that	7, 114/ 11
their false trains and	grins	, give none ear to	7, 168/ 26

pain see such a	grisly	sight as shall so	7, 197/ 21
give them never a	groat	; and as though there	7, 138/ 3
Nay, nay, not a	groat	. What other thing then	7, 142/ 7
feet, and such other	gross	bodily members as lie	7, 226/ 3
them, taketh for his	ground	that if the number	7, 115/ 29
for the foundation and	ground	of all his proofs	7, 118/ 11
stones to begin the	ground	and foundation of his	7, 122/ 6
when ye hear the	ground	of his reckoning, ye	7, 122/ 30
he putteth for the	ground	of his reckoning that	7, 122/ 34
that point, albeit the	ground	be not sure, yet	7, 123/ 5
For this should he	ground	but upon one lie	7, 125/ 12
be done upon that	ground	, and so the lay	7, 148/ 24
such like occasion and	ground	and consideration faileth and	7, 148/ 26
the corn that the	ground	beareth. And that thing	7, 157/ 31
that they first without	ground	or cause take their	7, 171/ 7
out of what ungracious	ground	his enmity sprang that	7, 172/ 19
scripture. But upon what	ground	do they deny it	7, 180/ 18
low places under the	ground	. Albeit because limbus patrum	7, 186/ 25
ye see the simple	ground	of his proud supplication	7, 217/ 22
his proofs be especially	grounded	upon them. And first	7, 120/ 5
all this reckoning is	grounded	upon two false grounds	7, 124/ 29
his bill is much	grounded	upon many great lies	7, 155/ 26
all his bill utterly	grounded	upon error, evil will	7, 170/ 22
alms it is most	grounded	upon the foundation of	7, 205/ 24
one lie, where he	groundeth	the other upon twain	7, 125/ 12
reckoning. For upon these	grounds	now maketh he a	7, 123/ 25
grounded upon two false	grounds	, one upon fifty-two thousand	7, 124/ 30
d, upon these good	grounds	heaped up together he	7, 125/ 21
his purpose with such	grounds	as we have proved	7, 213/ 29
suffer among you to	grow	in great number these	7, 139/ 3
he deviseth, increase and	grow	so many, that they	7, 149/ 8
ninety-nine parts there may	grow	ninety-nine times infinite number	7, 152/ 17
the ninety-nine parts residue	grow	and increase ninety-nine times	7, 152/ 22
and with murmur and	grudge	of their own conscience	7, 178/ 4
or few -- the	grudge	and grief of his	7, 219/ 12
at any season our	guardians	convey some of us	7, 221/ 8
would that men should	guess	what he meant, and	7, 160/ 5
point we do but	guess	at that good king's	7, 177/ 22
it, ye may soon	guess	whether they be good	7, 204/ 24
reckoning the maker thereof	guessed	at by the number	7, 143/ 8
man and most gracious	guest	that ever was guested	7, 147/ 7
guest that ever was	guessed	in this world. Now	7, 147/ 7
and hospitality, and the	guesting	of the best poor	7, 147/ 6
that they were not	guilty	, commanded his attorney general	7, 135/ 25
he saith that the	guise	and custom to pray	7, 204/ 20
how happeneth it that	habitation	endureth therein so long	7, 151/ 8

be able for man's	habitation	. But he peradventure taketh	7, 151/ 27
they be parts of	habitations	of souls beneath (all	7, 186/ 19
souls beneath (all which	habitations	beneath have in English	7, 186/ 20
general signification but the	habitations	of souls beneath or	7, 186/ 24
body to the hard	haft	, to give his enemy	7, 171/ 18
humble and unacquainted and	half	forgotten suppliants, poor prisoners	7, 111/ 6
good folk's alms not	half	sufficing to find them	7, 115/ 9
yearly far above the	half	of the whole substance	7, 115/ 25
the clergy hath the	half	, he then, to prove	7, 115/ 27
saith, more than the	half	of all together, and	7, 116/ 1
therefore if that better	half	that they have were	7, 116/ 2
in his book not	half	so many leaves as	7, 118/ 11
the realm is not	half	enough to sustain them	7, 120/ 13
they have more than	half	forgotten, though they felt	7, 121/ 8
this realm is not	half	enough to sustain them	7, 121/ 25
good people is not	half	sufficient to keep and	7, 121/ 31
people hath not been	half	able to sustain the	7, 121/ 35
this realm is not	half	enough to sustain them	7, 122/ 9
his life he was	half	so well disposed. And	7, 122/ 29
two hundred threescore thousand	half	angels." And by this	7, 124/ 15
further that 260,000	half	angels amount just unto	7, 124/ 19
may learn that the	half	of sixty is thirty	7, 124/ 21
is thirty, and the	half	of twain is one	7, 124/ 22
not so mad by	half	as is his sad	7, 125/ 10
more between them than	half	of the whole substance	7, 126/ 5
he that this better	half	of the whole substance	7, 126/ 10
to be more than	half	of the whole revenues	7, 138/ 26
the rather? Not one	half	penny, for aught that	7, 158/ 26
with us but one	half	hour, he would set	7, 171/ 29
burning, and never set	half	so much by twenty	7, 179/ 11
of that simple suit	half	so many as for	7, 210/ 3
while we lived, was	half	our heaven to behold	7, 221/ 26
God much less than	half	our own, nor our	7, 223/ 26
in our health given	half	as much for God's	7, 223/ 28
that grieved his whole	hand	little more than a	7, 121/ 11
bear you first in	hand	that every ass hath	7, 125/ 2
noted with his own	hand	in the margins as	7, 133/ 7
heretics have been in	hand	with the matter. For	7, 143/ 3
were in every man's	hand	, so that all the	7, 145/ 4
the Sacrament of his	hand	on the other day	7, 154/ 9
that aught hath in	hand	that he hath too	7, 167/ 27
had, either at God's	hand	by some affliction sent	7, 173/ 25
may bear you in	hand	that he bade them	7, 185/ 16
would bear you in	hand	that because some doctors	7, 190/ 5
he is borne in	hand	that his friends are	7, 208/ 28
amends at his own	hand	. And this statute is	7, 216/ 16

fire nor have one	hand	at liberty to defend	7, 225/ 10
and we shall set	hand	to help you thither	7, 228/ 27
for a discharge of	hand-labor	, much better may we	7, 147/ 18
by this commandment of	hand-labor	that he speaketh of	7, 147/ 23
in his heart to	handle	them in such despiteous	7, 156/ 21
hold of some small	handle	to keep his money	7, 208/ 32
the matter were hotly	handled	against him to force	7, 132/ 32
Testament, in such wise	handled	as it should have	7, 161/ 26
wilderness. And thus he	handleth	either part so wisely	7, 152/ 1
have gotten into their	hands	the third part of	7, 115/ 18
the labor of their	hands	and in the sweat	7, 117/ 24
together in their own	hands	and distributed to every	7, 138/ 18
put all into their	hands	. And surely but if	7, 138/ 22
ever cometh in their	hands	, they put it by	7, 138/ 32
to work with their	hands	, to get their living	7, 145/ 32
labor of other men's	hands	?The holy apostle Saint	7, 146/ 18
labor not with their	hands	till their faces sweat	7, 146/ 35
so sore with his	hands	that his face sweateth	7, 147/ 12
the labor of their	hands	in the sweat of	7, 148/ 12
not well to their	hands	, not fail to have	7, 167/ 22
butchery and foul bloody	hands	. And therefore this beggars'	7, 167/ 31
tolter and wring their	hands	and gnash the teeth	7, 189/ 24
as will prick their	hands	through a pair of	7, 203/ 22
once cometh in their	hands	cometh never out again	7, 213/ 33
out of the temporal	hands	into the church, but	7, 214/ 35
left in our executors'	hands	, which would God we	7, 219/ 27
friends, with our own	hands	. Much have many of	7, 219/ 29
us by our own	hands	! For happy find we	7, 222/ 28
sake with our own	hands	. Of which we give	7, 223/ 28
left in the devil's	hands	, will as their usage	7, 225/ 34
of our heads, our	hands	, our feet, and such	7, 226/ 3
lack of eyes, legs,	hands	, tongue, or ear be	7, 226/ 19
those proud, pearled pastes	hang	hot about our cheeks	7, 224/ 15
partlets and those ouches	hang	heavy about our necks	7, 224/ 16
and that the man	hanged	himself for despair, despite	7, 135/ 2
their traitorous heresies, both	hanged	and burned. Whereupon forthwith	7, 143/ 28
giveth them occasion of	hanging	. Which thing hath place	7, 200/ 3
wit, that though they	hap	to have the grace	7, 175/ 4
thereon before, and should	hap	all the way to	7, 189/ 9
their danger which would	haply	have said that he	7, 146/ 21
answer, for he will	haply	say yes, and not	7, 147/ 14
clergy because they shall	haply	think that the church	7, 148/ 21
aside for naught. So	happed	it then soon after	7, 143/ 19
now. And then how	happed	it that of this	7, 146/ 13
made by Moses? How	happed	it that God in	7, 146/ 15
shall by God's grace	happen	, any such rebellion as	7, 128/ 21

that if their possessions	happen	to be taken from	7, 148/ 23
desert and inhabitable, how	happeneth	it that habitation endureth	7, 151/ 7
it after. And this	happeth	after as the body	7, 189/ 21
et crediderunt" (Blessed and	happy	be they that believed	7, 197/ 23
our own hands! For	happy	find we him among	7, 222/ 28
we give now a	hard	and a heavy reckoning	7, 118/ 16
dear years made right	hard	shift for corn, yet	7, 121/ 20
and fashion that very	hard	it were to discern	7, 126/ 25
word spoken? It were	hard	to say whether we	7, 132/ 12
folk should abhor his	hard	heart and cruelty, the	7, 150/ 1
forth like a riddle,	hard	to read what it	7, 160/ 16
whole body to the	hard	haft, to give his	7, 171/ 18
driven up to the	hard	wall that they can	7, 183/ 22
more easy or more	hard	to get out. And	7, 188/ 23
the matter were very	hard	and also we shall	7, 191/ 15
these folk another knot	hard	, as they think, to	7, 201/ 18
and lament our own	hard	fortune and chance in	7, 218/ 11
what heart were so	hard	, what stomach were so	7, 218/ 21
that only point some	hardness	of belief as he	7, 197/ 8
mad, not as March	hare	, but as a mad	7, 137/ 12
ye should have bawds,	harlots	, thieves, and idle people	7, 156/ 28
abominable, all were stark	harlots	that married them, and	7, 157/ 1
hereafter show you, much	harm	and mischief to all	7, 112/ 21
writing, to the inestimable	harm	of the whole world	7, 113/ 22
learned, might unto their	harm	esteem his evil writing	7, 118/ 26
you, to our great	harm	and much more your	7, 169/ 13
burn, he shall suffer	harm	, but he shall be	7, 187/ 16
fire can feel no	harm	, like as fine gold	7, 187/ 35
that we feel none	harm	at all, whereof the	7, 190/ 2
goodness into their own	harm	. And surely of his	7, 197/ 29
and do much more	harm	to them that be	7, 200/ 14
twain might take most	harm	, if their part were	7, 207/ 2
getteth him also much	harm	, for he both feareth	7, 207/ 14
and did us great	harm	therewith. With gay gowns	7, 224/ 6
though there never came	harness	on our backs nor	7, 220/ 13
upon that string he	harpeth	, very angry with the	7, 142/ 26
much against reason that	harping	so much upon that	7, 158/ 22
purpose, as it hath	haste	, evil will, and wiliness	7, 137/ 17
imperfect, unclean, and spotted,	hastily	catch hold and keep	7, 188/ 19
brought in to contempt,	hate	, and destroy the church	7, 163/ 11
a very deadly devilish	hate	. For whereas our Savior	7, 170/ 27
considered, that they rather	hate	priests for hatred of	7, 206/ 7
spirits, odious, envious, and	hateful	, despiteous enemies and spiteful	7, 225/ 27
rod, saith Holy Writ,	hateth	the child. And God	7, 200/ 7
ye see that he	hateth	the clergy for the	7, 217/ 25
friends for their foes,	hating	the church deadly because	7, 171/ 8

of the king and	hatred	of the people. And	7, 116/ 7
no less disclose his	hatred	and malice than if	7, 119/ 25
bring the spirituality into	hatred	, saith that they call	7, 130/ 8
clergy in contempt and	hatred	among all the temporal	7, 141/ 27
the whole church in	hatred	and have the clergy	7, 162/ 17
being turned into the	hatred	and the destruction of	7, 163/ 35
are these, that for	hatred	which they owe to	7, 206/ 1
rather hate priests for	hatred	of Christ's faith than	7, 206/ 7
speak against purgatory for	hatred	of priests. Which thing	7, 206/ 8
purgatory only for the	hatred	of the pope and	7, 206/ 11
the Old Testament, then	having	no probable reason for	7, 183/ 33
of all such as	having	any learning dare call	7, 194/ 9
very virtuous and good,	having	in that only point	7, 197/ 8
saints, and you, and	having	necessity both of their	7, 202/ 22
borne out to burying,	having	gay and goodly funerals	7, 220/ 10
silver, precious stones, wood,	hay	, or straw, every man's	7, 187/ 11
be but like wood,	hay	, or straw. Which works	7, 187/ 30
signifieth by the wood,	hay	, and straw, of which	7, 188/ 24
further that every ass	head	hath two ears, for	7, 125/ 4
strike off Doctor Horsey's	head	whom His Grace had	7, 136/ 18
their eyes water, their	head	ache, their body fret	7, 189/ 25
cast it at God's	head	. For as for the	7, 199/ 8
us. But when his	head	first began to daze	7, 211/ 26
counsel of their chief	head	. And many a man	7, 214/ 17
people to run down	headlong	thither. And therefore were	7, 175/ 33
law, and then the	heads	of the clergy do	7, 116/ 20
every ass hath four	heads	, and then make, summa	7, 125/ 3
then make, summa, four	heads	. Then might he boldly	7, 125/ 3
to strike off innocents'	heads	! He hath of likelihood	7, 136/ 13
clergy and sell priests'	heads	as good cheap as	7, 144/ 6
good cheap as sheep's	heads	, three for a penny	7, 144/ 7
malice upon their own	heads	. And yet after their	7, 144/ 9
onions or great garlic	heads	, nor other pearls for	7, 224/ 20
cannot lift up our	heads	. You have your physicians	7, 225/ 22
we speak of our	heads	, our hands, our feet	7, 226/ 3
that sometimes cure and	heal	you; no physic will	7, 225/ 23
now be in good	health	wax shortly sick and	7, 156/ 3
while we were in	health	, not so much studied	7, 220/ 8
we had in our	health	given half as much	7, 223/ 28
he gathereth a great	heap	of evils wherewith he	7, 116/ 5
before, without that new	heap	of benefice given him	7, 134/ 17
as to break his	heap	, and then at last	7, 222/ 31
upon these good grounds	heaped	up together he bringeth	7, 125/ 22
Doctor Aleyn's kingdom have	heaped	him up benefice upon	7, 131/ 23
Lo, here hear ye	heaped	up many great commodities	7, 155/ 24
after that he hath	heaped	up together all his	7, 164/ 14

bringeth them in by	heaps	. For first he saith	7, 155/ 32
ears, whether any man	hear	of so many dead	7, 122/ 4
And also, when ye	hear	the ground of his	7, 122/ 30
the other day; reverently	hear	him preach in the	7, 154/ 9
to endure." % Lo, here	hear	ye heaped up many	7, 155/ 24
the heart as to	hear	the world wax so	7, 170/ 12
and weigh what they	hear	, they should soon see	7, 178/ 14
be best content to	hear	of, because that of	7, 187/ 4
which he shall not	hear	credibly reported of such	7, 196/ 23
hold ourselves content to	hear	such foolish words as	7, 199/ 4
men both glad to	hear	and light to believe	7, 204/ 2
that then were, and	hear	what they said, and	7, 204/ 8
for the while fain	hear	who they be. Surely	7, 208/ 16
purgatory, and he cannot	hear	, but lieth still in	7, 212/ 30
near the heart. Yet	hear	we sometimes our wives	7, 222/ 15
we much when we	hear	them say so well	7, 222/ 20
put forth, we have	heard	and perceived the wretched	7, 114/ 26
great exclamation that we	heard	him hither and suddenly	7, 125/ 24
all afraid when we	heard	him cry out so	7, 125/ 25
seemeth that he hath	heard	these wise reckonings at	7, 126/ 21
as ever we have	heard	, nor the pope none	7, 129/ 16
it true. But who	heard	ever yet that any	7, 130/ 32
how many have men	heard	taken and accused for	7, 131/ 13
any man else ever	heard	word spoken? It were	7, 132/ 11
honest men that never	heard	speak of the matter	7, 134/ 5
of such as have	heard	of the matter and	7, 134/ 6
prove of whom he	heard	it. Howbeit since there	7, 135/ 13
seemeth that he hath	heard	somewhat of some men	7, 141/ 5
ever any of us	heard	. And yet if His	7, 158/ 6
tidings that ever we	heard	here was there never	7, 170/ 11
the Apocalypse: "I have	heard	, "saith he, "every creature	7, 184/ 20
all these have I	heard	say: Benediction and honor	7, 184/ 23
earth are so well	heard	as we; besides that	7, 205/ 20
he had said nor	heard	, not his own voice	7, 212/ 14
faults as ye have	heard	, and hath proved his	7, 213/ 29
and edifying of the	hearers	-- if these heretics	7, 190/ 10
is lies that he	heareth	so much people speak	7, 196/ 21
alms neither seeth nor	heareth	, would never bestow one	7, 205/ 29
weary to abide the	hearing	. But of so many	7, 120/ 2
dark at the first	hearing	, ye shall yet, if	7, 206/ 9
far more excellent sight,	hearing	, deliverness, and speech, by	7, 226/ 21
at her ease and	hearkening	he accounted and declared	7, 147/ 2
with heralds at our	hearses	and offering up our	7, 220/ 11
wholesome treacle at your	heart	against the deadly poison	7, 112/ 9
have found in his	heart	to seek and study	7, 114/ 21
so bad that his	heart	would serve him to	7, 145/ 1

should abhor his hard	heart	and cruelty, the man	7, 150/ 1
could find in his	heart	to handle them in	7, 156/ 21
smote us to the	heart	as to hear the	7, 170/ 12
unto the fervent, sorrowful	heart	that fear and love	7, 174/ 12
contemplation of his penitent	heart	, our Lord of his	7, 177/ 10
find in their proud	heart	to give over, but	7, 183/ 31
and cannot for proud	heart	take their fault to	7, 184/ 29
contrition and heaviness of	heart	, with humble confession of	7, 191/ 20
be true, and his	heart	could not nor for	7, 203/ 3
with great fervor of	heart	pray for our benefactors	7, 205/ 18
not find in his	heart	utterly to fall from	7, 211/ 26
might help him, what	heart	were so hard, what	7, 218/ 21
see what heaviness of	heart	and what a sorrowful	7, 219/ 4
you, gone unto our	heart	when our evil angels	7, 221/ 35
never came near the	heart	. Yet hear we sometimes	7, 222/ 15
not find in our	heart	to part from any	7, 223/ 10
but taketh in his	heart	that story told by	7, 227/ 3
all the proud, high	hearted	, malicious heretics that anything	7, 195/ 30
be plain carnal, high	hearted	, and malicious, longing for	7, 197/ 12
as did these crooked	hearted	Jews which said unto	7, 197/ 13
had us the higher	hearted	and the more stubborn	7, 224/ 12
they repented, or how	heartily	and how busily soever	7, 192/ 31
our hearts and how	heartily	we pray for you	7, 227/ 26
of good Christian men's	hearts	, he laboreth to make	7, 116/ 10
still remaining in their	hearts	as the sight maketh	7, 120/ 30
shall so grieve their	hearts	to look thereon, that	7, 197/ 21
pain, now open your	hearts	and fatherly affection and	7, 224/ 29
and woman, open your	hearts	and have some pity	7, 225/ 2
pity them in your	hearts	, and help us with	7, 227/ 8
it is to our	hearts	and how heartily we	7, 227/ 26
raze out of your	hearts	the care of your	7, 228/ 19
other man's humble and	hearty	prayer much more pity	7, 201/ 15
in hell. And what	heat	is in the pit	7, 179/ 5
still about no less	heat	with us than if	7, 221/ 19
as far passeth in	heat	all the fires that	7, 225/ 13
no plaster cool our	heat	. Your keepers do you	7, 225/ 24
warrant you that in	heaven	, hell, and here among	7, 133/ 34
bring them straight to	heaven	. Whereas, besides the fear	7, 174/ 36
take, neither being in	heaven	where it needeth not	7, 184/ 15
creature that is in	heaven	and upon the earth	7, 184/ 21
the blessed creatures in	heaven	give honor to Christ	7, 185/ 3
that ascended up into	heaven	) there was no people	7, 186/ 10
as can never enter	heaven	. And such be venial	7, 187/ 28
be remitted. For into	heaven	shall neither sin nor	7, 193/ 15
be forgiven nor in	heaven	, very reason teacheth that	7, 193/ 21
and much less in	heaven	. And therefore can it	7, 194/ 2

well deny hell and	heaven	too, as they deny	7, 196/ 2
of his reward in	heaven	. Which kind of faith	7, 205/ 31
all, and after that	heaven	too. But as for	7, 206/ 24
too. But as for	heaven	, albeit that as yet	7, 206/ 24
he is already in	heaven	. But on the other	7, 207/ 10
and saved souls in	heaven	never lose nor lessen	7, 220/ 30
special place appointed for	heaven	, furthest from the center	7, 220/ 32
be either still in	heaven	or in their heavenly	7, 220/ 35
lived, was half our	heaven	to behold. There show	7, 221/ 26
convenient, into that eternal	heavenly	bliss to which his	7, 113/ 4
bodily space, the blessed	heavenly	spirits, wheresoever they be	7, 220/ 34
heaven or in their	heavenly	joy; nor Gabriel when	7, 220/ 35
meat, they be constrained	heavily	to die for hunger	7, 115/ 10
Abraham's bosom, he desired	heavily	to have him sent	7, 179/ 8
angels brought forth full	heavily	in full great despite	7, 220/ 21
town by force. How	heavily	hath it, think you	7, 221/ 35
of our pains and	heaviness	(God forgive him!) is	7, 112/ 15
great sorrow, discomfort, and	heaviness	unto us, your even-Christians	7, 112/ 22
you, the fear and	heaviness	that we take for	7, 170/ 9
divers causes of his	heaviness	and loathness at that	7, 176/ 25
grace by contrition and	heaviness	of heart, with humble	7, 191/ 20
perceive, and see what	heaviness	of heart and what	7, 219/ 4
well, these words were	heavy	tidings to us. But	7, 114/ 17
a hard and a	heavy	reckoning; yet not only	7, 118/ 16
knitteth up all his	heavy	matter, saying to the	7, 136/ 6
Nor of all the	heavy	tidings that ever we	7, 170/ 11
and justice be but	heavy	and sore. Now if	7, 173/ 31
lie in much more	heavy	pain and torment here	7, 201/ 16
and behold in what	heavy	plight we lie, your	7, 218/ 16
knoweth we have taken	heavy	pleasure. Yet would ye	7, 220/ 24
and those ouches hang	heavy	about our necks and	7, 224/ 16
jest now of our	heavy	pain, and peradventure laugh	7, 226/ 1
through a pair of	hedging	gloves ere they pull	7, 203/ 23
good men take good	heed	would not fail to	7, 167/ 2
peradventure sufficient attention and	heed	taken by some sudden	7, 188/ 4
hold also, whereby, his	heinous	treason to God and	7, 113/ 16
his great crimes with	heinous	words, gay repetitions, and	7, 127/ 7
And now upon these	heinous	crimes laid unto the	7, 127/ 22
church, as were so	heinous	, so huge, and so	7, 163/ 27
none ear to their	heinous	heresies nor walk their	7, 168/ 27
and his accomplices most	heinously	, as all the world	7, 133/ 11
then they would have	held	, ye wot well, many	7, 124/ 17
the plea to be	held	upon mortuaries belongs unto	7, 133/ 3
a priest that wrongfully	held	him in plea in	7, 133/ 14
at the next parliament	held	the same year, a	7, 143/ 6
forthwith at the parliament	held	the same year, likewise	7, 143/ 29

false that hath been	held	so many hundred year	7, 211/ 32
very straight way to	hell	. And the case so	7, 113/ 13
you that in heaven,	hell	, and here among us	7, 133/ 34
rather the proctor of	hell	, should have concluded his	7, 167/ 33
to the fire of	hell	, if they believe therewith	7, 175/ 3
the endless pain of	hell	, yet they shall not	7, 175/ 6
the man discharged of	hell	by his conversion: all	7, 176/ 7
should preserve him from	hell	. But since his time	7, 177/ 2
bringeth folk down into	hell	and bringeth them thence	7, 178/ 21
that be in that	hell	where the damned souls	7, 178/ 22
in that part of	hell	that is called purgatory	7, 178/ 25
as they are in	hell	. And what heat is	7, 179/ 4
damned souls out of	hell	or not. For in	7, 179/ 20
not. For in that	hell	is there no redemption	7, 179/ 20
not, nor being in	hell	where it booteth not	7, 184/ 15
man well that in	hell	among damned souls is	7, 184/ 26
given by creatures in	hell	unto the Lamb for	7, 184/ 33
and damned souls in	hell	, because the text saith	7, 185/ 11
the sea and in	hell	spoke that laud and	7, 185/ 12
of every creature in	hell	giving honor to Christ	7, 185/ 22
as be in that	hell	in which they rejoice	7, 185/ 23
showeth that pains of	hell	were loosed. But these	7, 185/ 33
neither pains of that	hell	in which the damned	7, 185/ 34
that the pains of	hell	that were loosed were	7, 186/ 5
which is also called	hell	by occasion of the	7, 186/ 7
ever used this word "	hell	." And certain is it	7, 186/ 16
into every place of	hell	, but only into limbus	7, 186/ 18
English been always called	hell	), therefore are these two	7, 186/ 21
under the name of	hell	. Which word "hell" nothing	7, 186/ 22
of hell. Which word "	hell	" nothing else signifieth unto	7, 186/ 22
most commonly this word	hell	restrained to the special	7, 186/ 27
you of this word "	hell	," because we would not	7, 186/ 30
and unbind pains in	hell	, which as we have	7, 186/ 33
For in the special	hell	of damned souls the	7, 186/ 35
pain enter, and in	hell	shall never none be	7, 193/ 15
but that neither in	hell	shall any sins be	7, 193/ 20
shall not be in	hell	and much less in	7, 194/ 2
may as well deny	hell	and heaven too, as	7, 196/ 2
required the same in	hell	, and as it well	7, 196/ 10
fifteen hundred year in	hell	. Then say they that	7, 198/ 9
keeping any soul in	hell	, from whence no man	7, 198/ 29
many of them into	hell	. From desire of which	7, 200/ 16
yet farther and deny	hell	and all, and after	7, 206/ 24
him down deep into	hell	. And it fareth between	7, 207/ 16
a man would remember	hell	. "Yea, Frere," quoth the	7, 207/ 21
and there be none	hell	? Then art thou a	7, 207/ 22

what and there be	hell	?Then is your mastership	7, 207/ 23
now lie damned in	hell	. For some hath there	7, 220/ 7
had an errand into	hell	; right so fareth it	7, 221/ 4
and offering up our	helmets	, setting up our escutcheon	7, 220/ 11
most tender pity for	help	, comfort, and relief, your	7, 111/ 3
robbery of our whole	help	and comfort that should	7, 112/ 13
albeit that the gracious	help	of your prayer, almsdeed	7, 112/ 30
none other alms or	help	requireth for them: but	7, 117/ 20
began that suit to	help	to stop the other	7, 132/ 26
some good and wholesome	help	. It is therefore a	7, 139/ 23
good, wholesome laws for	help	of all these matters	7, 139/ 29
his great complaints, what	help	hath he devised else	7, 141/ 23
he devised else?The	help	of all this gear	7, 141/ 24
God's grace and the	help	of good prayers for	7, 151/ 13
monks nor freres to	help	you. Now if it	7, 151/ 16
stark bawds that should	help	to bring them together	7, 157/ 2
which, well employed with	help	of God's grace about	7, 168/ 33
that we need none	help	and that there were	7, 169/ 14
fear and love with	help	of special grace have	7, 174/ 12
need and may have	help	, though ye speak of	7, 185/ 20
is the staff without	help	whereof no man is	7, 191/ 34
by the aid and	help	of my grace). Which	7, 192/ 3
it most profitable for	help	and relief of the	7, 197/ 26
of which kind of	help	we so far abhor	7, 200/ 16
that he will have	help	of, do it every	7, 200/ 26
be applied to the	help	of another, then were	7, 200/ 32
other men's deeds should	help	them, and that hath	7, 202/ 1
case but have with	help	of God's grace deserved	7, 202/ 9
relieve us here and	help	to get us hence	7, 202/ 12
hath more need of	help	than we. For in	7, 202/ 19
necessity both of their	help	and yours, there is	7, 202/ 22
we can have none	help	, since their Masses offer	7, 204/ 34
money fast, rather than	help	his friends in their	7, 208/ 33
lack of other choice	help	forth their own part	7, 209/ 19
written and by the	help	of the Holy Ghost	7, 210/ 5
of purgatory? But the	help	is that both those	7, 212/ 5
that your means might	help	him, what heart were	7, 218/ 21
for us he may	help	us hence, in which	7, 221/ 13
none other woman, but	help	to do us good	7, 224/ 24
and fatherly affection and	help	us at the leastwise	7, 224/ 29
that we need your	help	, alas the lack of	7, 225/ 3
you; no physic will	help	our pain, nor no	7, 225/ 24
in your hearts, and	help	us with your prayers	7, 227/ 8
great need of your	help	, and that ye may	7, 227/ 32
shall thank you; what	help	ye shall have here	7, 228/ 6
for our Lord's love,	help	you to bring us	7, 228/ 27

shall set hand to	help	you thither to us	7, 228/ 27
unto God and eased,	helped	, and relieved both by	7, 111/ 17
whom we be much	helped	, but also to sow	7, 111/ 23
of the devil that	helped	to devise it, a	7, 114/ 30
death and showed themselves	helped	and delivered hence by	7, 202/ 30
plain that such prayer	helpeth	only for purgatory, which	7, 184/ 16
in the fire here	helpless	and forgotten, they little	7, 171/ 15
unto the great heretic	Helvidius	to speak against the	7, 195/ 22
vouchsafe to deliver us	hence	. From whence if ye	7, 111/ 11
forget to take us	hence	; and wiping all the	7, 113/ 2
he riddeth them not	hence	altogether at once. The	7, 198/ 13
order deliver any soul	hence	. For as of his	7, 198/ 32
he take us not	hence	all at once, orderless	7, 198/ 36
rather keep every man	hence	, as these heretics would	7, 199/ 20
such way to get	hence	as might give occasion	7, 200/ 18
help to get us	hence	. And surely great wonder	7, 202/ 12
themselves helped and delivered	hence	by pilgrimage, almsdeed, and	7, 202/ 30
for the time taken	hence	out of the fire	7, 220/ 27
he may help us	hence	, in which thing the	7, 221/ 13
so God keep you	hence	, or not long here	7, 228/ 25
eleventh year of King	Henry	the Fourth one John	7, 143/ 4
most noble progenitor King	Henry	the Fifth, those heresies	7, 143/ 20
the days of King	Henry	the Fifth. And surely	7, 149/ 31
and goodly funerals with	heralds	at our hearses and	7, 220/ 11
quarter, five pence, and	hereby	may ye learn that	7, 123/ 33
to the freres. But	herein	first he layeth that	7, 122/ 13
that his lie is	herein	too large to get	7, 131/ 20
for his purpose. Now	herein	he showeth also a	7, 138/ 24
with, which with open	heresies	and plain pestilent errors	7, 137/ 3
and would have his	heresies	fain go forward. And	7, 143/ 16
Henry the Fifth, those	heresies	secretly creeping on still	7, 143/ 21
after, for their traitorous	heresies	, both hanged and burned	7, 143/ 28
in seeking out old	heresies	and devising new. And	7, 147/ 17
foundation of all Luther's	heresies	, whereof this man is	7, 154/ 22
of all their whole	heresies	. For he had corrupted	7, 161/ 27
the scripture affirmed their	heresies	itself. Then came soon	7, 161/ 30
touching of their other	heresies	make one book specially	7, 162/ 13
and might with their	heresies	and false faith infect	7, 167/ 6
up; then shall false	heresies	be preached; then shall	7, 168/ 6
ear to their heinous	heresies	nor walk their seditious	7, 168/ 27
into plain and open	heresies	. But surely so hath	7, 172/ 3
swollen with such venomous	heresies	that, albeit he longed	7, 172/ 12
venomed with his mortal	heresies	; and of such folk	7, 172/ 23
malice, true faith against	heresies	, humility against arrogance, revelations	7, 209/ 29
dregs of old poisoned	heresies	in which they fell	7, 211/ 11
in wretched and sinful	heresies	, they neither care for	7, 211/ 14

themselves of those poisoned	heresies	wherewith they be now	7, 211/ 17
court, was accused of	heresy	and committed to bishop's	7, 116/ 33
put to penance for	heresy	be not so many	7, 131/ 16
such so taken for	heresy	, he shall not find	7, 131/ 17
he was detected of	heresy	before the praemunire sued	7, 132/ 25
Hunne was detected of	heresy	; yet, lest such as	7, 132/ 30
Hunne was honest, except	heresy	be honesty. The fourth	7, 134/ 33
John Badby burned for	heresy	. And forthwith thereupon was	7, 143/ 5
Richard Howndon burned for	heresy	. And then forthwith were	7, 144/ 1
away from it for	heresy	, feareth sore lest the	7, 151/ 23
it upon pain of	heresy	, bearing of a fagot	7, 157/ 8
of the realm for	heresy	. For if they might	7, 166/ 25
impugnation of that uncharitable	heresy	wherewith he would make	7, 169/ 12
discovering of his malicious	heresy	, to the intent ye	7, 172/ 18
should soon see their	heresy	reproved and purgatory surely	7, 178/ 15
the maintenance of their	heresy	set at naught Saint	7, 194/ 35
purgatory, saving that his	heresy	shall save him thence	7, 207/ 15
is a plain damnable	heresy	. Wherefore it well and	7, 207/ 32
be taken as a	heretic	. We be well content	7, 130/ 30
man taken for a	heretic	did so much as	7, 130/ 32
will make him a	heretic	and burn him, but	7, 131/ 5
yet alive and none	heretic	at all. Now is	7, 132/ 24
purgatory proved that none	heretic	, as shameless as they	7, 183/ 19
and such as none	heretic	can avoid? Doth not	7, 185/ 29
of purgatory, as none	heretic	shall find any good	7, 193/ 29
appeared unto the great	heretic	Helvidius to speak against	7, 195/ 22
Tyndale, and finally every	heretic	against himself. And then	7, 211/ 3
sober, from Luther the	heretic	to Luther the Catholic	7, 211/ 8
Should I believe a	heretic	born of late scant	7, 211/ 30
be himself that babbling	heretic	against whom he had	7, 212/ 15
a plain and undoubted	heretic	. And therefore, since ye	7, 217/ 19
him and of some	heretics	almost as evil as	7, 114/ 13
the condemning of holy	heretics	. Greedy golofers he calleth	7, 127/ 10
taken and accused for	heretics	?Ye see not very	7, 131/ 13
for the punishment of	heretics	and burning of their	7, 142/ 25
their holy schismatics and	heretics	, for whose just punishment	7, 142/ 31
have no jurisdiction upon	heretics	; for else he would	7, 143/ 1
the first time that	heretics	have been in hand	7, 143/ 3
devised good laws against	heretics	, so did some of	7, 143/ 31
there a rabble of	heretics	gathered themselves together at	7, 144/ 2
And now because some	heretics	have been of late	7, 144/ 14
supplication and such seditious	heretics	as is he that	7, 149/ 17
sometime a captain of	heretics	in England in the	7, 149/ 31
court hath examination of	heretics	, this is all the	7, 158/ 9
in estimation of these	heretics	, which this beggars' proctor	7, 163/ 3
is all that these	heretics	look for as the	7, 166/ 21

that thing that such	heretics	have persuaded unto some	7, 174/ 34
But now if these	heretics	, as they be very	7, 176/ 9
And so see these	heretics	purgatory clearly proved by	7, 179/ 24
earth, that all the	heretics	that bark so fast	7, 180/ 2
the same do those	heretics	with the authority of	7, 180/ 16
all. For if these	heretics	deny for holy scripture	7, 182/ 11
mouths of all the	heretics	that are or shall	7, 183/ 28
the folly of some	heretics	, what evasion they seek	7, 185/ 7
purgatory, which these cruel	heretics	would make you believe	7, 190/ 2
hearers -- if these	heretics	would therefore pretend that	7, 190/ 10
And therefore lest these	heretics	should with any such	7, 190/ 21
ago. Now if these	heretics	will be so mad	7, 191/ 7
him. Now if these	heretics	fall to their accustomed	7, 194/ 31
believed purgatory, condemning for	heretics	all such as would	7, 195/ 6
contrary for plain erroneous	heretics	, it is a proof	7, 195/ 26
proud, high hearted, malicious	heretics	that anything would bark	7, 195/ 30
such incredulity as those	heretics	be, yet would they	7, 196/ 6
man hence, as these	heretics	would make men believe	7, 199/ 20
for us, whatsoever these	heretics	babble, may do us	7, 202/ 26
the Mass. If these	heretics	say that all such	7, 202/ 32
do, damning always for	heretics	all them that would	7, 203/ 29
trust that though these	heretics	find many men both	7, 204/ 1
this word of these	heretics	hath much malice and	7, 205/ 5
say that these be	heretics	, but he saith these	7, 208/ 8
they that men call	heretics	. Wherein he speaketh much	7, 208/ 9
Christ. Now if these	heretics	be so stiff and	7, 210/ 29
little moveth me what	heretics	babble. Should I believe	7, 211/ 30
letting pass over such	heretics	as are our malicious	7, 218/ 1
our other enemies, these	heretics	, almost as cruel as	7, 225/ 32
railing of those uncharitable	heretics	, mortal enemies unto us	7, 227/ 6
showed you by the	heretics'	own confessions, the church	7, 183/ 7
Which is to be	hid	till he may be	7, 160/ 13
will for the while	hide	and cover under his	7, 163/ 4
against the clergy and	hide	his envious intent toward	7, 172/ 14
calleth them, "the wretched,	hideous	monsters on whom," he	7, 120/ 8
sundry times, as his	high	wisdom seeth convenient, into	7, 113/ 3
of the prince. Whose	high	goodness must needs have	7, 128/ 12
knowledge belonged unto your	high	courts? And what punishment	7, 133/ 15
judgment and in his	high	court of record testified	7, 137/ 10
he showeth also a	high	point of his wit	7, 138/ 24
to be in his	high	court of Parliament more	7, 141/ 19
commendation of this special	high	provision. This bill putteth	7, 142/ 16
here would his own	high	, sore words have good	7, 154/ 23
realm, if these his	high	politic devices were once	7, 155/ 3
bill, he gathereth his	high	commodities together, saying that	7, 155/ 5
in magnifying of God's	high	goodness say that after	7, 173/ 33

us here in marvelous	high	stead -- yet if	7, 174/ 16
our Lord of his	high	pity condescended and granted	7, 177/ 10
have the seas rise	high	and sore wrought, and	7, 189/ 10
of all the proud,	high	hearted, malicious heretics that	7, 195/ 30
they be plain carnal,	high	hearted, and malicious, longing	7, 197/ 11
such apparitions as his	high	wisdom seeth it most	7, 197/ 25
should also touch his	high	majesty for keeping any	7, 198/ 28
and at adventure, his	high	wisdom is praiseworthy, and	7, 198/ 36
plain blasphemy against God's	high	, merciful majesty. For surely	7, 199/ 5
much feared the great	high	point that pricketh him	7, 216/ 4
But now the special	high	point of his wisdom	7, 216/ 33
in worldly pomp and	high	solemn ceremonies about our	7, 219/ 31
we said, of his	high	goodness leaveth not all	7, 223/ 22
himself. For in the	higher	house he reckoneth that	7, 139/ 33
For as for the	higher	house, first, the king's	7, 140/ 11
And therefore in the	higher	house the spiritual part	7, 140/ 30
ye had us the	higher	hearted and the more	7, 224/ 12
the clergy do so	highly	more than recompense the	7, 116/ 20
therefore by the bishops	highly	recompensed in benefices. And	7, 116/ 30
his allegiance he were	highly	bound to reverence) an	7, 164/ 8
also the thing that	highly	declareth his great mercy	7, 175/ 25
may by your merits	highly	relieve us here and	7, 202/ 11
which now layeth so	highly	to their charge because	7, 215/ 25
only that the King's	Highness	would first take from	7, 117/ 21
to inflame the King's	Highness	against the church, he	7, 128/ 5
also to the King's	Highness	, "Your Grace may see	7, 132/ 1
writing to the King's	Highness	for a truth, whereof	7, 132/ 10
and to bind His	Highness	to answer as his	7, 133/ 29
King's Grace himself (whose	Highness	he is so homely	7, 134/ 8
examined that the King's	Highness	at length (as time	7, 135/ 21
the thing that His	Highness	as a most virtuous	7, 135/ 27
the other side, His	Highness	will in no wise	7, 135/ 32
king and ask His	Highness	, "Where is your sword	7, 136/ 15
the king. For His	Highness	may call thither by	7, 140/ 16
the king too, whose	Highness	alone is over strong	7, 140/ 33
proof that the King's	Highness	is not so weak	7, 141/ 13
he feigneth the King's	Highness	to be in his	7, 141/ 19
bill to the King's	Highness	against bishops, abbots, priors	7, 148/ 6
he asketh the King's	Highness	(as the man hath	7, 150/ 7
borne by the King's	Highness	to the Catholic faith	7, 154/ 33
follow to the King's	Highness	and his realm, if	7, 155/ 3
sword borne but His	Highness	himself or such his	7, 158/ 3
And yet if His	Highness	have any crowned kings	7, 158/ 6
the king's people, His	Highness	findeth none taken from	7, 158/ 11
than he? Hath His	Highness	of any part of	7, 158/ 12
fault of the King's	Highness	. Which one only fault	7, 162/ 29

gracious book, that His	Highness	as a prince of	7, 162/ 31
deed done by His	Highness	, with the acceptance of	7, 162/ 34
that as well His	Highness	as his people may	7, 163/ 10
should seem that His	Highness	were such a minister	7, 163/ 23
enormities. And that His	Highness	should toward this great	7, 163/ 32
martyr Saint Cyprian, Saint	Hilary	, Saint Bede, and Saint	7, 210/ 14
frere Luther's wife, Saint	Hildegarde	against frere Huskin's wife	7, 209/ 24
roasted at the Tower	Hill	. And thereupon forthwith some	7, 144/ 11
would in any wise	hinder	, but very gladly further	7, 119/ 16
the abstaining from wedding,	hinder	so the generation of	7, 127/ 20
justice, but also much	hinder	the opinion and persuasion	7, 174/ 7
thieves; more than the	hindering	of matrimony, corrupting of	7, 161/ 1
here without he be	hired	thereto; whereof, our Lord	7, 204/ 32
books of that noble	history	, whereof remaineth so noble	7, 181/ 22
grace to repent, come	hither	to purgatory, nothing more	7, 114/ 2
ceased not to come	hither	and boast it among	7, 114/ 10
that we heard him	hither	and suddenly were all	7, 125/ 24
that died and came	hither	, plainly declared unto us	7, 160/ 18
of the world bringeth	hither	into purgatory, he cannot	7, 187/ 32
lest when ye come	hither	hereafter, God of like	7, 218/ 32
us that are come	hither	before you. But albeit	7, 218/ 34
at his first coming	hither	, to look his old	7, 219/ 5
learn you wisdom. Send	hither	your prayer, send hither	7, 219/ 15
hither your prayer, send	hither	your alms before you	7, 219/ 16
good that ye send	hither	before you both greatly	7, 219/ 20
and had not sent	hither	more of our substance	7, 222/ 27
and send the money	hither	by mass-pennies and by	7, 224/ 25
wear which come not	hither	with us: we beseech	7, 226/ 5
soon ye shall come	hither	to us; think what	7, 228/ 4
of your goods sent	hither	. Remember what kin ye	7, 228/ 7
wit and understand that	hitherto	, though we have been	7, 111/ 14
confirmed them, and yet	hitherto	, blessed be God, they	7, 130/ 5
since his holy Ascension	hitherto	, till now that Luther	7, 151/ 4
so hath it ever	hitherto	proved, that never was	7, 172/ 3
any of them could	hitherto	lay against it yet	7, 177/ 28
of their folly hath	hitherto	fallen into them; and	7, 209/ 1
people from Christ's days	hitherto	hath firm and fast	7, 210/ 19
part with aught, that	hoardeth	up his goods and	7, 222/ 30
among you, and in	hold	also, whereby, his heinous	7, 113/ 16
it otherwise, we will	hold	no great dispicions with	7, 121/ 2
in this ye must	hold	him excused, for he	7, 139/ 7
undoing finally. He would	hold	himself within his bounds	7, 172/ 1
able to contain and	hold	but was fain for	7, 172/ 15
pain which will else	hold	them here with us	7, 175/ 15
can have no more	hold	, but see that their	7, 180/ 11
reason or shame can	hold	, never need any further	7, 183/ 26

clean souls take none	hold	, but they shall be	7, 188/ 16
and spotted, hastily catch	hold	and keep them fast	7, 188/ 19
all such as would	hold	the contrary. Nor if	7, 195/ 7
yet can they not	hold	their peace, but fall	7, 195/ 33
we can suffer here)	hold	ourselves content to hear	7, 199/ 3
he would gladly catch	hold	of some small handle	7, 208/ 32
themselves concluded, they will	hold	on their old ways	7, 210/ 30
there can no statute	hold	them, but they purchase	7, 215/ 30
what he can, and	hold	fast that he catcheth	7, 222/ 25
considered, with the virtuous	holiness	and cunning of such	7, 177/ 26
religious, and folk of	holy	church. But now since	7, 111/ 20
bliss to which his	holy	, blessed blood hath bought	7, 113/ 5
sturdy beggars, and idle	holy	thieves, which he saith	7, 115/ 16
in the blood of	holy	martyrs and saints, which	7, 127/ 9
for the condemning of	holy	heretics. Greedy golofers he	7, 127/ 10
folk he calleth idle	holy	thieves, because they spend	7, 127/ 13
in the blood of	holy	saints and martyrs. Ye	7, 142/ 28
Ye marvel, peradventure, which	holy	saints and martyrs he	7, 142/ 29
meaneth. Surely, by his	holy	saints and martyrs he	7, 142/ 30
martyrs he meaneth their	holy	schismatics and heretics, for	7, 142/ 31
this realm to fall.	Holy	Saint Augustine in his	7, 144/ 28
the best but idle	holy	thieves, and so would	7, 145/ 30
other men's hands? The	holy	apostle Saint Paul, although	7, 146/ 19
any of the old	holy	fathers of Christ's faith	7, 151/ 3
and religion since his	holy	Ascension hitherto, till now	7, 151/ 3
intendeth to have all	holy	orders accounted as nothing	7, 154/ 14
faith and contemned his	holy	sacraments as this beggars'	7, 154/ 28
wise as the old	holy	doctors Saint Jerome, Saint	7, 159/ 9
and all the old	holy	fathers since Christ's days	7, 159/ 12
against the faith and	holy	sacraments of Christ's church	7, 162/ 3
very faith and his	holy	sacraments, advancing and setting	7, 166/ 16
sacraments aside, to set	holy	days and fasting days	7, 167/ 8
jest and rail against	holy	, vowed chastity, to blaspheme	7, 167/ 9
to blaspheme the old	holy	fathers and doctors of	7, 167/ 10
the faith that those	holy	martyrs lived and died	7, 167/ 12
be neglected; then shall	holy	saints be blasphemed; then	7, 168/ 8
you, and with his	holy	sacraments ensigned you. And	7, 169/ 5
general relief of Christ's	Holy	Passion (extended unto every	7, 175/ 7
as though they believed	holy	scripture, and yet when	7, 176/ 13
unto Christian people in	holy	scripture self. And first	7, 176/ 19
plain words of this	holy	prophet. Another place is	7, 179/ 25
when the good and	holy	man Judas Macchabeus gathered	7, 179/ 30
all, and say the	holy	scripture which is laid	7, 180/ 13
against them is none	holy	scripture at all, as	7, 180/ 14
the authority of this	holy	book of Machabees: they	7, 180/ 17
found and accounted for	holy	scripture among the Jews	7, 180/ 20

it is taken for	holy	scripture by the church	7, 180/ 21
deny that, both the	holy	church beareth witness against	7, 180/ 22
Augustine, and other old	holy	doctors, that the church	7, 180/ 24
choice and election of	holy	scripture as the Jews	7, 180/ 28
of the church proved	holy	scripture, though the Jews	7, 180/ 31
it cannot be accounted	holy	scripture though the church	7, 180/ 33
and testified by his	holy	evangelist in the book	7, 181/ 25
the book of his	Holy	Gospel, cannot be but	7, 181/ 26
of the Machabees for	holy	scripture because the Jews	7, 181/ 28
Christ accounteth it for	holy	scripture, there can no	7, 182/ 8
and authority from the	holy	scripture of God, the	7, 182/ 10
these heretics deny for	holy	scripture any book that	7, 182/ 11
of Christ accounteth for	holy	scripture, then deny they	7, 182/ 12
in the choice of	holy	scripture and rejecting of	7, 182/ 19
choice and receiving of	holy	scripture and rejection of	7, 182/ 27
not only by that	holy	doctor Saint Augustine but	7, 182/ 29
in the choice of	holy	scripture and rejection of	7, 182/ 31
neither can receive as	holy	scripture any book that	7, 182/ 33
reject for other than	holy	scripture any book that	7, 183/ 1
any book that is	holy	scripture indeed. And surely	7, 183/ 1
in the choice of	holy	scripture that they might	7, 183/ 3
take and approve for	holy	scripture any book that	7, 183/ 3
Saint John's Gospel were	holy	scripture or not, and	7, 183/ 5
choice and election of	holy	scripture -- by which	7, 183/ 9
Jerome and other old	holy	doctors this thousand year	7, 183/ 16
and firmly believed the	holy	book of the Machabees	7, 183/ 17
of the volumes of	holy	scripture; and then in	7, 183/ 18
open words of that	holy	book so driven up	7, 183/ 21
more by the ancient	holy	doctors of Christ's church	7, 190/ 27
pains of purgatory. The	holy	confessor and great pillar	7, 190/ 31
great cunning men and	holy	blessed saints more than	7, 191/ 6
so commit against the	Holy	Ghost that it shall	7, 191/ 12
the blasphemy of his	Holy	Spirit, the committer of	7, 191/ 27
to the words of	Holy	Writ spoken to man	7, 191/ 35
and blasphemy against the	Holy	Ghost, that sin for	7, 192/ 5
and blasphemy toward the	Holy	Ghost fall also all	7, 192/ 9
God's goodness and his	Holy	Spirit have, in the	7, 192/ 15
sin so touching the	Holy	Ghost that it shall	7, 192/ 24
into blasphemy against the	Holy	Ghost, they could never	7, 192/ 30
the blasphemy against the	Holy	Ghost shall not be	7, 193/ 5
any one place of	holy	scripture is enough to	7, 193/ 25
prophet Zachary, by the	holy	book of the Machabees	7, 194/ 6
well these texts of	holy	scripture so plainly proving	7, 194/ 17
Christ himself in the	holy	scripture, in his Holy	7, 194/ 21
holy scripture, in his	Holy	Gospels, so manifestly and	7, 194/ 22
text is there in	holy	scripture that, as the	7, 194/ 23

that, as the old	holy	doctors bear witness, well	7, 194/ 24
that any text in	holy	scripture hath any other	7, 194/ 34
finally all the old	holy	fathers and blessed saints	7, 195/ 3
not found in all	holy	scripture one text that	7, 195/ 10
books of many a	holy	saint's writing shall he	7, 196/ 24
child. And therefore in	holy	scripture that father is	7, 200/ 4
spareth the rod, saith	Holy	Writ, hateth the child	7, 200/ 7
journey. And therefore that	holy	doctor Saint Augustine, in	7, 201/ 30
one body with angels,	holy	saints, and you, and	7, 202/ 21
sacred oblation of that	Holy	Sacrament offered for them	7, 202/ 31
deny that book for	holy	scripture, we have stopped	7, 203/ 20
Saint Chrysostom and other	holy	fathers in that virtuous	7, 204/ 11
indeed, for the other	holy	saints had none. But	7, 209/ 21
we not lack blessed	holy	women against these freres'	7, 209/ 22
for our part remaineth	holy	blessed saints to match	7, 210/ 3
likewise as many their	holy	works, eruditely written and	7, 210/ 4
the help of the	Holy	Ghost indited, evidently declare	7, 210/ 5
Saint Ambrose, and that	holy	pope Saint Gregory, with	7, 210/ 7
Basil fore-remembered, and those	holy	women also that we	7, 210/ 9
three great doctors and	holy	saints of one name	7, 210/ 10
the famous doctor and	holy	martyr Saint Cyprian, Saint	7, 210/ 13
the doctors and old	holy	fathers of Christ's church	7, 210/ 33
any of those old	holy	doctors and saints whom	7, 213/ 7
we suppose himself, as	holy	as he is, would	7, 215/ 27
the doctrine of all	holy	doctors, declared by good	7, 217/ 32
the earth: therefore doth	holy	scripture in speaking of	7, 226/ 23
blessed oblation of the	holy	Mass, whereof no man	7, 227/ 10
him go get him	home	and clout shoes. Either	7, 154/ 10
Highness he is so	homely	to ask the question	7, 134/ 8
reproving the good and	honest	living of those that	7, 127/ 1
default. But this good,	honest	, true man saith that	7, 130/ 28
murder in prison that	honest	merchant Richard Hunne, for	7, 133/ 12
four or five good,	honest	men that never heard	7, 134/ 5
is that Hunne was	honest	, except heresy be honesty	7, 134/ 33
lords' lands and all	honest	men's goods to be	7, 149/ 5
it thus, which none	honest	man could endure to	7, 154/ 12
go to, let their	honest	living and virtue lie	7, 156/ 22
kept in and in	honest	fashion refrained and many	7, 156/ 31
reported by so many	honest	folk, and so substantially	7, 203/ 5
four hundred good and	honest	men would faithfully come	7, 208/ 24
four hundred good and	honest	men, he then should	7, 208/ 31
he was, iwis, an	honest	man, far unlike you	7, 222/ 19
clergy find now full	honestly	: this pageant once played	7, 148/ 2
honest, except heresy be	honesty	. The fourth is that	7, 134/ 33
restore and uphold his	honor	and dignity, to make	7, 139/ 26
the Jewish synagogue with	honor	and reverence, so would	7, 154/ 17

continued and had in	honor	until Christ's own days	7, 181/ 19
heard say: Benediction and	honor	and glory and power	7, 184/ 23
sea that give the	honor	to Christ for man's	7, 185/ 1
creatures in heaven give	honor	to Christ for man's	7, 185/ 4
spoke that laud and	honor	to the Lamb. But	7, 185/ 12
creature in hell giving	honor	to Christ for man's	7, 185/ 22
defaced nor diminished, but	honored	and enhanced by that	7, 158/ 8
so long after and	honored	by Christ's own precious	7, 181/ 24
surely, but that they	hope	that as well His	7, 163/ 10
own gospel preached, then	hope	they to find that	7, 166/ 27
leprosy; these beggars would	hope	to have (and except	7, 167/ 2
could not lack sure	hope	through his repentance of	7, 177/ 1
people which look and	hope	to be partners thereof	7, 185/ 2
of faith and good	hope	, joined with his gift	7, 205/ 32
here, except our continual	hope	in our Lord God	7, 227/ 12
pain as we had	hoped	. Wit ye well, these	7, 114/ 16
lie in pain, and	hoped	of his reward in	7, 205/ 31
put in the peril,	hoping	to have had the	7, 149/ 21
exactions! O case most	horrible	! O grievous shipwreck of	7, 136/ 28
we declaring such a	horrible	carrion of evil against	7, 160/ 10
should be such a	horrible	carrion of evil that	7, 160/ 25
should this be? This	horrible	carrion of evil that	7, 160/ 28
What thing can this	horrible	carrion be that the	7, 161/ 5
the clergy a more	horrible	carrion than all the	7, 162/ 26
matter and such a	horrible	carrion of evil committed	7, 163/ 26
should toward this great,	horrible	, and intolerable mischievous demeanor	7, 163/ 32
and their company more	horrible	and grievous to us	7, 225/ 28
if he ride on	horseback	as if he lay	7, 221/ 18
was murdered by Doctor	Horsey	with his accomplices, then	7, 117/ 2
that the same Doctor	Horsey	, he saith upon other	7, 117/ 4
king, "Did not Doctor	Horsey	and his accomplices most	7, 133/ 11
Richard Hunne, promoted Doctor	Horsey	with benefice upon benefice	7, 134/ 13
clergy gave unto Doctor	Horsey	after he came out	7, 134/ 22
true, then hath Doctor	Horsey	had in benefices, besides	7, 134/ 25
fourth is that Doctor	Horsey	and his accomplices murdered	7, 134/ 34
well witting that Doctor	Horsey	was not like to	7, 135/ 7
might strike off Doctor	Horsey's	head whom His Grace	7, 136/ 17
will build a sure	hospital	that never shall fail	7, 142/ 9
shall be the best	hospital	that ever was founded	7, 155/ 21
busy about alms and	hospitality	, and the guesting of	7, 147/ 6
no wise have none	hospitals	made, because he saith	7, 117/ 17
for them? To make	hospitals	? Nay, ware of that	7, 142/ 4
about of his good	hostess	Martha, which was yet	7, 147/ 4
the grievous pains and	hot	cleansing fire that fretteth	7, 111/ 8
therein is all his	hot	accusation a very cold	7, 128/ 31
no refreshing, for as	hot	are we here as	7, 179/ 4

torment here in the	hot	fire of purgatory? Then	7, 201/ 16
body that hath a	hot	fever as fervently burneth	7, 221/ 17
proud, pearled pastes hang	hot	about our cheeks, those	7, 224/ 15
ye be playing; our	hot	burning fire while ye	7, 228/ 23
that the matter were	hotly	handled against him to	7, 132/ 32
and the third is	hottest	and endureth longest. But	7, 188/ 26
upon earth, as the	hottest	of all those passeth	7, 225/ 14
us but one half	hour	, he would set little	7, 171/ 29
for day while every	hour	seemed longer than five	7, 225/ 16
quarter. Summa, for every	house	among all the five	7, 123/ 32
five orders of every	house	for the whole year	7, 124/ 2
first in the Commons	House	where there is not	7, 130/ 21
For in the higher	house	he reckoneth that the	7, 139/ 33
And in the Commons	House	he saith that all	7, 140/ 1
never came in the	house	. For as for the	7, 140/ 10
as for the higher	house	, first, the king's own	7, 140/ 11
therefore in the higher	house	the spiritual part never	7, 140/ 30
that in the Commons	House	all the learned men	7, 140/ 35
burgesses in the Commons	House	, and the king's learned	7, 141/ 4
been in the Commons	House	as some of us	7, 141/ 7
the eleven in the	house	took him at the	7, 196/ 28
say, that of every	household	in every parish, every	7, 123/ 9
every quarter of every	household	a penny; this reckoning	7, 124/ 32
they exact of every	household	and compel them to	7, 157/ 7
for albeit that poor	householders	have these dear years	7, 121/ 19
with another, hath ten	households	in it, meaning besides	7, 123/ 2
in England, of forty	households	ye shall not find	7, 123/ 17
each of them ten	households	. So have ye the	7, 123/ 28
whole sum of the	households	, five hundred thousand and	7, 123/ 29
of every of these	households	a penny a quarter	7, 123/ 31
meaning besides such poor	houses	as rather ask alms	7, 123/ 3
out of their own	houses	without money or ware	7, 157/ 19
more need to provide	houses	to dwell in, with	7, 157/ 29
us into our own	houses	, and there double is	7, 221/ 24
rifling and ransacking our	houses	as though they were	7, 221/ 33
after that, one Richard	Howndon	burned for heresy. And	7, 144/ 1
were so heinous, so	huge	, and so great that	7, 163/ 27
that the pain thereof,	huge	and sore is it	7, 175/ 26
but also from all	humanity	and feeling of any	7, 171/ 4
-- and now your	humble	and unacquainted and half	7, 111/ 5
this poor book, this	humble	supplication of ours, which	7, 112/ 6
heaviness of heart, with	humble	confession of mouth and	7, 191/ 20
not at other man's	humble	and hearty prayer much	7, 201/ 14
better obeyed or more	humbly	served than of his	7, 158/ 13
true faith against heresies,	humility	against arrogance, revelations against	7, 209/ 29
clean from all evil	humors	and so well attempered	7, 189/ 13

were divided into two	hundred	parts, then were yet	7, 116/ 3
part of those two	hundred	parts, as he thinketh	7, 116/ 4
men's mouths, paid six	hundred	pounds for him and	7, 117/ 5
of the households, five	hundred	thousand and twenty thousand	7, 123/ 29
Summa, saith he, five	hundred	thousand and twenty thousand	7, 124/ 3
showeth you that "five	hundred	thousand and twenty thousand	7, 124/ 13
of angels maketh two	hundred	threescore thousand half angels	7, 124/ 14
peradventure not this four	hundred	year, that ever pretended	7, 131/ 19
much as the five	hundred	pounds which he paid	7, 131/ 24
it is said, six	hundred	pounds for him and	7, 133/ 17
as much as six	hundred	pounds, the plain untruth	7, 134/ 14
as much as six	hundred	pounds. Now if this	7, 134/ 24
of two thousand four	hundred	pounds. We trust that	7, 134/ 26
speaketh of, the six	hundred	pounds with which money	7, 135/ 4
not one to a	hundred	, then shall ye not	7, 139/ 1
is multiplied by a	hundred	. All his practice in	7, 139/ 9
will give you a	hundred	for one. Whereof, if	7, 139/ 11
that have made a	hundred	thousand idle whores in	7, 150/ 18
one out of a	hundred	is no very perceivable	7, 152/ 11
one added to a	hundred	no very perceivable increase	7, 152/ 12
score year, this seven	hundred	year? Can he say	7, 157/ 11
Christ continued this fifteen	hundred	years, to take now	7, 167/ 14
undoubted article this fifteen	hundred	year, begin now to	7, 170/ 16
hath already slept fifteen	hundred	year in hell. Then	7, 198/ 9
other side many a	hundred	thousand -- that is	7, 207/ 29
if three or four	hundred	good and honest men	7, 208/ 23
those three or four	hundred	good and honest men	7, 208/ 30
Christian countries, so many	hundred	years, have ever told	7, 209/ 3
more than many a	hundred	. Now if these men	7, 209/ 6
been held so many	hundred	year?" Lo, here this	7, 211/ 32
faith of almost fifteen	hundred	year before his days	7, 212/ 16
of Christ, besides fifteen	hundred	year three times told	7, 212/ 17
clergy be not the	hundredth	part, and that if	7, 115/ 31
only, be not the	hundredth	person. And if they	7, 126/ 14
he saith, but the	hundredth	part of men, and	7, 151/ 17
it populous though the	hundredth	part abstain. But he	7, 151/ 20
feareth sore lest the	hundredth	part forbearing marriage, all	7, 151/ 23
count, more than the	hundredth	part (for one out	7, 152/ 11
they be but the	hundredth	part, as he made	7, 152/ 13
since, that of the	hundredth	part married, so infinite	7, 152/ 15
he saith, but the	hundredth	part -- never marry	7, 152/ 19
great Turk bringeth into	Hungary	. But in this ye	7, 139/ 7
heavily to die for	hunger	. Then layeth he the	7, 115/ 10
constraint they die for	hunger	: unto all those words	7, 120/ 14
sick folk die for	hunger	-- we verily trust	7, 121/ 18
at their doors for	hunger	. Now whereas he saith	7, 121/ 23

died so fast for	hunger	, though many should fall	7, 121/ 38
they daily die for	hunger	-- upon them he	7, 122/ 10
why they die for	hunger	, as though every layman	7, 138/ 1
sell their inheritance for	hunger	; yet, idolater as he	7, 145/ 5
sit and drink; our	hunger	while ye be feasting	7, 228/ 21
he layeth that Richard	Hunne	, because he had sued	7, 116/ 31
he bringeth in Richard	Hunne	, and saith that if	7, 132/ 22
London, before whom Richard	Hunne	was detected of heresy	7, 132/ 29
that honest merchant Richard	Hunne	, for that he sued	7, 133/ 13
the death of Richard	Hunne	, promoted Doctor Horsey with	7, 134/ 13
for killing of Richard	Hunne	-- or thanks either	7, 134/ 19
that he saith that	Hunne	was kept in plea	7, 134/ 29
The third is that	Hunne	was honest, except heresy	7, 134/ 33
for the murdering of	Hunne	. For this is the	7, 135/ 18
angrily as a new	hunted	sow. And for the	7, 142/ 33
he meaneth not to	hurt	the clergy so now	7, 138/ 21
spare his foe than	hurt	his friend, this kind	7, 171/ 3
to do the church	hurt	whom they take for	7, 171/ 10
do us much more	hurt	whom they call still	7, 171/ 11
arbiter of his own	hurt	or loss and take	7, 216/ 15
up both ye took	hurt	and we too, many	7, 224/ 9
them still; let them	hurt	none other woman, but	7, 224/ 23
brother, your sister, your	husband	, your wife, or a	7, 218/ 19
chiding with her second	husband	, to spite him withal	7, 222/ 17
she, "on my first	husband's	soul, for he was	7, 222/ 18
such sales as shrewd	husbands	would else boldly make	7, 214/ 13
forgetting us, their old	husbands	that have loved them	7, 222/ 3
there, remember here your	husbands	. Our children there, remember	7, 223/ 34
here your children. Our	husbands	there, remember here your	7, 224/ 2
your wives. Ah, sweet	husbands	, while we lived there	7, 224/ 3
Saint Ambrose against frere	Huskin	, Saint Gregory against priest	7, 209/ 16
way Luther against Luther,	Huskin	against Huskin, Tyndale against	7, 211/ 1
against Luther, Huskin against	Huskin	, Tyndale against Tyndale, and	7, 211/ 2
Saint Hildegard against frere	Huskin's	wife, Saint Bridget against	7, 209/ 24
mighty sturdy beggars, and	idle	holy thieves, which he	7, 115/ 16
religious folk he calleth	idle	holy thieves, because they	7, 127/ 13
that make so many	idle	persons; these be they	7, 127/ 18
calleth the best but	idle	holy thieves, and so	7, 145/ 30
clergy that they live	idle	all, and that they	7, 146/ 8
for such desire of	idle	living, fell somewhere to	7, 146/ 24
reckoneth all the clergy	idle	because they labor not	7, 146/ 34
blessed Mary Magdalene. Whose	idle	sitting at her ease	7, 147/ 2
for it but live	idle	, and that they be	7, 148/ 10
made a hundred thousand	idle	whores in your realm	7, 150/ 18
bawds, whores, thieves, and	idle	people, decrease. Then shall	7, 155/ 12
people. Then shall the	idle	people be set a	7, 155/ 16

and whores, thieves and	idle	people decrease." This man	7, 156/ 6
he seeth many walk	idle	already that either no	7, 156/ 17
bawds, harlots, thieves, and	idle	people decrease? Except he	7, 156/ 29
their beards. "Then shall	idle	folk," he saith, "be	7, 157/ 16
devised more to set	idle	men a work? But	7, 157/ 17
if he look that	idle	men shall be set	7, 157/ 18
number of beggars, of	idle	men, bawds, whores, and	7, 160/ 33
poor people and beggars,	idle	people and thieves too	7, 164/ 31
bawds decrease, then shall	idle	folk and thieves be	7, 168/ 2
then shall folk wax	idle	and fall to unthriftiness	7, 168/ 13
be venial sins, as	idle	words, vain and wanton	7, 187/ 29
a reckoning of every	idle	word, and that shall	7, 193/ 32
inheritance for hunger; yet,	idolater	as he was, he	7, 145/ 6
than had that prince	idolater	to the priests of	7, 145/ 12
the very miscreant and	idolaters	-- Turks, Saracens, and	7, 172/ 28
say, very miscreants and	idolaters	have ever had a	7, 173/ 5
the priests of his	idols	. Yet is it not	7, 145/ 12
them taken of the	idols	forbidden them by the	7, 203/ 13
fault, or rather the	ignorance	of our best beloved	7, 160/ 12
and only fault, and	ignorance	of their false faith	7, 163/ 2
evil mind or of	ignorance	, till that by their	7, 163/ 34
marvel either of the	ignorance	or shameless boldness of	7, 194/ 8
we marvel of their	ignorance	. With which while they	7, 194/ 12
against folly, cunning against	ignorance	, charity against malice, true	7, 209/ 28
bold to put his	ignorance	in writing, that he	7, 215/ 33
he might thereby be	illuminated	to learn and perceive	7, 163/ 36
against arrogance, revelations against	illusions	, inspiration of God against	7, 209/ 30
conceive a very right	imagination	of these things which	7, 188/ 36
to conceive in his	imagination	and fantasy what manner	7, 226/ 10
other lord mediate or	immediate	that might take loss	7, 216/ 11
gracious pardon he was	immediately	promoted by the captains	7, 133/ 19
goods that he hath	immoderately	gathered and greedily kept	7, 223/ 3
reason, yet presupposed the	immortality	of man's soul, which	7, 173/ 17
lay to be sore	impaired	by great pomp and	7, 171/ 23
for us and his	impassible	godhead felt no pain	7, 201/ 2
understood of desperation and	impenitence	, as though Saint John	7, 184/ 8
out of this world	impenitent	or in despair, any	7, 184/ 9
in deadly sin and	impenitent	, since he is thereby	7, 188/ 29
will die desperate and	impenitent	wretches. This kind of	7, 192/ 13
wiliness somewhat resembling an	imperfect	wit, so fareth this	7, 137/ 20
and have their works	imperfect	, unclean, and spotted, hastily	7, 188/ 19
such foolish words as	imply	so plain blasphemy against	7, 199/ 4
more folly, but it	importeth	also plain and open	7, 198/ 23
for weariness of their	importunate	crying. But as for	7, 205/ 27
and relief, not yet	importunately	bereave you of your	7, 112/ 3
saith hath begged so	importunately	that they have gotten	7, 115/ 17

wisdom that it were	impossible	to make any mortal	7, 226/ 7
we be, much more	impossible	than to make a	7, 226/ 12
so sick, nor so	impotent	and so sore in	7, 119/ 4
other sore people, needy,	impotent	, blind, lame, and sick	7, 120/ 10
as to suffer poor,	impotent	persons die at their	7, 121/ 22
ear be weak and	impotent	in the powers that	7, 226/ 20
had left as great	impression	still remaining in their	7, 120/ 30
that were taken and	imprisoned	by any other than	7, 178/ 34
spoken of these poor	imprisoned	souls whom Christ --	7, 179/ 15
that his friends are	imprisoned	in; if he would	7, 208/ 29
a little pain or	imprisonment	in the world there	7, 201/ 13
benefices given in and	impropriated	unto them. So that	7, 215/ 5
is to wit, the	impugnation	of that uncharitable heresy	7, 169/ 12
of his process ever	impugneth	another. For they that	7, 152/ 4
devil doth himself and	impute	their sin to the	7, 184/ 31
our whole testament, but	imputed	the frustration and not	7, 223/ 13
and burn them with	incessant	pain till the filthiness	7, 188/ 20
pray for our benefactors	incessantly	and are so far	7, 205/ 18
being as it were	incestuous	and abominable, all were	7, 157/ 1
and speech, by means	incogitable	to man, than any	7, 226/ 22
curates of extortion and	incontinency	the last year in	7, 116/ 26
curates of extortion and	incontinency	the last year in	7, 132/ 3
draw men's wives into	incontinency	in your realm." And	7, 150/ 20
poor beggars; both their	increase	in number and their	7, 115/ 11
wise that he deviseth,	increase	and grow so many	7, 149/ 7
generation for the good	increase	of Christian people in	7, 150/ 5
to the king, would	increase	to people his realm	7, 152/ 7
number of people would	increase	that it would make	7, 152/ 9
hundred no very perceivable	increase	); or else if they	7, 152/ 13
number of people might	increase	to people the realm	7, 152/ 16
parts residue grow and	increase	ninety-nine times infinite number	7, 152/ 22
have the naughty generations	increase	, whereof there be too	7, 153/ 10
Then shall your commons	increase	in riches. Then shall	7, 155/ 18
Then shall your people	increase	in riches." Wherefore the	7, 158/ 25
then shall the realm	increase	in riches, and so	7, 168/ 3
thieves, beggars and bawds	increase	; then shall unthrifths flock	7, 168/ 14
malicious minds by the	increase	of their faction, of	7, 178/ 6
their number so sore	increased	, that good folk's alms	7, 115/ 8
number now so sore	increased	that all the alms	7, 120/ 12
sick beggars so sore	increased	so late, albeit we	7, 121/ 12
famishing, any great thing	increased	in these ten or	7, 121/ 32
beggars be so sore	increased	that the alms of	7, 122/ 8
people might have been	increased	to have peopled your	7, 150/ 10
of your people be	increased	. Then shall your commons	7, 155/ 18
of your people be	increased	." Is that the greatest	7, 157/ 26
with some new degree	increased	by the comfort of	7, 221/ 2

a thing so far	incredible	. For who could ever	7, 114/ 19
unto folk of such	incredulity	as those heretics be	7, 196/ 5
whose body is so	incurably	corrupted that they shall	7, 189/ 23
that their spots be	indelible	and their filthiness unpurgeable	7, 189/ 33
of Saint Thomas of	India	, that they were otherwise	7, 197/ 7
to Saint Thomas of	India	: "Beati qui non viderunt	7, 197/ 22
often that many folk	indict	priests of rape at	7, 131/ 8
procured priests to be	indicted	, how many have men	7, 131/ 12
as there be priests	indicted	in few years. And	7, 131/ 16
in London many curates	indicted	of extortion and rape	7, 132/ 6
that were accused and	indicted	with him, his noble	7, 135/ 23
a great rage for	indicting	of certain curates of	7, 116/ 25
themselves so troubled for	indicting	of a priest. So	7, 131/ 20
the bishop rageth for	indicting	of certain curates of	7, 132/ 2
were arraigned upon that	indictment	and thereto pleaded that	7, 135/ 24
is he therein so	indifferent	that he excepteth none	7, 145/ 29
folk were reasonable and	indifferent	-- as it is	7, 178/ 10
with an equal and	indifferent	mind consider and weigh	7, 178/ 14
but it is made	indifferently	against all mortmain: which	7, 216/ 18
of the Holy Ghost	indited	, evidently declare that not	7, 210/ 5
pestilent writing, to the	inestimable	harm of the whole	7, 113/ 22
rebound upon yourself an	inestimable	profit, let never any	7, 227/ 34
people and the fast	infallible	faith of all Christian	7, 217/ 30
about to poison and	infect	the world; nor very	7, 137/ 4
heresies and false faith	infect	and corrupt the people	7, 167/ 6
and their souls foul	infected	with ugly great pox	7, 167/ 1
toward his errors and	infected	and venomd with his	7, 172/ 23
his Passion, "Descendit ad	inferna	, " that is to say	7, 186/ 13
Deus suscitavit solutis doloribus	inferni	"? In these words he	7, 185/ 32
Kings: "Dominus deducit ad	inferos	et reducit" (Our Lord	7, 178/ 20
purgatory privet himself an	infidel	; since we have made	7, 217/ 27
that ungracious book, with	infidelity	and lack of belief	7, 114/ 5
in that point of	infidelity	as in all the	7, 118/ 22
first and sprang of	infidelity	and lack of right	7, 172/ 9
partners thereof, and not	infidels	that believe it not	7, 185/ 3
sauce malapert), "What an	infinite	number of people might	7, 150/ 9
if they were married,	infinite	number of people, he	7, 152/ 6
they were married, so	infinite	number of people would	7, 152/ 9
hundredth part married, so	infinite	number of people might	7, 152/ 15
may grow ninety-nine times	infinite	number of people. And	7, 152/ 18
and increase ninety-nine times	infinite	number of people to	7, 152/ 23
English tongue. But to	inflame	the King's Highness against	7, 128/ 5
be made desert and	inhabitable	." Lo, the deep insight	7, 150/ 31
the land desert and	inhabitable	, how happeneth it that	7, 151/ 7
whereof we most wonder)	inhabitable	-- that is to	7, 151/ 26
But he peradventure taketh "	inhabitable	" for desert, desolate, and	7, 151/ 28

desert, desolate, and not	inhabited	, because men should see	7, 151/ 28
fain to sell their	inheritance	for hunger; yet, idolater	7, 145/ 5
in them and their	inheritance	: surely if any man	7, 148/ 27
against the ministers of	iniquity	should seem to declare	7, 160/ 11
against the ministers of	iniquity	(which he meaneth and	7, 160/ 24
truth) well perceived his	innocence	and theirs also that	7, 135/ 22
him himself for an	innocent	. If this man were	7, 136/ 19
sharp to strike off	innocents'	heads! He hath of	7, 136/ 13
means should he give	innumerable	folk great occasion of	7, 199/ 27
by great pomp and	inordinate	living used in the	7, 171/ 24
know that will soon	inquire	. For he liveth yet	7, 134/ 16
he calleth them, and	insatiable	whirlpools, because the temporality	7, 127/ 11
drowned in such an	insensible	sleep that he lieth	7, 212/ 26
wrought by themselves or	inserted	peradventure and mixed amidst	7, 188/ 2
inhabitable." Lo, the deep	insight	that this beggars' proctor	7, 150/ 32
else had so little	insight	in righteousness that he	7, 163/ 25
Sapience, and prove themselves	insipients	. And likewise if they	7, 181/ 31
arrogance, revelations against illusions,	inspiration	of God against inventions	7, 209/ 30
declaring what evil spirit	inspired	him while it was	7, 114/ 27
to sin, and thereby	instead	of purgatory into everlasting	7, 175/ 21
into the low places."	Instead	of which low places	7, 186/ 15
usage is to rail	instead	of reasoning, make a	7, 225/ 34
of God's people did	institute	and ordain the great	7, 181/ 14
pray for souls was	instituted	and begun in the	7, 204/ 21
enceniorum, of the annual	institution	of which feast we	7, 181/ 16
other suffrages by old	institution	of the church specially	7, 205/ 2
of the dead and	instruction	and amendment of the	7, 197/ 27
names of such powers,	instruments	, and members as men	7, 226/ 25
to make an open	insurrection	and subvert all the	7, 144/ 5
and mischief and plain	insurrection	, whereof what would be	7, 168/ 20
his malice, and nothing	intend	to procure his punishment	7, 113/ 31
begging for the poor	intend	and labor to quench	7, 215/ 10
he nothing else had	intended	but to cast off	7, 119/ 25
at Abingdon, which not	intended	to lose any more	7, 144/ 3
that number. And then	intendeth	he thereby to prove	7, 115/ 33
that he nothing else	intendeth	but openly to destroy	7, 137/ 23
is the worse) he	intendeth	to have all holy	7, 154/ 13
in likewise he that	intendeth	to persevere in sin	7, 202/ 7
that albeit indeed he	intendeth	to go further if	7, 213/ 25
book indeed nothing less	intending	than the pity that	7, 112/ 19
is his very final	intent	and purpose and the	7, 154/ 20
he covereth his malicious	intent	and purpose toward the	7, 154/ 34
And now to the	intent	that the end should	7, 155/ 28
way for attaining their	intent	but one of the	7, 161/ 18
contumely. Now to the	intent	that ye may yet	7, 164/ 10
learning, wisdom, nor good	intent	; but all his bill	7, 170/ 22

their cruel purpose and	intent	under color of a	7, 171/ 22
and hide his enemieus	intent	toward the faith, yet	7, 172/ 14
malicious heresy, to the	intent	ye should thereby perceive	7, 172/ 18
verily. But to the	intent	it might appear that	7, 177/ 14
for what end and	intent	he longed so sore	7, 177/ 20
as true as their	intent	is fraudulent and false	7, 204/ 28
enter thereinto, to the	intent	that, ere ever the	7, 216/ 12
made continual prayer and	intercession	for him, but for	7, 201/ 9
as the prayers and	intercessions	made for us or	7, 199/ 14
both angels' and saints'	intercessions	and your good prayers	7, 202/ 25
and departing, have made	intercessors	for us. And among	7, 227/ 16
the release of the	interdiction	, yet were they paid	7, 128/ 34
This sin, as the	interpreters	agree, is understood of	7, 184/ 7
this great, horrible, and	intolerable	mischievous demeanor of the	7, 163/ 33
relief of our own	intolerable	torments, as doth, for	7, 170/ 8
in fire and torments	intolerable	, only God knoweth how	7, 175/ 16
pain itself and the	intolerable	torment that they do	7, 225/ 29
he so deviseth his	introduction	as all his purpose	7, 118/ 32
meant by his proper	invented	riddle, by which, as	7, 164/ 5
And therefore this gay	invention	of this beggars' proctor	7, 141/ 18
thinketh, by a proper	invention	likely to speed now	7, 144/ 17
sacraments be but men's	inventions	, and that thereupon he	7, 164/ 2
should with any such	inventions	beguile you and make	7, 190/ 22
inspiration of God against	inventions	of the devil, constance	7, 209/ 31
stood in great pain	invisible	among the press, and	7, 220/ 22
falleth to a vehement	invocation	of the king and	7, 127/ 30
that by the secret	inward	working of the devil	7, 114/ 29
visage of the sore	inward	sorrow that he taketh	7, 150/ 2
John made England and	Ireland	tributary to the pope	7, 129/ 1
signifieth unto us in	its	general signification but the	7, 186/ 23
fire nothing lose of	its	weight. But this soul	7, 187/ 35
faith, had clearly lost	its	credence. And therefore, as	7, 195/ 16
her, "Ah, wife, wife,	iwis	this was not covenable	7, 222/ 8
soul, for he was,	iwis	, an honest man, far	7, 222/ 18
damned spirits, the very	jailers	of God. And in	7, 179/ 1
Christ's blessed apostle Saint	James	. And even the same	7, 180/ 16
for that peril and	jeopardy	that should everlastingly fall	7, 170/ 10
to put themselves in	jeopardy	of shame and of	7, 208/ 6
old holy doctors Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, Saint Ambrose	7, 159/ 9
Frere Roy and Frere	Jerome	, between the father and	7, 161/ 32
appeareth plainly by Saint	Jerome	, Saint Augustine, and other	7, 180/ 24
ye see by Saint	Jerome	and other old holy	7, 183/ 16
naught Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory	7, 195/ 1
against frere Luther, Saint	Jerome	against frere Lambert, Saint	7, 209/ 15
only Saint Augustine, Saint	Jerome	, Saint Ambrose, and that	7, 210/ 7
none that begged in	Jerusalem	. Which if it were	7, 164/ 26

were there indeed in	Jerusalem	also among them all	7, 164/ 34
at that time in	Jerusalem	, where the faith began	7, 165/ 17
of the Temple of	Jerusalem	, called festum enceniorum, of	7, 181/ 16
a great offering to	Jerusalem	for to buy sacrifice	7, 203/ 11
royal railers rail and	jest	upon the church and	7, 141/ 25
were some merry mad	jest	, but he seemeth us	7, 153/ 32
all good works, to	jest	and rail against holy	7, 167/ 9
for them; but only	jest	and rail and say	7, 177/ 33
a game and a	jest	now of our heavy	7, 226/ 1
say, passing over such	jesting	and railing of those	7, 227/ 5
natural man, neither paynim,	Jew	, Turk, nor Saracen, but	7, 171/ 2
the ceremonies of the	Jewish	synagogue with honor and	7, 154/ 16
people he speaketh, paynims,	Jews	, or Christian men. If	7, 165/ 6
he speak of the	Jews	, every man wotteth well	7, 165/ 13
among Christian people and	Jews	, of whom the one	7, 172/ 25
holy scripture among the	Jews	? They neither do nor	7, 180/ 20
holy scripture as the	Jews	. If they will say	7, 180/ 29
holy scripture, though the	Jews	never accounted it so	7, 180/ 31
it, but if the	Jews	so took it too	7, 181/ 1
scripture too, for the	Jews	never took it for	7, 181/ 2
that book that the	Jews	admitted, and deny that	7, 181/ 4
the synagogue of the	Jews	in the law of	7, 181/ 7
holy scripture because the	Jews	account it not for	7, 181/ 29
and canon of the	Jews	, then shall the whole	7, 182/ 3
and strength among the	Jews	as it is in	7, 182/ 6
also by the miscreant	Jews	which were so little	7, 196/ 11
new thing among the	Jews	(which ye may well	7, 196/ 29
works, as did those	Jews	that ascribed Christ's miracles	7, 197/ 4
did these crooked hearted	Jews	which said unto Christ	7, 197/ 13
as lusty and as	jocund	as if they were	7, 189/ 15
the realm, because King	John	, as he saith, made	7, 128/ 29
were granted by King	John	for the release of	7, 128/ 33
writers say, that King	John	made England and Ireland	7, 129/ 1
by them, nor King	John	never granted them. For	7, 129/ 9
Henry the Fourth one	John	Badby burned for heresy	7, 143/ 4
this was there one	John	Goose roasted at the	7, 144/ 11
thereupon forthwith some other	John	Goose began to bear	7, 144/ 12
Saint Luke, and Saint	John	hath written it, and	7, 159/ 8
the Gospel of Saint	John	. So that it may	7, 181/ 21
apostle and evangelist Saint	John	, where he saith: "Est	7, 184/ 4
impenitence, as though Saint	John	would say that whoso	7, 184/ 9
it clearly that Saint	John	meaneth that there be	7, 184/ 11
except they deny Saint	John	. What say they to	7, 184/ 18
the words of Saint	John	in the fifth chapter	7, 184/ 19
all: so, though Saint	John	spoke of every creature	7, 185/ 21
the words of Saint	John	, by the apostle Saint	7, 194/ 6

the authority of Saint	John	, the words of Saint	7, 210/ 26
runneth up to King	John's	days, spending much labor	7, 128/ 25
indeed ere ever King	John's	great grandfather was born	7, 128/ 35
to put out Saint	John's	Gospel out of scripture	7, 181/ 2
and unsurety whether Saint	John's	Gospel were holy scripture	7, 183/ 5
they were fain to	join	in aid of themselves	7, 149/ 20
With which while they	join	a proud pretense of	7, 194/ 12
and might have them	joined	to these beggars that	7, 147/ 33
faith and good hope,	joined	with his gift and	7, 205/ 32
by the example of	Jonas	the prophet, that he	7, 197/ 16
ship conveyed a long	journey	by sea, of such	7, 189/ 8
make any good day's	journey	. And therefore that holy	7, 201/ 29
man's redemption, for that	joy	and pleasure that their	7, 185/ 4
lose nor lessen their	joy	by changing of their	7, 220/ 30
or in their heavenly	joy	; nor Gabriel when he	7, 220/ 35
and we know what	joy	it is to our	7, 227/ 25
bring you to the	joyful	bliss to which God	7, 169/ 3
the comfort of his	joyful	message, but diminished might	7, 221/ 3
good and holy man	Judas	Macchabeus gathered money among	7, 179/ 30
sleepeth here, and as	Judas	hath already slept fifteen	7, 198/ 8
we told you that	Judas	Macchabeus gathered and sent	7, 203/ 10
Lady's soul and for	Judas's	too; and that our	7, 185/ 14
clearly to the temporal	judges	and all that were	7, 132/ 35
his attorney and his	judges	in open judgment and	7, 137/ 10
his judges in open	judgment	and in his high	7, 137/ 10
day of the general	judgment	and to every man	7, 188/ 13
day of his own	judgment	after his death, shall	7, 188/ 14
against them in the	judgment	of every good man	7, 203/ 32
their bare bench in	judgment	on us and our	7, 211/ 4
wroth with the spiritual	jurisdiction	, which he would in	7, 130/ 1
must needs destroy the	jurisdiction	temporal; whereas the good	7, 130/ 2
that they call their	jurisdiction	a kingdom. In which	7, 130/ 9
so calleth any spiritual	jurisdiction	that he useth. Now	7, 130/ 11
fretteth at the spiritual	jurisdiction	for the punishment of	7, 142/ 24
because they have no	jurisdiction	upon heretics; for else	7, 142/ 36
the sparing of his	just	correction to suffer him	7, 113/ 20
and twenty thousand." Even	just	. Go now to the	7, 123/ 30
000 half angels amount	just	unto 130,000 angels	7, 124/ 20
matter is not only	just	but also known for	7, 135/ 28
but also known for	just	upon the part of	7, 135/ 28
and heretics, for whose	just	punishment these folk that	7, 142/ 31
had made a very	just	account. And in this	7, 143/ 9
life far under the	just	and condign punishment thereof	7, 176/ 33
blaspheme him, though their	just	punishment redound, against their	7, 185/ 26
cannot of right and	justice	be but heavy and	7, 173/ 31
diminish his virtue of	justice	, but also much hinder	7, 174/ 7

consonant unto his righteous	justice	but also the thing	7, 175/ 24
not only to God's	justice	and righteousness, but also	7, 176/ 1
For as of his	justice	they be worthy to	7, 198/ 32
the balance of his	justice	. And though he take	7, 198/ 35
marvel much though the	justice	of God suffer us	7, 218/ 29
hereafter, God of like	justice	suffer you to be	7, 218/ 33
and also who that	justly	punish a priest by	7, 117/ 12
not half sufficient to	keep	and sustain the poor	7, 121/ 31
and abhorreth because they	keep	their vows and persevere	7, 127/ 3
defend the clergy and	keep	the church in peace	7, 128/ 14
and suffered them to	keep	their lands still, as	7, 145/ 8
were most need to	keep	from generation, lest evil	7, 153/ 5
he longed sore to	keep	them in for the	7, 172/ 12
hastily catch hold and	keep	them fast and burn	7, 188/ 20
here -- or rather	keep	every man hence, as	7, 199/ 20
some small handle to	keep	his money fast, rather	7, 208/ 33
our keepers in despite	keep	us there in pain	7, 222/ 5
are such as God	keep	you from, cruel damned	7, 225/ 26
remember you; so God	keep	you hence, or not	7, 228/ 25
new wooers, while our	keepers	in despite keep us	7, 222/ 5
cool our heat. Your	keepers	do you great ease	7, 225/ 25
in good comfort; our	keepers	are such as God	7, 225/ 26
earthly that so much	keepeth	themselves in quiet rest	7, 128/ 10
of penance, and thereby	keepeth	and preserveth them from	7, 175/ 30
of good prayers for	keeping	the land from wilderness	7, 151/ 14
amendment of the quick,	keeping	such apparitions of his	7, 197/ 27
his high majesty for	keeping	any soul in hell	7, 198/ 28
hath put in his	keeping	. For else if either	7, 199/ 18
saith that Hunne was	kept	in plea in the	7, 134/ 30
matrimony be much better	kept	. Then shall the generation	7, 155/ 17
as they now be	kept	in and in honest	7, 156/ 30
fashion refrained and many	kept	up in cloisters, will	7, 156/ 31
matrimony be much better	kept	." Why so? Because there	7, 157/ 21
and so continued and	kept	among all people, or	7, 173/ 10
monument and remembrance continually	kept	and reserved so long	7, 181/ 23
and cast out, but	kept	and fed upon too	7, 188/ 8
far country for debt	kept	in prison, and that	7, 208/ 25
immoderately gathered and greedily	kept	together as long as	7, 223/ 4
your fair promise be	kept	. Now, dear friends, remember	7, 228/ 11
realm, and then to	kill	up the clergy and	7, 144/ 6
that Christian people should	kill	and cast out on	7, 154/ 18
of his kingdom for	killing	of Richard Hunne --	7, 134/ 18
your even-Christians and nigh	kin	, your late neighbors and	7, 112/ 23
friends, and all their	kin	-- left lying in	7, 171/ 14
sent hither. Remember what	kin	ye and we be	7, 228/ 7
worldly trouble to every	kind	of people, as over	7, 113/ 11

worst and most cruel	kind	. For of all thieves	7, 145/ 17
people? And that such	kind	of living as declared	7, 146/ 16
unto all the whole	kind	of man, as a	7, 147/ 28
hurt his friend, this	kind	of folk is so	7, 171/ 3
in remembrance of one	kind	of pain which, though	7, 189/ 4
befall that by some	kind	of unkindness used toward	7, 191/ 25
in such a manner	kind	of unkindness toward God	7, 192/ 8
and impenitent wretches. This	kind	of blasphemers of God's	7, 192/ 15
by showing that some	kind	of sin shall not	7, 193/ 17
From desire of which	kind	of help we so	7, 200/ 16
besides that of all	kind	of alms that any	7, 205/ 20
reward in heaven. Which	kind	of faith and good	7, 205/ 31
one of the best	kind	of almsdeed that any	7, 205/ 33
so were that this	kind	of people did speak	7, 206/ 10
fareth between these two	kind	of folk as it	7, 207/ 17
lechery, and finally every	kind	of virtue against every	7, 209/ 33
of virtue against every	kind	of vice. And over	7, 209/ 33
For albeit that the	kind	solicitude and loving diligence	7, 219/ 34
and most especially that	kind	and fashion thereof wherein	7, 220/ 5
your old love, any	kindness	of kindred, any care	7, 228/ 13
relief, your late acquaintance,	kindred	, spouses, companions, playfellows, and	7, 111/ 4
love, any kindness of	kindred	, any care of acquaintance	7, 228/ 13
the care of your	kindred	, all force of your	7, 228/ 19
our sovereign lord the	king	and chancellor of his	7, 109/ 2
put up to the	king	, lamenting therein their number	7, 115/ 8
in displeasure of the	king	and hatred of the	7, 116/ 7
laboreth he to the	king	for a license to	7, 116/ 13
it might please the	king	to give him and	7, 116/ 15
a special remedy the	king	must needs grant a	7, 117/ 14
thereupon, both to the	king	and the people and	7, 117/ 30
and Saxons and noble	King	Arthur and Lucius the	7, 125/ 29
vehement invocation of the	king	and giveth him warning	7, 127/ 30
and runneth up to	King	John's days, spending much	7, 128/ 25
of that good, gracious	king	, and crying out upon	7, 128/ 26
of the realm, because	King	John, as he saith	7, 128/ 28
pence were granted by	King	John for the release	7, 128/ 33
paid indeed ere ever	King	John's great grandfather was	7, 128/ 34
some writers say, that	King	John made England and	7, 128/ 36
For never could any	king	of England give away	7, 129/ 5
tributary by them, nor	King	John never granted them	7, 129/ 9
a traitor to the	king	, the pope made archbishop	7, 129/ 13
ever traitor against the	king	as far as ever	7, 129/ 16
to whom, as the	king	well knew and denied	7, 129/ 20
time belonged. Nor the	king	resisted not his election	7, 129/ 22
our sovereign lord the	king	, and by the lords	7, 130/ 18
put up to the	king	nor beareth any date	7, 132/ 14

further and asketh the	king	, "Did not Doctor Horsey	7, 133/ 10
bill to ask the	king	a question, and to	7, 133/ 29
matter, saying to the	king	: "Who is there of	7, 136/ 6
crieth out upon the	king	that his sword is	7, 136/ 12
to call upon the	king	and ask His Highness	7, 136/ 15
give counsel to a	king	, when he showeth himself	7, 137/ 5
as to ask the	king	a question and appoint	7, 137/ 7
be true which the	king	hath himself already by	7, 137/ 9
he doubteth that the	king	is not able to	7, 139/ 31
the Parliament than the	king	himself. For in the	7, 139/ 32
therefore he thinketh the	king	unable to make any	7, 140/ 4
if it please the	king	. For His Highness may	7, 140/ 15
for them and the	king	too, whose Highness alone	7, 140/ 33
thing, he saith, the	king	must needs suffer, if	7, 141/ 28
the eleventh year of	King	Henry the Fourth one	7, 143/ 4
king's most noble progenitor	King	Henry the Fifth, those	7, 143/ 20
battle to destroy the	king	and his nobles and	7, 143/ 24
malice that good Catholic	king	prevented, withstood, overthrew, and	7, 143/ 26
foot. When Pharaoh, the	king	of Egypt, bought up	7, 145/ 3
in the days of	King	Henry the Fifth. And	7, 149/ 31
pleasure to appose the	king	, wherein he useth a	7, 150/ 8
he saith to the	king	, would increase to people	7, 152/ 7
earnestly preacheth upon the	king	in this point, to	7, 153/ 26
saying that if the	king	take all from the	7, 155/ 6
he saith to the	king	in the beggars' names	7, 155/ 10
him. Was there ever	king	in this realm better	7, 158/ 12
Was there ever any	king	in the realm that	7, 158/ 14
of silence, till the	king	may, by these enormities	7, 163/ 5
of your most gracious	king	and governor, go forth	7, 168/ 30
likely that the good	King	Ezechias for none other	7, 176/ 22
was a good faithful	king	, he could not lack	7, 176/ 35
as the knight of	King	Alexander appealed from Alexander	7, 211/ 5
manner of mortmain, the	king	or any other lord	7, 216/ 11
take it without the	king	and the lords, his	7, 216/ 30
contempt committed against the	king's	temporal law, was therefore	7, 116/ 29
matter determinable in the	king's	court, was accused of	7, 116/ 33
and after obtained the	king's	most gracious pardon. Whereupon	7, 117/ 6
so manfully against the	king's	crown and dignity, promoted	7, 117/ 8
but only that the	King's	Highness would first take	7, 117/ 21
the translating of the	king's	kingdom, and the ruin	7, 127/ 27
the ruin of the	king's	crown. And therewith rolling	7, 127/ 28
become?" as though the	King's	Grace had clean lost	7, 127/ 32
But to inflame the	King's	Highness against the church	7, 128/ 5
but to make the	king's	subjects fall into disobedience	7, 128/ 7
of Canterbury against the	king's	will, therein be there	7, 129/ 14
so manfully against the	king's	crown and his dignity	7, 131/ 27

saith also to the	King's	Highness, "Your Grace may	7, 132/ 1
in writing to the	King's	Highness for a truth	7, 132/ 9
nothing worth in the	king's	law, forasmuch as by	7, 133/ 2
especially we think the	King's	Grace himself (whose Highness	7, 134/ 7
matter determinable in the	king's	court; for the matter	7, 134/ 31
the chancellor purchased the	king's	most gracious pardon for	7, 135/ 17
forth examined that the	King's	Highness at length (as	7, 135/ 21
the dullness of the	king's	sword, the translation of	7, 136/ 25
the translation of the	king's	kingdom, the ruin of	7, 136/ 26
the ruin of the	king's	crown, with great exclamations	7, 136/ 27
the ruin of the	king's	crown, to restore and	7, 139/ 25
the realm, except the	king's	learned Council, be feed	7, 140/ 2
to speak against the	king's	crown and dignity in	7, 140/ 3
order used in the	king's	parliaments. But then he	7, 140/ 8
higher house, first, the	king's	own royal person alone	7, 140/ 11
the clergy except the	king's	learned Council, there be	7, 141/ 2
Commons House, and the	king's	learned Council is not	7, 141/ 4
stronger part in the	king's	Parliament, or else have	7, 141/ 12
further proof that the	King's	Highness is not so	7, 141/ 13
that he feigneth the	King's	Highness to be in	7, 141/ 19
from shipwreck and the	king's	crown from ruin. But	7, 142/ 2
this: that if the	King's	Grace will build a	7, 142/ 8
first year of the	king's	most noble progenitor King	7, 143/ 20
his bill to the	King's	Highness against bishops, abbots	7, 148/ 6
For he asketh the	King's	Highness (as the man	7, 150/ 7
be borne by the	King's	Highness to the Catholic	7, 154/ 33
and follow to the	King's	Highness and his realm	7, 155/ 3
for obedience of the	king's	people, His Highness findeth	7, 158/ 10
he find in the	king's	realm some that dare	7, 158/ 21
more than translating the	king's	kingdom; more than bringing	7, 161/ 2
more than bringing the	king's	crown to ruin; more	7, 161/ 3
only fault of the	King's	Highness. Which one only	7, 162/ 29
this beggars' proctor the	king's	one and only fault	7, 163/ 2
weeneth himself, toward the	King's	Grace a very wise	7, 163/ 19
guess at that good	king's	mind, and therefore purgatory	7, 177/ 22
translating of the king's	kingdom	, and the ruin of	7, 127/ 28
call their jurisdiction a	kingdom	. In which word he	7, 130/ 9
captains of Doctor Aleyn's	kingdom	have heaped him up	7, 131/ 23
the captains of his	kingdom	with benefice upon benefice	7, 133/ 20
is he of their	kingdom	that will not rather	7, 133/ 21
the captains of his	kingdom	for killing of Richard	7, 134/ 18
is there of their	kingdom	that will not take	7, 136/ 7
translation of the king's	kingdom	, the ruin of the	7, 136/ 26
than translating the king's	kingdom	; more than bringing the	7, 161/ 2
the translating of his	kingdom	, the ruin of his	7, 163/ 28
people against merchants, gentlemen,	kings	, lords, and princes, and	7, 148/ 9

Highness have any crowned	kings	under him, his sword	7, 158/ 6
the book of the	Kings	: "Dominus deducit ad inferos	7, 178/ 20
the book of the	Kings	, by the prophet Zachary	7, 194/ 5
the book of the	Kings	, the words of the	7, 210/ 24
gay gowns and gay	kirtles	and much waste in	7, 224/ 6
one day, and then	kneel	to him and confess	7, 154/ 7
make as though he	knew	many things for true	7, 122/ 33
as though the clergy	knew	not that there is	7, 128/ 9
as the king well	knew	and denied it not	7, 129/ 21
trust us we never	knew	none such. When the	7, 158/ 17
man in pain, never	knew	ye pain comparable to	7, 225/ 12
by Sir Thomas More,	knight	, councilor to our sovereign	7, 109/ 1
may -- as the	knight	of King Alexander appealed	7, 211/ 5
by the number of	knight's	fees, of which he	7, 143/ 8
well what thing a	knight's	fee is; but the	7, 143/ 14
men of the realm	knights	or burgesses in the	7, 141/ 3
was nor how many	knights'	fees there was in	7, 143/ 13
pithy point wherewith he	knitteth	up all his heavy	7, 136/ 5
they's" he concludeth and	knitteth	up the matter with	7, 150/ 21
God ever calling and	knocking	upon them for repentance	7, 192/ 10
find these folk another	knot	hard, as they think	7, 201/ 18
the book, doth well	know	that though they have	7, 122/ 18
for aught that we	know	, for we never wist	7, 122/ 29
true which many men	know	for false. For first	7, 122/ 33
thing that all men	know	surely for a great	7, 123/ 8
a penny. For we	know	full well and so	7, 123/ 10
than the crouched. Ye	know	right well also that	7, 123/ 16
make you perceive and	know	that twenty pence is	7, 124/ 10
men in every county,	know	well that this man's	7, 126/ 20
be unknown. For men	know	well in many a	7, 131/ 7
his dignity": all that	know	the matter do well	7, 131/ 27
may every man soon	know	that will soon inquire	7, 134/ 15
exactd of himself? We	know	where he dwelled, and	7, 157/ 12
have spoken of, to	know	it plainly himself." % This	7, 160/ 14
And because ye shall	know	that the more surely	7, 204/ 20
only God and we	know	what joy it is	7, 227/ 25
that all the world	knoweth	that he was murdered	7, 117/ 2
think that he neither	knoweth	much of their matters	7, 122/ 31
as many men already	knoweth	and every man shortly	7, 123/ 23
wiliness. For since he	knoweth	his tale false, it	7, 132/ 17
as all the world	knoweth	, murder in prison that	7, 133/ 12
there three parts that	knoweth	the contrary. For we	7, 133/ 33
that all the world	knoweth	that thing to be	7, 137/ 8
than 365,000. He	knoweth	what is every man's	7, 139/ 18
him, His Grace well	knoweth	, and all his people	7, 141/ 15
mind that he well	knoweth	and by His Grace's	7, 154/ 32

too evident. For who	knoweth	not that among the	7, 165/ 8
the Christian clergy. Now	knoweth	every man that the	7, 165/ 35
see it, only God	knoweth	. All which mischief may	7, 168/ 21
torments intolerable, only God	knoweth	how long -- this	7, 175/ 16
pomp, whereof our Lord	knoweth	we have taken heavy	7, 220/ 24
a matter whereof the	knowledge	belonged unto your high	7, 133/ 15
one that had great	knowledge	of the manner and	7, 140/ 7
he giveth us clear	knowledge	that of other sins	7, 193/ 7
come, doth give men	knowledge	that, on the other	7, 193/ 18
the book were well	known	among you, and in	7, 113/ 16
though the man were	known	and taken, how much	7, 113/ 24
be requisite to be	known	, forasmuch as all his	7, 120/ 4
as a plain, well	known	truth for a special	7, 123/ 24
good also to be	known	for folk that will	7, 123/ 27
when the truth is	known	. For so is it	7, 128/ 32
many as ever have	known	it true. But who	7, 130/ 31
For it is well	known	that Doctor Aleyn was	7, 131/ 30
it of truth well	known	that he was detected	7, 132/ 24
is well and clearly	known	. And if he call	7, 134/ 2
of the matter and	known	it well, he shall	7, 134/ 6
livelihood is so well	known	that we need not	7, 134/ 27
is the contrary well	known	, and that the man	7, 135/ 1
only just but also	known	for just upon the	7, 135/ 28
For he had not	known	which had been the	7, 182/ 23
been had and well	known	and testified, by which	7, 196/ 16
not only travail and	labor	to destroy them by	7, 111/ 22
man should think it	labor	lost to pray for	7, 114/ 22
them, especially because they	labor	not. After this he	7, 116/ 5
their living with the	labor	of their hands and	7, 117/ 24
till they fall to	labor	. And then if these	7, 117/ 28
word, without any more	labor	but only the translating	7, 128/ 3
John's days, spending much	labor	about the praise and	7, 128/ 25
that the bishop would	labor	sore to defend their	7, 132/ 7
to lose any more	labor	by putting up of	7, 144/ 4
to drive them to	labor	. Of all thieves is	7, 145/ 16
to compel them to	labor	and get their living	7, 145/ 26
be all bound to	labor	and get their living	7, 146/ 9
should live out of	labor	and upon the labor	7, 146/ 18
labor and upon the	labor	of other men's hands	7, 146/ 18
live of his own	labor	than to be in	7, 146/ 21
clergy idle because they	labor	not with their hands	7, 146/ 34
to live by the	labor	of their hands in	7, 148/ 11
ears, wherewith he would	labor	to have lords' lands	7, 149/ 5
wives, and make them	labor	for their living till	7, 155/ 8
therewith), or else to	labor	against the church alone	7, 161/ 21
then shall youth leave	labor	and all occupation; then	7, 168/ 12

for their enemies, they	labor	to do us much	7, 171/ 10
a little worldly living,	labor	to have us --	7, 171/ 13
clergy. He would also	labor	for amendment and bettering	7, 171/ 34
fire, whereto should I	labor	to rise myself? Very	7, 201/ 22
men with their prayer	labor	to pull thee forward	7, 201/ 28
will with their master	labor	to break out and	7, 203/ 20
than he loseth his	labor	now that prayeth for	7, 207/ 9
the poor intend and	labor	to quench the fervor	7, 215/ 11
they sore trouble the	laborers	thereof by the spiritual	7, 116/ 19
Christian men's hearts, he	laboreth	to make the world	7, 116/ 11
what he can, then	laboreth	he to the king	7, 116/ 12
saith that the clergy	laboreth	nothing else but to	7, 128/ 6
Surely we believe he	laboreth	not so sore before	7, 147/ 12
ever creepeth forward and	laboreth	to turn all into	7, 149/ 10
as this beggars' proctor	laboreth	to bring about. Which	7, 154/ 29
willeth their weal and	laboreth	to amend them; and	7, 171/ 9
he will, while he	laboreth	to do good and	7, 200/ 13
this wise man that	laboreth	to bring us out	7, 217/ 21
good simple soul, for	lack	of belief of purgatory	7, 113/ 12
book, with infidelity and	lack	of belief of the	7, 114/ 5
let his folly and	lack	of learning pass, if	7, 118/ 23
him thereupon, because we	lack	the names of both	7, 121/ 3
and sick beggars for	lack	of men's alms died	7, 121/ 37
land into wilderness for	lack	of generation by their	7, 127/ 5
his realm specially for	lack	of people to reign	7, 127/ 33
it for wiliness or	lack	of wit that he	7, 132/ 13
despair, despite, and for	lack	of grace. We might	7, 135/ 2
one. Whereof, if ye	lack	, let this be the	7, 139/ 12
as there can never	lack	some needy, ravenous landed	7, 149/ 28
fault he findeth, the	lack	of generation? If he	7, 157/ 27
with other beggars that	lack	grace and neither beg	7, 161/ 15
For as he for	lack	of wit and understanding	7, 164/ 24
grieveth us for the	lack	that we should find	7, 170/ 7
sprang of infidelity and	lack	of right belief. And	7, 172/ 9
have lest they shall	lack	at last the grace	7, 175/ 1
king, he could not	lack	sure hope through his	7, 176/ 35
with mortal sins and	lack	of good works wound	7, 187/ 24
as, for example, some	lack	peradventure sufficient attention and	7, 188/ 4
Ghost, that sin for	lack	of repentance, which can	7, 192/ 6
easy one that for	lack	of punishment letteth them	7, 200/ 1
our enemies will for	lack	of other choice help	7, 209/ 19
yet shall we not	lack	blessed holy women against	7, 209/ 22
and chance in the	lack	of relief and comfort	7, 218/ 11
your help, alas the	lack	of faith! If ye	7, 225/ 3
for us, alas the	lack	of pity! For whoso	7, 225/ 4
those men that for	lack	of eyes, legs, hands	7, 226/ 19

they must needs have	lacked	. So that here were	7, 165/ 24
them, it hath not	lacked	. For there hath in	7, 196/ 14
other commodities that they	lacked	when their lands were	7, 216/ 7
wit as their proctor	lacketh	, they had liefer see	7, 142/ 18
so wisely that there	lacketh	him nothing earthly therein	7, 152/ 1
in the pit where	lacketh	water, our Savior himself	7, 179/ 5
repenteth himself suddenly and	lacketh	time to dispose it	7, 222/ 33
eduxisti vinctos tuos de	lacu	in quo non erat	7, 178/ 28
say that our blessed	Lady	lost her virginity after	7, 195/ 13
came down to our	Lady	never forbore any part	7, 221/ 1
at seasons from our	Lady	, with such glorious saints	7, 227/ 13
to pray for our	Lady's	soul and for Judas's	7, 185/ 14
you, for our dear	Lady's	love, to let their	7, 226/ 6
fewer. When he hath	laid	these sure stones to	7, 122/ 6
upon these heinous crimes	laid	unto the whole clergy	7, 127/ 22
the whole clergy, and	laid	, as every wise man	7, 127/ 23
any treason that was	laid	against him, but was	7, 129/ 23
therewith that the clergy	laid	out the money among	7, 135/ 8
and albeit that they	laid	also for their part	7, 140/ 26
man, then is it	laid	to no purpose against	7, 147/ 25
dwell in, with land	laid	thereto for tillage; or	7, 157/ 29
and that should be	laid	against the ministers of	7, 160/ 23
might with false crimes	laid	unto some, or with	7, 162/ 15
them all that yet	laid	any substantial thing, either	7, 177/ 32
the text that is	laid	against them and deny	7, 180/ 8
holy scripture which is	laid	against them is none	7, 180/ 14
cherry stones which he	laid	up when he was	7, 221/ 30
souls, that have long	lain	and cried so far	7, 111/ 28
of the pit or	lake	in which there was	7, 178/ 29
there is in that	lake	no water, we may	7, 179/ 2
lying in such a	lake	, from whence, at sight	7, 179/ 7
prisoners out of the	lake	wherein is no water	7, 179/ 14
delivered out of the	lake	of fire wherein they	7, 179/ 18
throne, and unto the	Lamb	." Now wotteth every man	7, 184/ 25
in hell unto the	Lamb	for man's redemption is	7, 184/ 33
and honor to the	Lamb	. But by this wise	7, 185/ 12
Saint Jerome against frere	Lambert	, Saint Ambrose against frere	7, 209/ 15
Saint Bridget against frere	Lambert's	wife, and Saint Catherine	7, 209/ 25
people, needy, impotent, blind,	lame	, and sick, living only	7, 120/ 11
made men blind and	lame	! The clergy also is	7, 137/ 35
many blind and many	lame	too. All which, as	7, 146/ 3
their sight again or	lame	beggars their legs? Is	7, 155/ 35
be sick, sore, and	lame	, but such bold presumptuous	7, 166/ 33
If ye pity the	lame	, there is none so	7, 225/ 9
there is none so	lame	as we, that neither	7, 225/ 9
blind, dumb, deaf, or	lame	, as be those men	7, 226/ 18

surely to mourn and	lament	our own hard fortune	7, 218/ 11
their piteous look and	lamentable	countenance casteth his unkind	7, 219/ 8
peradventure laugh at our	lamentation	because we speak of	7, 226/ 2
purgatory, nothing more now	lamenting	among us than their	7, 114/ 3
up to the king,	lamenting	therein their number so	7, 115/ 8
of his duchy of	Lancaster	. Against The Supplication of	7, 109/ 4
the realm, bringing the	land	into wilderness for lack	7, 127/ 5
pope or make the	land	tributary though he would	7, 129/ 6
declaring how much temporal	land	was in the church	7, 143/ 7
bill neither wist what	land	there was nor how	7, 143/ 13
Christian people in the	land	. For he would for	7, 150/ 5
should make all the	land	desert and inhabitable, how	7, 151/ 7
so long, for the	land	hath lasted since the	7, 151/ 8
from marriage notwithstanding, the	land	hath been upheld with	7, 151/ 11
prayers for keeping the	land	from wilderness, be able	7, 151/ 14
great peril of the	land	to fall to wilderness	7, 151/ 19
to bring all the	land	into desolation and wilderness	7, 151/ 36
people to make the	land	populous. Yet marvel we	7, 152/ 23
to dwell in, with	land	laid thereto for tillage	7, 157/ 29
when he taketh the	land	from the clergy, then	7, 158/ 27
and bringing all his	land	into desolation and wilderness	7, 163/ 30
substance, with every man's	land	, and every man's matter	7, 167/ 19
division of every man's	land	and substance; never ceasing	7, 167/ 28
if they were on	land	. But far the most	7, 189/ 15
saith he that any	land	which once cometh in	7, 213/ 33
the statute, daily much	land	in to them, and	7, 214/ 4
come and doth come	land	from them by escheat	7, 214/ 7
they will, all the	land	they have, that they	7, 214/ 11
that all the temporal	land	in the realm shall	7, 215/ 13
if they pulled the	land	from men by force	7, 215/ 25
pulleth not away the	land	from the owner by	7, 216/ 23
away. Now if the	landed	men suppose that their	7, 148/ 19
and so the lay	landed	men out of that	7, 148/ 24
lack some needy, ravenous	landed	men that shall be	7, 149/ 29
of all the temporal	lands	of the realm. Which	7, 122/ 16
people offer them their	lands	again, and that his	7, 144/ 31
dear years all the	lands	that were in every	7, 145/ 4
them to keep their	lands	still, as the Bible	7, 145/ 8
one because they have	lands	and goods to live	7, 148/ 16
clerk or lay, have	lands	in the gift whereof	7, 148/ 28
labor to have lords'	lands	and all honest men's	7, 149/ 5
because the clergy had	lands	given them, or because	7, 158/ 16
mortmain and purchase more	lands	still against the provision	7, 213/ 32
such laws concerning their	lands	as they may neither	7, 213/ 35
them to sell their	lands	, yet of this are	7, 214/ 9
boldly make of the	lands	of their monasteries, yet	7, 214/ 14

all sales of their	lands	but that they may	7, 214/ 16
the realm that hath	lands	given or sold out	7, 214/ 18
may there devise their	lands	into mortmain by their	7, 214/ 23
all founded upon temporal	lands	new taken out of	7, 214/ 34
stood all by temporal	lands	given them in their	7, 215/ 3
purchasing of more temporal	lands	, either bought or given	7, 215/ 23
lest the whole temporal	lands	should come into the	7, 216/ 5
they lacked when their	lands	were aliened into the	7, 216/ 7
his tenant alien his	lands	into any mortmain, as	7, 216/ 22
not only all these	lands	purchased since the statute	7, 217/ 1
as if he lay	lapped	in his bed, so	7, 221/ 18
lie is herein too	large	to get any cloak	7, 131/ 21
possessions, alleging matters at	large	, as laying to their	7, 148/ 32
suddenly set out at	large	, ye should have bawds	7, 156/ 28
in such wise at	large	, as he would that	7, 160/ 4
their living far more	largely	provided for than any	7, 165/ 15
commandeth every man so	largely	to love other that	7, 170/ 30
law provided them much	larger	living than he did	7, 146/ 16
extortion and incontinency the	last	year in the wardmote	7, 116/ 26
Then cometh he at	last	unto the device of	7, 117/ 16
twelve or twenty years	last	past; and therefore if	7, 121/ 33
had they in the	last	two dear years died	7, 122/ 1
extortion and incontinency the	last	year in the wardmote	7, 132/ 4
in the city the	last	year, and then his	7, 132/ 14
so writeth of the	last	year that the reader	7, 132/ 16
shall gather together at	last	and assemble themselves in	7, 167/ 23
be themselves, and at	last	bring all the realm	7, 167/ 30
while, yet at the	last	always he proved himself	7, 172/ 6
they shall lack at	last	the grace to turn	7, 175/ 1
heap, and then at	last	when there is none	7, 222/ 31
leastwise well bestowed at	last	when he must needs	7, 223/ 5
not performing of our	last	will unto our own	7, 223/ 14
we do thus at	last	devise in our testament	7, 223/ 20
for the land hath	lasted	since the beginning of	7, 151/ 9
comfort, and relief, your	late	acquaintance, kindred, spouses, companions	7, 111/ 4
now since that of	late	there are sprung up	7, 111/ 20
despiteful person which of	late	, under pretext of pity	7, 112/ 16
and nigh kin, your	late	neighbors and pleasant companions	7, 112/ 23
they felt it right	late	. Which maketh one that	7, 121/ 8
so sore increased so	late	, albeit we will forbear	7, 121/ 13
some of them so	late	, as yourself may see	7, 141/ 11
heretics have been of	late	abjured, this gosling therefore	7, 144/ 14
that Luther came of	late	, and Tyndale after him	7, 151/ 4
if ye consider how	late	this lewd sect began	7, 208/ 35
a heretic born of	late	scant fifty years ago	7, 211/ 31
and showed us our	late	wives so soon waxen	7, 222/ 2

device. And since that	late	is better than never	7, 223/ 1
some sooner, in some	later	, as their sins or	7, 188/ 22
translating out of the	Latin	into the English tongue	7, 128/ 4
by occasion of the	Latin	word and the Greek	7, 186/ 7
as well Greeks as	Latins	. And among other, the	7, 190/ 28
sort either Greeks or	Latins	, have ever taught and	7, 210/ 15
in hell spoke that	laud	and honor to the	7, 185/ 12
able to make one	laugh	that lieth in the	7, 153/ 25
so rich, sit and	laugh	and make merry, and	7, 222/ 4
heavy pain, and peradventure	laugh	at our lamentation because	7, 226/ 2
with those whom they	laughed	at first to see	7, 149/ 21
shall all laws be	laughed	to scorn; then shall	7, 168/ 17
angels have grinned and	laughed	and showed us our	7, 222/ 1
his envious and envious	laughter	, gnashing the teeth and	7, 114/ 11
thereof by the spiritual	law	, and then the heads	7, 116/ 19
against the king's temporal	law	, was therefore by the	7, 116/ 29
priest by the temporal	law	is unjustly troubled again	7, 117/ 12
again in the spiritual	law	. Whereof he would conclude	7, 117/ 13
reason of the spiritual	law	or of men's devotion	7, 122/ 15
learned in the temporal	law	that his suit of	7, 133/ 1
worth in the king's	law	, forasmuch as by plain	7, 133/ 2
plea in the spiritual	law	for a matter determinable	7, 134/ 30
pertain to the spiritual	law	. The third is that	7, 134/ 32
able to make any	law	against them. For he	7, 139/ 31
unable to make any	law	against the faults of	7, 140/ 5
he will have no	law	devised for the remedy	7, 141/ 22
priests in the Old	Law	bound thereto as well	7, 146/ 12
that God in that	law	provided them much larger	7, 146/ 15
such advantage as the	law	giveth him. But on	7, 148/ 30
worth, nor that no	law	can be made by	7, 159/ 28
if ye obey any	law	or governor, all is	7, 159/ 30
Majesty both by the	law	of God and the	7, 164/ 7
the Jews in the	law	of his prophet Moses	7, 181/ 7
begotten Son in the	law	of Christ's Gospel. If	7, 181/ 9
forbidden them by the	law	, which caused him to	7, 203/ 14
rejected reason and after,	law	, and then all the	7, 210/ 33
little smattering in the	law	, it were good, ere	7, 215/ 32
wherein they break no	law	? And yet since they	7, 216/ 29
he might well and	lawfully	have done the contrary	7, 146/ 26
of such as may	lawfully	wed and would wed	7, 157/ 33
anything by the temporal	laws	, then they sore trouble	7, 116/ 18
devise some good, wholesome	laws	for help of all	7, 139/ 29
the church and the	laws	of other Christian countries	7, 140/ 27
matter than all the	laws	that ever can be	7, 141/ 31
Christian commons devised good	laws	against heretics, so did	7, 143/ 31
rebellious mind against all	laws	, rule, and governance, with	7, 167/ 17

other; then shall all	laws	be laughed to scorn	7, 168/ 16
Christ and observing his	laws	with good and godly	7, 168/ 29
that they have such	laws	concerning their lands as	7, 213/ 34
experience; and also, what	laws	soever they have of	7, 214/ 8
that notwithstanding all the	laws	they have, they may	7, 214/ 10
that, albeit there be	laws	made by the church	7, 214/ 13
be compared with the	lay	men, women, and children	7, 115/ 31
be loath so to	lay	as a lie to	7, 120/ 16
as though he would	lay	the faults of some	7, 126/ 28
faults of some lewd	lay	people to the default	7, 126/ 29
might and we would	lay	for the fifth, the	7, 135/ 3
shall for the fifth	lay	you that lie that	7, 135/ 15
part there had no	lay	people their living, no	7, 138/ 29
he did for the	lay	people? And that such	7, 146/ 16
ground, and so the	lay	landed men out of	7, 148/ 24
any man, clerk or	lay	, have lands in the	7, 148/ 27
will advise princes or	lay	people to take from	7, 148/ 31
as payeth it not,	lay	you one example that	7, 157/ 9
then? Who but some	lay	Lutherans? And what gospel	7, 159/ 17
the commonwealth, which they	lay	to be sore impaired	7, 171/ 23
evil folk he would	lay	to themselves and not	7, 171/ 33
of them could hitherto	lay	against it yet. For	7, 177/ 28
tasted in his life,	lay	there then sore burning	7, 179/ 10
of fire wherein they	lay	bound for their sins	7, 179/ 18
a very stranger too,	lay	in your sight somewhere	7, 218/ 20
horseback as if he	lay	lapped in his bed	7, 221/ 18
us than if we	lay	bound here. And yet	7, 221/ 19
you, have letted to	lay	out much money for	7, 224/ 31
wall. If ever ye	lay	sick and thought the	7, 225/ 15
die for hunger. Then	layeth	he the cause of	7, 115/ 10
finding, all this he	layeth	to the only fault	7, 115/ 12
is always so, he	layeth	that it hath been	7, 116/ 23
three. The first, he	layeth	that the bishop of	7, 116/ 24
for the second, he	layeth	that Doctor Aleyn, after	7, 116/ 27
for the third, he	layeth	that Richard Hunne, because	7, 116/ 31
in which things he	layeth	the cause why the	7, 121/ 30
-- upon them he	layeth	another stone, that the	7, 122/ 11
But herein first he	layeth	that besides tithes and	7, 122/ 13
frere doth, all that	layeth	he to the whole	7, 126/ 27
his pardon. Wherein he	layeth	a good great sum	7, 135/ 6
them again. But this	layeth	he from himself and	7, 135/ 10
that lie that he	layeth	forth himself: that is	7, 135/ 16
upon the same. He	layeth	that the living which	7, 137/ 32
clergy hath, which he	layeth	and lieth to be	7, 138/ 26
in this world. He	layeth	unto the charge of	7, 146/ 8
third folly is, he	layeth	that book for him	7, 165/ 3

all together. And yet	layeth	this wise man this	7, 165/ 27
there, this unreasonable reason	layeth	cruelty to the blame	7, 198/ 26
matter by that he	layeth	against it nothing but	7, 213/ 11
accounteth himself (for he	layeth	for that part, as	7, 213/ 18
clergy, to whom he	layeth	not all only such	7, 213/ 28
proved false, but also	layeth	one great necessity to	7, 213/ 30
surely where that he	layeth	so sore unto them	7, 215/ 22
by force, which now	layeth	so highly to their	7, 215/ 25
is this when he	layeth	against them their deed	7, 216/ 29
so well that thus	laying	to the whole clergy	7, 126/ 31
and yet not only	laying	to their charge the	7, 126/ 32
like a fond fellow,	laying	much more to their	7, 126/ 34
matters at large, as	laying	to their charge that	7, 148/ 32
rich, priest, religious, and	layman	, prince, lord, and people	7, 115/ 4
hunger, as though every	layman	gave to beggars all	7, 138/ 1
own bellies, and no	layman	hath any relief thereof	7, 138/ 33
with the number of	laymen	, the clergy be not	7, 115/ 30
clergy left, of such	laymen	as they find. But	7, 138/ 4
at sight of poor	Lazarus	in Abraham's bosom, he	7, 179/ 7
the coming again of	Lazarus	out of limbus patrum	7, 196/ 12
the rich man and	Lazarus	, whereas he had in	7, 212/ 20
glutton and poor needy	Lazarus	, and of the patriarch	7, 226/ 30
to wake and wax	lean	for fear of the	7, 152/ 20
the understanding of scripture	lean	only to their own	7, 178/ 12
for folk that will	learn	to cast account. "There	7, 123/ 27
and hereby may ye	learn	that five times one	7, 123/ 33
twenty pence, and so	learn	ye there that four	7, 124/ 2
wherein every man may	learn	that the half of	7, 124/ 21
church, and then thereby	learn	the other lesson which	7, 163/ 12
thereby be illumined to	learn	and perceive that the	7, 163/ 37
should be content to	learn	the gospel of Luther	7, 164/ 3
friends, let our folly	learn	you wisdom. Send hither	7, 219/ 15
him wise and well	learned	, might unto their harm	7, 118/ 26
all that were anything	learned	in the temporal law	7, 132/ 35
saith that all the	learned	men of the realm	7, 140/ 1
realm, except the king's	learned	Council, be feed with	7, 140/ 2
Commons House all the	learned	men of the realm	7, 141/ 1
clergy except the king's	learned	Council, there be two	7, 141/ 2
neither be all the	learned	men of the realm	7, 141/ 3
House, and the king's	learned	Council is not there	7, 141/ 4
till he may be	learned	by these small enormities	7, 160/ 13
then they being thereby	learned	that the first way	7, 162/ 7
and the sacraments), be	learned	. What lesson, trow ye	7, 163/ 9
Grace had before both	learned	and taught, and whereof	7, 164/ 1
men, wise and well	learned	too, among the clergy	7, 204/ 6
reason, bold babbling without	learning	, and wiliness without wit	7, 118/ 10

folly and lack of	learning	pass, if it were	7, 118/ 24
should perceive his little	learning	and less wit, lest	7, 118/ 25
of his wit and	learning	. As for his malicious	7, 118/ 28
himself bare of faith,	learning	, truth, wit, or charity	7, 119/ 29
the man hath neither	learning	, wisdom, nor good intent	7, 170/ 21
such as having any	learning	dare call themselves Christian	7, 194/ 9
For if they have	learning	and perceive not these	7, 194/ 11
a proud pretense of	learning	, they fall into the	7, 194/ 13
such virtue, wisdom, and	learning	as their lewd writing	7, 208/ 19
both in number, wisdom,	learning	, truth, and good living	7, 208/ 22
ten years at the	least	, the alms of good	7, 121/ 34
man done, at the	least	wise by his final	7, 202/ 2
they will at the	least	believe that there hath	7, 204/ 5
of all them the	least	. Therefore, dear friends, let	7, 219/ 14
we shall, ere we	leave	, in such wise repeat	7, 117/ 32
a sudden show, we	leave	out for the while	7, 118/ 3
look that we should	leave	untouched but he that	7, 118/ 29
it is wisdom to	leave	the time unknown, that	7, 132/ 18
store enough, we shall	leave	this lie in question	7, 135/ 14
a royal feast to	leave	these beggars meatless, and	7, 142/ 12
that they should not	leave	their duties unpaid unto	7, 146/ 31
under these words: "Here	leave	we out the greatest	7, 160/ 9
unbridled; then shall youth	leave	labor and all occupation	7, 168/ 12
And thus will we	leave	the man's malicious folly	7, 169/ 6
his righteousness will not	leave	sin unpunished, nor his	7, 173/ 21
for truth, we shall	leave	that matter and show	7, 192/ 33
not content therefore to	leave	at this point, but	7, 206/ 20
which wise men we	leave	it to your wisdom	7, 213/ 5
should have all, would	leave	them right naught. For	7, 215/ 19
of them that ye	leave	there behind you, as	7, 218/ 33
God will give him	leave	, but whithersoever he carry	7, 221/ 16
that he must needs	leave	it, repenteth himself suddenly	7, 222/ 32
not half so many	leaves	as lies, but almost	7, 118/ 12
great a sum he	leaveth	not out the odd	7, 124/ 28
to begin where he	leaveth	, when he saith that	7, 134/ 12
thing be that he	leaveth	out that should be	7, 160/ 22
of evil that he	leaveth	out, since it is	7, 160/ 28
clergy doth, that he	leaveth	out for the while	7, 161/ 5
this man as yet	leaveth	out against them, that	7, 162/ 23
saith he that he	leaveth	it out, lest he	7, 162/ 27
lesson which he now	leaveth	out for the while	7, 163/ 13
as often as he	leaveth	any there, this unreasonable	7, 198/ 25
thence; and yet he	leaveth	them there. This blasphemy	7, 198/ 27
but rather he that	leaveth	it undone. For he	7, 200/ 6
most benign and merciful,	leaveth	no child of his	7, 200/ 9
of his high goodness	leaveth	not all unrewarded, yet	7, 223/ 22

thereof a secret overture,	leaving	it in such wise	7, 160/ 4
against gluttony, continence against	lechery	, and finally every kind	7, 209/ 32
in simple and soon	led	souls, he shall not	7, 215/ 12
men have seen had	left	as great impression still	7, 120/ 29
abroad if the clergy	left	, of such laymen as	7, 138/ 4
robbed, with right naught	left	them, is there many	7, 145/ 36
that he hath not	left	his anxious favor toward	7, 151/ 21
poor that have naught	left	, and all they beggars	7, 165/ 25
Savior Christ hath so	left	love and charity for	7, 170/ 28
all their kin --	left	lying in the fire	7, 171/ 14
do, yet have we	left	at the worst way	7, 211/ 1
For much have we	left	in our executors' hands	7, 219/ 27
them so tenderly and	left	them so rich, sit	7, 222/ 3
me that if I	left	you to live by	7, 222/ 9
grieveth us that we	left	so much behind us	7, 222/ 26
we should be long	left	in the devil's hands	7, 225/ 33
respect of Christendom be	left	in your breasts, let	7, 228/ 16
Savior's with a sore	leg	; but he begged not	7, 138/ 14
motion made for the	legitimation	of the children born	7, 140/ 22
or lame beggars their	legs	? Is there no man	7, 156/ 1
for lack of eyes,	legs	, hands, tongue, or ear	7, 226/ 19
you parcelmeal at your	leisure	to look over for	7, 112/ 7
have neither lust nor	leisure	to bestow the time	7, 118/ 15
he should have no	leisure	to do penance for	7, 177/ 3
the realm shall at	length	fall in wilderness but	7, 127/ 21
the King's Highness at	length	(as time always trieth	7, 135/ 21
all the realm at	length	, if it should be	7, 150/ 30
so shall have at	length	all the pains of	7, 188/ 27
if they will at	length	, as we greatly fear	7, 210/ 35
lest they should at	length	have all, he deviseth	7, 214/ 1
and granted him the	lengthening	of his life for	7, 177/ 11
foul, unhappy sort of	lepers	and other sore people	7, 120/ 10
ugly great pox and	leprosy	; these beggars would hope	7, 167/ 1
a book indeed nothing	less	intending than the pity	7, 112/ 19
his little learning and	less	wit, lest simple folk	7, 118/ 25
by and by no	less	disclose his hatred and	7, 119/ 24
men and had much	less	favor and much more	7, 131/ 32
blasts, that hath no	less	matters in his mouth	7, 136/ 24
should have so much	less	living and be so	7, 148/ 4
God it were much	less	than it is, not	7, 171/ 27
is it, is yet	less	than our sin deserveth	7, 175/ 27
manner: some more, some	less	, some longer time diseased	7, 189/ 17
body is more or	less	disposed in itself thereto	7, 189/ 21
in hell and much	less	in heaven. And therefore	7, 194/ 2
of God, and much	less	meet for his mercy	7, 199/ 26
boldness to care the	less	for their sin. And	7, 206/ 22

both feareth much the	less	to sin and to	7, 207/ 14
candle hath never the	less	light himself, and he	7, 219/ 18
we still about no	less	heat with us than	7, 221/ 19
see, we set much	less	by them than would	7, 221/ 28
accounted before God much	less	than half our own	7, 223/ 26
God had us in	less	favor, and that, alack	7, 224/ 13
us here with much	less	cost than one marriage	7, 224/ 33
ought not and surely	less	ye cannot. For he	7, 227/ 2
and his pain never	lessed	, nor his filthy spots	7, 188/ 35
our pain do also	lessen	our purgatory and stand	7, 174/ 16
heaven never lose nor	lessen	their joy by changing	7, 220/ 30
sacraments), be learned. What	lesson	, trow ye? None other	7, 163/ 9
thereby learn the other	lesson	which he now leaveth	7, 163/ 12
scripture, sometimes after the	letter	, sometimes moral, and sometimes	7, 190/ 8
saith that many great	lettered	men and right cunning	7, 208/ 5
wise men and well	lettered	which shall not fail	7, 208/ 13
to go forth and	letteth	the truth be tried	7, 135/ 31
such things also, yet	letteth	that nothing these words	7, 190/ 15
no more than it	letteth	these words to be	7, 190/ 17
for lack of punishment	letteth	them run on the	7, 200/ 2
undoubted and questionless. But	letting	pass over such heretics	7, 218/ 1
a license to such	lewd	fellows to rail upon	7, 117/ 15
the faults that any	lewd	priest or frere doth	7, 126/ 27
the faults of some	lewd	lay people to the	7, 126/ 29
might get Luther some	lewd	companions in England. But	7, 152/ 33
them all seem, unthriftly,	lewd	, and naught, how can	7, 156/ 26
you in such a	lewd	liberty. This and many	7, 159/ 31
devilish unbridled appetite of	lewd	, seditious, and rebellious liberty	7, 166/ 19
a light mind and	lewd	pleasure to take a	7, 178/ 7
light to believe every	lewd	tale that can be	7, 204/ 3
it fared between a	lewd	gallant and a poor	7, 207/ 18
and learning as their	lewd	writing and much more	7, 208/ 19
and much more their	lewd	living showeth. But now	7, 208/ 20
consider how late this	lewd	sect began which among	7, 208/ 35
faults, and for the	lewdness	of part, bring the	7, 141/ 26
would lustily draw to	lewdness	with little care of	7, 199/ 29
-- either of his	liberal	bounty or for some	7, 174/ 11
church by giving over	liberal	pardon, than by being	7, 199/ 11
other free license and	liberty	to defame the clergy	7, 116/ 16
time, ye were at	liberty	not to believe us	7, 120/ 23
in such a lewd	liberty	. This and many a	7, 159/ 31
lewd, seditious, and rebellious	liberty	that slew in one	7, 166/ 19
have one hand at	liberty	to defend our face	7, 225/ 11
beggar swarmeth full of	lice	. We neither will nor	7, 144/ 19
the king for a	license	to rail upon the	7, 116/ 13
and such other free	license	and liberty to defame	7, 116/ 16

must needs grant a	license	to such lewd fellows	7, 117/ 15
of them for his	license	and good will that	7, 216/ 14
and yet not without	license	of all such as	7, 216/ 25
devil is wont to	lie	, we took some comfort	7, 114/ 18
lines. And albeit we	lie	here in that case	7, 118/ 13
to lay as a	lie	to his charge anything	7, 120/ 16
which is one plain	lie	to begin with. Then	7, 123/ 1
surely for a great	lie	: that is to say	7, 123/ 8
being such a stark	lie	, as many men already	7, 123/ 22
ground but upon one	lie	, where he groundeth the	7, 125/ 12
take this for no	lie	, as many as ever	7, 130/ 31
the freres' quarterage? This	lie	, lo, is a little	7, 131/ 1
priest. So that his	lie	is herein too large	7, 131/ 20
time unknown, that his	lie	may be uncontrolled. For	7, 132/ 19
forceth how loud he	lie	, consider that he saith	7, 134/ 21
hath made one loud	lie	. Another is that he	7, 134/ 29
we shall leave this	lie	in question between him	7, 135/ 14
fifth lay you that	lie	that he layeth forth	7, 135/ 15
is then the fifth	lie	that this man hath	7, 136/ 3
warrantise that if his	lie	be true, there be	7, 139/ 4
not let for one	lie	among so many. Howbeit	7, 147/ 14
honest living and virtue	lie	still in question, yet	7, 156/ 22
nothing till Doomsday but	lie	still and sleep. And	7, 177/ 35
the fire shall therefore	lie	burning upon him forever	7, 188/ 34
upon a storm to	lie	long after wallowing at	7, 189/ 11
and their filthiness unpurgeable,	lie	fretting and frying in	7, 189/ 34
be we that here	lie	in purgatory, which these	7, 190/ 1
they be worthy to	lie	there forever, so be	7, 198/ 32
be we worthy to	lie	here for the while	7, 198/ 33
pity upon such as	lie	in much more heavy	7, 201/ 15
he feared that we	lie	in pain, and hoped	7, 205/ 30
their own fathers should	lie	here in fire till	7, 206/ 4
whom he feareth to	lie	in purgatory, whereas he	7, 207/ 9
to sin and to	lie	long in purgatory, saving	7, 207/ 15
but that all souls	lie	still and sleep, and	7, 212/ 24
we silly Christian souls	lie	and burn in purgatory	7, 212/ 30
there dreameth that we	lie	still and sleep as	7, 212/ 32
part is a plain	lie	. The other part is	7, 214/ 19
what heavy plight we	lie	, your sloth would soon	7, 218/ 16
and let a man	lie	and burn? We find	7, 218/ 23
besides us that now	lie	damned in hell. For	7, 220/ 7
silly souls endure, that	lie	sleepless, restless, burning and	7, 225/ 18
of the bed; we	lie	bound to the brands	7, 225/ 22
gross bodily members as	lie	buried in our graves	7, 226/ 4
And therefore, since we	lie	so sore in pains	7, 227/ 31
goods and had as	lief	die almost as to	7, 222/ 30

proctor lacketh, they had	liefer	see their bill-maker burned	7, 142/ 18
so many leaves as	lies	, but almost as many	7, 118/ 12
but almost as many	lies	as lines. And albeit	7, 118/ 12
reproof of all his	lies	, for that were too	7, 119/ 35
he had written two	lies	at once. If we	7, 120/ 21
upon twain as open	lies	as this and as	7, 125/ 13
as we suppose, two	lies	at once. For neither	7, 129/ 15
not one true, but	lies	every one. For first	7, 134/ 11
he maketh so many	lies	, and all that ever	7, 137/ 30
meddleth with nothing but	lies	, and therein match him	7, 139/ 10
couched as full of	lies	as any beggar swarmeth	7, 144/ 19
grounded upon many great	lies	, whereof he by and	7, 155/ 26
as he began with	lies	and went forth with	7, 155/ 29
and went forth with	lies	, so will he with	7, 155/ 30
so will he with	lies	likewise make an end	7, 155/ 30
up together all his	lies	against the whole clergy	7, 164/ 14
that all together is	lies	that he heareth so	7, 196/ 20
take all this for	lies	, and is so faithless	7, 196/ 33
all such things be	lies	, then be they much	7, 202/ 33
after be showed, he	lieth	in all three. The	7, 116/ 24
doth in other, either	lieth	for his pleasure or	7, 131/ 29
which he layeth and	lieth	to be more than	7, 138/ 26
make one laugh that	lieth	in the fire; and	7, 153/ 25
may well believe he	lieth	. "Then shall ye have	7, 158/ 19
insensible sleep that he	lieth	and routeth while the	7, 212/ 26
he cannot hear, but	lieth	still in the mire	7, 212/ 31
dull affection, that it	lieth	but in the lips	7, 222/ 14
whereof misspent in our	life	we give now a	7, 118/ 15
that ever in his	life	he was half so	7, 122/ 29
desired anything in his	life	that ever was denied	7, 141/ 17
worldly vanities all his	life	after, and little would	7, 171/ 30
deeds there in their	life	done by them, and	7, 175/ 13
made in the man's	life	, and yet the man	7, 176/ 6
loss of this present	life	far under the just	7, 176/ 33
the lengthening of his	life	for fifteen years, making	7, 177/ 11
our Lord the longer	life	-- to be bestowed	7, 177/ 13
sore for a longer	life	. Now if the beggars'	7, 177/ 20
had tasted in his	life	, lay there then sore	7, 179/ 10
the days of their	life	, and yet, all that	7, 192/ 11
to come after man's	life	, in which either sin	7, 193/ 13
be forgiven after this	life	can be none other	7, 193/ 22
be after this present	life	. Then wotteth every man	7, 193/ 33
the brands and cannot	lift	up our heads. You	7, 225/ 22
had, the perceiving and	light	of faith, but also	7, 172/ 27
that of the first	light	and revelation given of	7, 173/ 7
given thereof, nor other	light	than reason, yet presupposed	7, 173/ 17

pain everlasting; whereas the	light	forgiveness of all together	7, 175/ 31
fellowship rather of a	light	mind and lewd pleasure	7, 178/ 7
the one is a	light	flame soon ended, the	7, 188/ 25
For grace is the	light	wherewith men see the	7, 191/ 32
glad to hear and	light	to believe every lewd	7, 204/ 2
would now be so	light	to believe those three	7, 208/ 29
hath never the less	light	himself, and he that	7, 219/ 18
For as he that	lighteth	another the candle hath	7, 219/ 17
give great occasion of	lightness	and bold courage to	7, 174/ 22
sum of clear and	lightsome	prophecies, lose among them	7, 182/ 4
years died up of	likelihood	almost everyone. And whether	7, 122/ 2
heads! He hath of	likelihood	ransacked up all Dame	7, 136/ 13
began? This man of	likelihood	is of great age	7, 138/ 12
should they be of	likelihood	that would pull it	7, 144/ 25
marry? He would of	likelihood	bind them to carts	7, 153/ 13
therefor? He will of	likelihood	compel the women to	7, 153/ 17
to many men seem	likely	, therefore we let it	7, 123/ 6
tale is a very	likely	thing, as though the	7, 128/ 9
rebellion of the people	likely	to be the first	7, 128/ 19
by a proper invention	likely	to speed now, because	7, 144/ 17
saw that they were	likely	to lose their own	7, 149/ 23
went all abroad, well	likely	to break many another	7, 157/ 24
seemeth very probable and	likely	that the good King	7, 176/ 21
seemeth there none so	likely	as the cause that	7, 176/ 26
doctrine, were else well	likely	to be there a	7, 206/ 27
temporalty. But this way	liketh	him so well that	7, 126/ 30
held the same year,	likewise	as that royal prince	7, 143/ 29
more in multitude, surely	likewise	as for the beggars	7, 148/ 5
so long, ye shall	likewise	hereafter by God's grace	7, 151/ 13
will he with lies	likewise	make an end, saving	7, 155/ 30
prove themselves insipients. And	likewise	if they take all	7, 181/ 31
the Apostle showeth that	likewise	as some men, abiding	7, 187/ 17
rigorous and most cruel,	likewise	as a sharp master	7, 199/ 35
damnation. Now where they	likewise	object in countenance against	7, 200/ 20
of damnation, nor in	likewise	he that intendeth to	7, 202/ 7
to match them. For	likewise	as many their holy	7, 210/ 4
Luther the Catholic, and	likewise	in all the remnant	7, 211/ 9
be far deceived. For	likewise	as good angels and	7, 220/ 29
offended God by overmuch	liking	of himself, wherewith he	7, 176/ 29
in of vainglory and	liking	of their own praise	7, 188/ 6
no redemption, and in	limbo	patrum the souls were	7, 179/ 21
not the pains in	limbo	patrum, for there were	7, 186/ 2
hell, but only into	limbus	patrum and purgatory. Which	7, 186/ 18
the ground. Albeit because	limbus	patrum and purgatory be	7, 186/ 25
not loosed. And in	limbus	patrum was no pains	7, 187/ 1
of Lazarus out of	limbus	patrum, that lest others	7, 196/ 12

had been long their	limiter	and seen some general	7, 122/ 25
such as the statute	limiteth	: where is this great	7, 216/ 26
as many lies as	lines	. And albeit we lie	7, 118/ 12
here in so few	lines	affirmed, there is not	7, 134/ 10
made in so few	lines	. Which things whoso well	7, 136/ 4
ass, ye make a	lip	and think it so	7, 125/ 7
lieth but in the	lips	and never came near	7, 222/ 15
them now. Whereof whoso	list	to say that he	7, 121/ 1
flit therefrom when he	list	. For if he should	7, 160/ 6
Tyndale or Luther either,	list	to say that in	7, 177/ 22
other sense than themselves	list	to say; and will	7, 194/ 34
purgatory, except such as	list	not to believe them	7, 196/ 18
as we say, whoso	list	to take all this	7, 196/ 33
he might, if he	list	, deliver them all forever	7, 198/ 30
Wherein if these men	list	like lusty scholars to	7, 203/ 7
better. Which when he	list	to look upon again	7, 215/ 34
saw them. For whoso	listeth	to believe that all	7, 196/ 20
folk should perceive his	little	learning and less wit	7, 118/ 25
great wiliness showeth so	little	wit that, beginning with	7, 119/ 23
grieved his whole hand	little	more than a month	7, 121/ 11
as he can tell	little	that made the book	7, 122/ 17
lie, lo, is a	little	too loud for any	7, 131/ 2
his pleasure or else	little	wotteth how that the	7, 131/ 29
ye may see how	little	this man forceth how	7, 134/ 21
much presumption and so	little	wit as to ask	7, 137/ 7
that had seen as	little	as himself. And surely	7, 141/ 6
spoken for. And we	little	doubt but that ye	7, 141/ 9
then though he say	little	now, he meaneth to	7, 147/ 30
of people that a	little	would suffice for their	7, 152/ 5
a man would say,	little	pretty peccadilians? Verily, by	7, 161/ 8
reading, they would with	little	touching of their other	7, 162/ 12
as either set so	little	by righteousness that he	7, 163/ 24
or else had so	little	insight in righteousness that	7, 163/ 25
words to be of	little	weight, while ye see	7, 170/ 20
frail commodities of a	little	worldly living, labor to	7, 171/ 13
helpless and forgotten, they	little	force how long. And	7, 171/ 15
enemy behind him a	little	prick with the point	7, 171/ 19
hour, he would set	little	by all such worldly	7, 171/ 29
his life after, and	little	would he force or	7, 171/ 30
be very unreasonable, make	little	force of reason and	7, 176/ 12
good occasion to put	little	doubt but that it	7, 181/ 12
that we not a	little	marvel either of the	7, 194/ 8
Jews which were so	little	amended by the coming	7, 196/ 11
it would then as	little	regard it as they	7, 198/ 1
it as they now	little	believe it. Now it	7, 198/ 1
fall in sin and	little	to care or force	7, 199/ 24

draw to lewdness with	little	care of amendment. And	7, 199/ 30
man's petition from a	little	pain or imprisonment in	7, 201/ 13
work with them getteth	little	good of other men's	7, 201/ 26
hath much malice and	little	effect therein. But now	7, 205/ 5
that it was very	little	pain if a man	7, 207/ 21
is purgatory, and it	little	moveth me what heretics	7, 211/ 30
because he had a	little	smattering in the law	7, 215/ 32
a great deal too	little	. But now so is	7, 217/ 8
as he saith, too	little	if there be a	7, 217/ 12
God wot, in very	little	stead, but hath on	7, 219/ 33
to Godward and of	little	respect and regard unto	7, 223/ 18
to side and find	little	rest in any part	7, 225/ 21
declareth very well how	little	faith he hath in	7, 226/ 28
shamefastness to consider how	little	we regarded our good	7, 227/ 21
the clergy that they	live	idle all, and that	7, 146/ 8
was that they should	live	out of labor and	7, 146/ 17
but rather chose to	live	of his own labor	7, 146/ 20
preached because he would	live	at ease thereby --	7, 146/ 22
serveth the altar should	live	of the altar, and	7, 146/ 28
nothing for it but	live	idle, and that they	7, 148/ 10
commanded in Genesis to	live	by the labor of	7, 148/ 11
lands and goods to	live	upon, they must consider	7, 148/ 17
their charge that they	live	not as they should	7, 148/ 33
prophet that he should	live	no longer. Now considered	7, 176/ 31
tenderly and longed to	live	longer, that his satisfaction	7, 177/ 6
a faith that we	live	still, and that he	7, 205/ 30
better provision while ye	live	than many of us	7, 219/ 26
I left you to	live	by, ye would never	7, 222/ 9
them better while ye	live	. And among all your	7, 223/ 32
good man that hath	lived	full godly many a	7, 145/ 36
that those holy martyrs	lived	and died for, and	7, 167/ 13
foul forgotten while he	lived	there. When, albeit that	7, 219/ 7
things which, while we	lived	, was half our heaven	7, 221/ 26
sweet husbands, while we	lived	there in that wretched	7, 224/ 3
wish that while we	lived	ye never had followed	7, 224/ 17
also, who while we	lived	fostered us up so	7, 224/ 27
own devotion while we	lived	, or ye with yours	7, 227/ 15
upon them while we	lived	. They carry up our	7, 227/ 22
his substance, and his	livelihood	is so well known	7, 134/ 27
Christ and his very	lively	faith, build up thereupon	7, 187/ 18
beaten thereto, living their	lives	in fasting, prayer and	7, 147/ 20
soon inquire. For he	liveth	yet at Exeter, and	7, 134/ 16
at Exeter, and there	liveth	upon such as he	7, 134/ 16
to you worldly people	living	there upon earth --	7, 113/ 6
clergy all their whole	living	, and then set them	7, 117/ 22
and to get their	living	with the labor of	7, 117/ 24

blind, lame, and sick,	living	only of alms" --	7, 120/ 11
and abuse in fleshly	living	of such as be	7, 126/ 33
the good and honest	living	of those that be	7, 127/ 1
men among you there	living	upon middle earth, yet	7, 134/ 3
He layeth that the	living	which the clergy hath	7, 137/ 32
saith that the great	living	that the clergy hath	7, 138/ 25
no lay people their	living	, no servant any wages	7, 138/ 29
labor and get their	living	in the sweat of	7, 145/ 26
hands, to get their	living	in the sweat of	7, 145/ 33
labor and get their	living	in the sweat of	7, 146/ 9
provided them much larger	living	than he did for	7, 146/ 16
that such kind of	living	as declared that his	7, 146/ 17
forbore to take his	living	freely, but rather chose	7, 146/ 20
such desire of idle	living	, fell somewhere to false	7, 146/ 24
would have beaten thereto,	living	their lives in fasting	7, 147/ 20
put out of their	living	and all that they	7, 147/ 32
have so much less	living	and be so many	7, 148/ 4
it appear that their	living	is too much, there	7, 151/ 32
would suffice for their	living	, be now suddenly so	7, 152/ 5
them labor for their	living	till they sweat, bind	7, 155/ 8
to, let their honest	living	and virtue lie still	7, 156/ 22
always their priests, whose	living	was well and plenteously	7, 165/ 9
he allegeth, and their	living	far more largely provided	7, 165/ 15
are our friends there	living	in the wretched world	7, 170/ 5
of a little worldly	living	, labor to have us	7, 171/ 13
great pomp and inordinate	living	used in the church	7, 171/ 24
purgatory nor Christian men	living	upon earth, than by	7, 185/ 9
suppose, no Christian man	living	but he will think	7, 193/ 24
none is there yet	living	that is more very	7, 202/ 17
be, nor no man	living	that hath more need	7, 202/ 18
that very few men	living	upon earth are so	7, 205/ 19
good works of men	living	in the world can	7, 206/ 31
much more their lewd	living	showeth. But now are	7, 208/ 20
learning, truth, and good	living	, which affirm and say	7, 208/ 22
an abbey, whose whole	living	this man weeneth stood	7, 215/ 3
this all the whole	living	that ever they have	7, 217/ 3
make any mortal man	living	perceive what manner pain	7, 226/ 8
any man can have	living	there on the earth	7, 226/ 23
Mass, whereof no man	living	so well can tell	7, 227/ 11
angels." And by this,	lo	, ye may perceive clearly	7, 124/ 15
freres' quarterage? This lie,	lo	, is a little too	7, 131/ 1
crooked and perverse generation."	Lo	, how this great zelator	7, 136/ 10
they never so strong,	Lo	, good lords and masters	7, 141/ 32
made desert and inhabitable."	Lo	, the deep insight that	7, 150/ 32
estate long to endure." %	Lo	, here hear ye heaped	7, 155/ 24
have enough and more;	lo	, like as in the	7, 166/ 7

of his work --	lo	, in such cases, as	7, 188/ 11
never find ease thereof.	Lo	, thus fareth it, as	7, 189/ 28
else but in purgatory.	Lo	, thus may ye see	7, 194/ 4
so many hundred year?"	Lo	, here this man spoke	7, 211/ 32
confess it: then hath,	lo	, the wise man brought	7, 217/ 15
yet would we be	loath	so to lay as	7, 120/ 16
besides, we would be	loath	folk should reckon him	7, 122/ 27
But we would be	loath	to put him in	7, 125/ 17
wit, that he was	loath	to die for the	7, 176/ 27
no purgatory. He is	loath	to say that these	7, 208/ 7
thing the devil is	loath	to walk with us	7, 221/ 14
he that is so	loath	to part with aught	7, 222/ 29
of his heaviness and	loathness	at that time to	7, 176/ 25
for sights unpleasant and	loathsome	, till some comfort come	7, 225/ 8
that the bishop of	London	was in a great	7, 116/ 25
work there is in	London	, how the bishop rageth	7, 132/ 2
there had been in	London	many curates indicted of	7, 132/ 5
to the bishop of	London	, before whom Richard Hunne	7, 132/ 29
a great many in	London	and within four shires	7, 139/ 5
in the city of	London	, to which there is	7, 214/ 21
silly souls, that have	long	lain and cried so	7, 111/ 28
but also for as	long	as this world shall	7, 113/ 7
should make us beg	long	ere we get aught	7, 114/ 14
for that were too	long	a work, whereof we	7, 120/ 1
folk in days past,	long	before your time, ye	7, 120/ 22
if he had been	long	their limiter and seen	7, 122/ 25
that have not very	long	ago upon great occasions	7, 126/ 17
fellows, whatsoever they say,	long	full sore to see	7, 128/ 22
he would not of	long	season suffer him to	7, 129/ 25
archbishop, as of the	long	suit and process that	7, 129/ 32
of God, for his	long	patience in his undeserved	7, 134/ 19
matter had been by	long	time and great diligence	7, 135/ 20
naught. Then was there	long	after that, one Richard	7, 143/ 35
bill again. And yet	long	after this was there	7, 144/ 10
habitation endureth therein so	long	, for the land hath	7, 151/ 8
are the temporalty so	long	, ye shall likewise hereafter	7, 151/ 12
for your noble estate	long	to endure." % Lo, here	7, 155/ 22
before, since almost as	long	as Noah's flood, and	7, 164/ 33
they little force how	long	. And in this they	7, 171/ 15
so mischievous, never so	long	continued, yet they shall	7, 174/ 26
God's wisdom) great and	long	pain abideth them here	7, 175/ 9
only God knoweth how	long	-- this thing we	7, 175/ 16
of such as so	long	ago have taken the	7, 177/ 26
kept and reserved so	long	after and honored by	7, 181/ 24
and fed upon too	long	, and yet neither so	7, 188/ 9
and yet neither so	long	, peradventure, nor so great	7, 188/ 9

by ship conveyed a	long	journey by sea, of	7, 189/ 8
a storm to lie	long	after wallowing at an	7, 189/ 11
shall be all that	long	voyage by sea as	7, 189/ 14
full and whole so	long	hath in such wise	7, 195/ 9
choose to dwell here	long	in most bitter pain	7, 200/ 17
forward, it will be	long	ere thou make any	7, 201/ 29
was, Luther himself, as	long	as any spark of	7, 203/ 1
the church hath so	long	ago customably recommended in	7, 203/ 34
yet was that thing	long	used before his days	7, 204/ 19
so good men so	long	ago began it and	7, 204/ 22
sin and to lie	long	in purgatory, saving that	7, 207/ 15
souls prayed for so	long	ere ever any pope	7, 213/ 15
as the church had	long	before, and now the	7, 214/ 35
suffered, and sore we	long	to say to her	7, 222/ 7
greedily kept together as	long	as he might, were	7, 223/ 4
and thought the night	long	, and longed sore for	7, 225/ 15
you then what a	long	night we silly souls	7, 225/ 17
the dark fire one	long	night of many days	7, 225/ 19
that we should be	long	left in the devil's	7, 225/ 33
you hence, or not	long	here, but bring you	7, 228/ 25
heresies that, albeit he	longed	sore to keep them	7, 172/ 12
wept he tenderly and	longed	to live longer, that	7, 177/ 5
end and intent he	longed	so sore for a	7, 177/ 20
unto Christ that they	longed	to see him show	7, 197/ 13
the night long, and	longed	sore for day while	7, 225/ 16
he should live no	longer	. Now considered he so	7, 176/ 31
and longed to live	longer	, that his satisfaction done	7, 177/ 6
granted our Lord the	longer	life -- to be	7, 177/ 13
so sore for a	longer	life. Now if the	7, 177/ 20
the other smouldereth much	longer	, and the third is	7, 188/ 26
more, some less, some	longer	time diseased, and some	7, 189/ 17
while every hour seemed	longer	than five, bethink you	7, 225/ 16
is hottest and endureth	longest	. But yet hath it	7, 188/ 27
high hearted, and malicious,	longing	for miracles as did	7, 197/ 12
at your leisure to	look	over for all silly	7, 112/ 8
there can no man	look	that we should leave	7, 118/ 29
scarcely any eye dare	look	, the foul, unhappy sort	7, 120/ 9
nothing to them, but	look	what the clergy hath	7, 142/ 11
And verily if he	look	that such business should	7, 147/ 18
it is good to	look	betimes what this beggars'	7, 147/ 22
give you counsel to	look	well what will follow	7, 149/ 1
work? But if he	look	that idle men shall	7, 157/ 18
and neither beg nor	look	for none, bear all	7, 161/ 16
against the church and	look	how that would prove	7, 162/ 14
all that these heretics	look	for as the fruit	7, 166/ 22
beggars will, if ye	look	not well to their	7, 167/ 21

the Christian people which	look	and hope to be	7, 185/ 2
grieve their hearts to	look	thereon, that they shall	7, 197/ 21
shall yet, if ye	look	well, very well perceive	7, 206/ 9
when he list to	look	upon again and let	7, 215/ 34
let some wiser man	look	with him, if he	7, 216/ 1
not all such) might	look	upon us and behold	7, 218/ 15
first coming hither, to	look	his old friends in	7, 219/ 5
angry, yet their piteous	look	and lamentable countenance casteth	7, 219/ 8
press, and made to	look	on our carrion corpse	7, 220/ 23
to stand still and	look	on. Many times would	7, 222/ 6
proudly curious that he	looketh	, ere he believe them	7, 196/ 34
at his Resurrection did	loose	and unbind pains in	7, 186/ 33
pains of hell were	loosed	. But these pains were	7, 185/ 33
pained, which neither were	loosed	then nor never be	7, 185/ 35
then nor never be	loosed	, but be and shall	7, 185/ 35
pains that were then	loosed	were not the pains	7, 186/ 2
were none to be	loosed	, for the good souls	7, 186/ 3
of hell that were	loosed	were only the pains	7, 186/ 6
the pains were not	loosed	. And in limbus patrum	7, 186/ 35
no pains to be	loosed	. And therefore, except they	7, 187/ 1
they might thereby be	loosed	and delivered of their	7, 203/ 17
councilor to our sovereign	lord	the king and chancellor	7, 109/ 2
we rather beseech our	Lord	of his mercy to	7, 113/ 32
religious, and layman, prince,	lord	, and people, as well	7, 115/ 4
for corn, yet, our	Lord	be thanked, men have	7, 121/ 21
first by our sovereign	lord	the king, and by	7, 130/ 18
ravin and sacrilege, our	Lord	, we trust, shall never	7, 144/ 26
rebellions; as was the	Lord	Cobham, called Oldcastle, sometime	7, 149/ 30
his prince and sovereign	lord	(whose Majesty both by	7, 164/ 7
his penitent heart, our	Lord	of his high pity	7, 177/ 10
But whereto granted our	Lord	the longer life --	7, 177/ 13
inferos et reducit" (Our	Lord	bringeth folk down into	7, 178/ 20
the day of our	Lord	shall declare it; for	7, 187/ 12
so great as our	Lord	will for that thought	7, 188/ 10
the day of our	Lord	, which is to the	7, 188/ 12
from him that our	Lord	shall never offer his	7, 191/ 29
the person of our	Lord	God: "Ex te perditio	7, 192/ 1
they mishappened (which our	Lord	forbid) to fall into	7, 192/ 29
themselves. For when our	Lord	saith that the blasphemy	7, 193/ 4
in Christ's Resurrection, our	Lord	, we doubt not, would	7, 197/ 9
folly, that since our	Lord	sendeth them thither for	7, 198/ 14
not worthy blame. Our	Lord	forbid that ever we	7, 199/ 1
hired thereto; whereof, our	Lord	be thanked, we find	7, 204/ 32
king or any other	lord	mediate or immediate that	7, 216/ 11
But we beseech our	Lord	, for both our sakes	7, 218/ 30
great pomp, whereof our	Lord	knoweth we have taken	7, 220/ 24

if it please our	Lord	that at any season	7, 221/ 8
care nothing for us:	Lord	God, what it grieveth	7, 222/ 25
well for him, our	Lord	is yet so merciful	7, 222/ 34
better than never, our	Lord	somewhat alloweth the man's	7, 223/ 2
did for ourselves, our	Lord	did us no wrong	7, 223/ 12
continual hope in our	Lord	God, cometh at seasons	7, 227/ 13
to which, for our	Lord's	love, help you to	7, 228/ 26
England, and all the	lords	and all the commons	7, 128/ 28
king, and by the	lords	spiritual and temporal, and	7, 130/ 18
than counterpoiseth all the	lords	spiritual present with him	7, 140/ 12
over this, the spiritual	lords	can never in number	7, 140/ 13
in number exceed the	lords	temporal, but must needs	7, 140/ 14
writ many more temporal	lords	at his own pleasure	7, 140/ 16
seen that the spiritual	lords	bended themselves there as	7, 140/ 18
party against the temporal	lords	. But it hath been	7, 140/ 19
thing which the spiritual	lords	have moved and thought	7, 140/ 20
thought reasonable, the temporal	lords	have denied and refused	7, 140/ 21
the reformation which the	lords	spiritual moved was a	7, 140/ 24
not obtain against the	lords	temporal, that nothing alleged	7, 140/ 28
might overmatch the temporal	lords	. And then how much	7, 140/ 32
his Parliament more temporal	lords	when he will? Now	7, 140/ 35
so strong. Lo, good	lords	and masters, then shall	7, 141/ 32
against merchants, gentlemen, kings,	lords	, and princes, and complain	7, 148/ 9
grew thereby among the	lords	themselves, as there can	7, 149/ 28
advantage of the temporal	lords	against the clergy, but	7, 216/ 17
the king and the	lords	, his words, if they	7, 216/ 30
would labor to have	lords'	lands and all honest	7, 149/ 5
so that the clergy	lose	it, he neither deviseth	7, 142/ 21
which not intended to	lose	any more labor by	7, 144/ 3
they were likely to	lose	their own with them	7, 149/ 23
clear and lightsome prophecies,	lose	among them great part	7, 182/ 4
in the fire nothing	lose	of its weight. But	7, 187/ 35
thing at eye should	lose	the great part of	7, 197/ 33
them: he could not	lose	the reward of his	7, 207/ 7
he would they should	lose	all that they have	7, 216/ 28
souls in heaven never	lose	nor lessen their joy	7, 220/ 30
no more than he	loseth	his labor now that	7, 207/ 9
there is -- he	loseth	much good and getteth	7, 207/ 13
fear of our utter	loss	forever of your loving	7, 112/ 2
over that (which most	loss	were of all) to	7, 113/ 11
more than recompense the	loss	of their fellows that	7, 116/ 21
warning of his great	loss	, asking him fervently: "Where	7, 127/ 31
the profit of their	loss	, till they saw that	7, 149/ 22
and esteemed the only	loss	of this present life	7, 176/ 32
as they did the	loss	of their wards and	7, 216/ 5
immediate that might take	loss	thereby might enter thereinto	7, 216/ 12

his own hurt or	loss	and take his amends	7, 216/ 15
should think it labor	lost	to pray for all	7, 114/ 22
King's Grace had clean	lost	his realm specially for	7, 127/ 33
own default they have	lost	their part thereof and	7, 184/ 29
that our blessed Lady	lost	her virginity after the	7, 195/ 13
right faith, had clearly	lost	its credence. And therefore	7, 195/ 16
him cry out so	loud	, "Oh, grievous and painful	7, 125/ 25
is a little too	loud	for any man that	7, 131/ 2
this man forceth how	loud	he lie, consider that	7, 134/ 21
point hath made one	loud	lie. Another is that	7, 134/ 29
writing for the dear	love	and charity that we	7, 112/ 28
as doth, for the	love	that we bear you	7, 170/ 8
Christ hath so left	love	and charity for the	7, 170/ 28
man so largely to	love	other that his love	7, 170/ 30
love other that his	love	should extend and stretch	7, 170/ 30
heart that fear and	love	with help of special	7, 174/ 12
our teeth our old	love	borne to our money	7, 221/ 32
own sloth and fleshly	love	to the worldward, with	7, 223/ 16
for our dear Lady's	love	, to let their folly	7, 226/ 6
piece of your old	love	, any kindness of kindred	7, 228/ 13
which, for our Lord's	love	, help you to bring	7, 228/ 26
old husbands that have	loved	them so tenderly and	7, 222/ 3
children too, whom we	loved	so well, pipe, sing	7, 222/ 10
loss forever of your	loving	remembrance and relief, not	7, 112/ 2
fathers the most tender,	loving	, and most benign and	7, 200/ 8
folk and our dear	loving	friends, beseeching your goodness	7, 218/ 4
the kind solicitude and	loving	diligence of the quick	7, 220/ 1
down beneath into the	low	place. And therefore in	7, 186/ 11
down beneath into the	low	places." Instead of which	7, 186/ 14
places." Instead of which	low	places the English tongue	7, 186/ 15
not into all these	low	places, nor into every	7, 186/ 17
under us in the	low	places under the ground	7, 186/ 24
special signification of that	low	place beneath in which	7, 186/ 28
noble King Arthur and	Lucius	the emperor, the Romans	7, 125/ 29
Matthew, Saint Mark, Saint	Luke	, and Saint John hath	7, 159/ 8
book we have neither	lust	nor leisure to bestow	7, 118/ 15
easy short remission, would	lustily	draw to lewdness with	7, 199/ 29
voyage by sea as	lusty	and as jocund as	7, 189/ 14
these men list like	lusty	scholars to pass and	7, 203/ 7
hitherto, till now that	Luther	came of late, and	7, 151/ 4
that he might get	Luther	some lewd companions in	7, 152/ 33
furious book of Martin	Luther	. This godly deed done	7, 162/ 33
learn the gospel of	Luther	and the testament of	7, 164/ 4
proctor, or Tyndale or	Luther	either, list to say	7, 177/ 21
wise men he meaneth	Luther	and Tyndale and himself	7, 177/ 31
scripture at all, as	Luther	playeth with the godly	7, 180/ 15

which their master Martin	Luther	himself hath already confessed	7, 182/ 14
confession of the arch-heretic	Luther	himself, that the church	7, 182/ 30
now affirm (and especially	Luther	himself) that souls unto	7, 198/ 6
than their master was,	Luther	himself, as long as	7, 203/ 1
Surely none other but	Luther	and Tyndale and this	7, 208/ 17
Saint Augustine against frere	Luther	, Saint Jerome against frere	7, 209/ 14
at the worst way	Luther	against Luther, Huskin against	7, 211/ 1
worst way Luther against	Luther	, Huskin against Huskin, Tyndale	7, 211/ 1
shall we appeal from	Luther	to Luther, from Luther	7, 211/ 7
appeal from Luther to	Luther	, from Luther the drunken	7, 211/ 7
Luther to Luther, from	Luther	the drunken to Luther	7, 211/ 8
Luther the drunken to	Luther	the sober, from Luther	7, 211/ 8
Luther the sober, from	Luther	the heretic to Luther	7, 211/ 8
Luther the heretic to	Luther	the Catholic, and likewise	7, 211/ 9
it better than in	Luther	himself, arch-heretic and father	7, 211/ 22
goodly flowers out of	Luther's	garden almost word for	7, 128/ 2
vehemence fetched out of	Luther's	volumes, asking who is	7, 150/ 22
and foundation of all	Luther's	heresies, whereof this man	7, 154/ 22
preached? What gospel but	Luther's	gospel and Tyndale's gospel	7, 159/ 23
after the teaching of	Luther's	and Tyndale's gospel. And	7, 163/ 15
that is to wit,	Luther's	gospel and Tyndale's testament	7, 166/ 14
that the preaching of	Luther's	gospel and Tyndale's testament	7, 167/ 5
cast out, then shall	Luther's	gospel come in, then	7, 168/ 5
For albeit that of	Luther's	priests we can have	7, 204/ 33
Saint Anastasia against frere	Luther's	wife, Saint Hildegard against	7, 209/ 23
in great number these	Lutherans	that favor him. For	7, 139/ 3
already by those uplandish	Lutherans	that rose up in	7, 149/ 15
Who but some lay	Lutherans	? And what gospel shall	7, 159/ 17
of the poor uplandish	Lutherans	in Almaine. And this	7, 166/ 21
their kin -- left	lying	in the fire here	7, 171/ 14
of the rich glutton	lying	in such a lake	7, 179/ 6
and holy man Judas	Macchabeus	gathered money among the	7, 179/ 30
told you that Judas	Macchabeus	gathered and sent a	7, 203/ 10
Zachary, the faith of	Macchabeus	, the authority of Saint	7, 210/ 25
the book of the	Machabees	make mention of the	7, 179/ 28
this holy book of	Machabees	: they be not ashamed	7, 180/ 17
the book of the	Machabees	by the choice of	7, 180/ 30
the books of the	Machabees	, they shall find such	7, 181/ 10
the book of the	Machabees	. And yet find we	7, 181/ 18
the book of the	Machabees	for holy scripture because	7, 181/ 28
the book of the	Machabees	, since the church of	7, 182/ 7
holy book of the	Machabees	to be one of	7, 183/ 17
holy book of the	Machabees	, by the words of	7, 194/ 6
the scripture of the	Machabees	, whereof we told you	7, 203/ 10
answering of such a	mad	malicious book we have	7, 118/ 14
and think it so	mad	that no man would	7, 125/ 8

Surely it were a	mad	count indeed, and yet	7, 125/ 9
indeed, and yet as	mad	as it were, it	7, 125/ 9
it were not so	mad	by half as is	7, 125/ 10
well that this man's	mad	reckoning goeth very far	7, 126/ 20
would never be so	mad	as to be glad	7, 128/ 16
not for malice as	mad	, not as March hare	7, 137/ 12
hare, but as a	mad	dog that runneth forth	7, 137/ 12
so merry and so	mad	that it were able	7, 153/ 24
he were some merry	mad	jest, but he seemeth	7, 153/ 32
so earnestly in so	mad	a matter. Yet one	7, 153/ 34
This and many a	mad	frantic folly shall be	7, 159/ 32
of yourself, wherein his	mad	reckoning hath constrained us	7, 169/ 7
heretics will be so	mad	to flit in this	7, 191/ 7
pass and overgo their	mad	master in this point	7, 203/ 8
they marvel of the	mad	mind of them that	7, 206/ 29
be fully fallen so	mad	as utterly to deny	7, 209/ 36
them, now in this	mad	sermon of his he	7, 212/ 23
costly; and finally, like	mad	men, made men merry	7, 220/ 18
The Supplication of Souls	Made	by Sir Thomas More	7, 109/ 1
under pretext of pity,	made	and put forth among	7, 112/ 17
though the man that	made	the book were well	7, 113/ 15
as evil as he,	made	such a book for	7, 114/ 13
wise have none hospitals	made	, because he saith that	7, 117/ 17
have these dear years	made	right hard shift for	7, 121/ 20
can tell little that	made	the book, doth well	7, 122/ 18
John, as he saith,	made	the realm tributary to	7, 128/ 29
say, that King John	made	England and Ireland tributary	7, 129/ 1
the king, the pope	made	archbishop of Canterbury against	7, 129/ 13
the pope none otherwise	made	him archbishop than he	7, 129/ 17
him archbishop than he	made	all other at that	7, 129/ 18
all that ever God	made	, then is there three	7, 133/ 32
in this point hath	made	one loud lie. Another	7, 134/ 29
that this man hath	made	in so few lines	7, 136/ 4
clergy by their substance	made	men blind and lame	7, 137/ 35
appeareth upon the motion	made	for the legitimization of	7, 140/ 22
that ever can be	made	, be they never so	7, 141/ 31
had weened he had	made	a very just account	7, 143/ 9
bill abroad again, and	made	some gaggling a while	7, 144/ 13
this gosling therefore hath	made	this beggars' bill, and	7, 144/ 15
to be sold, but	made	provision for them besides	7, 145/ 7
there was no mention	made	by Moses? How happed	7, 146/ 14
as is he that	made	it, set first upon	7, 149/ 18
be they that have	made	a hundred thousand idle	7, 150/ 17
be continued, shall be	made	desert and inhabitable." Lo	7, 150/ 31
hundredth part, as he	made	his reckoning right now	7, 152/ 14
man's marriage ere they	made	all their own. "Then	7, 157/ 25

no law can be	made	by man to bind	7, 159/ 28
Catholic faith of Christ	made	of The Assertion of	7, 162/ 32
found a book that	made	more against him. But	7, 165/ 29
person as he that	made	the beggars' supplication. For	7, 170/ 18
done or other recompense	made	, nor pain is not	7, 176/ 5
done nor any recompense	made	in the man's life	7, 176/ 6
despair, any prayer after	made	can never stand him	7, 184/ 10
man's work shall be	made	open, for the day	7, 187/ 12
for satisfaction to be	made	in some manner for	7, 198/ 15
the prayers and intercessions	made	for us or other	7, 199/ 14
so special a mention	made	in the Acts of	7, 201/ 7
of prison the church	made	continual prayer and intercession	7, 201/ 9
blessed book that he	made	of the cure and	7, 201/ 31
other that it is	made	for, which hath need	7, 202/ 15
into pain, and therefore	made	that gathering, that alms	7, 203/ 15
of his own prayer	made	both for the giver	7, 205/ 13
they break the statute	made	of mortmain and purchase	7, 213/ 31
albeit there be laws	made	by the church against	7, 214/ 13
not so precise provision	made	against all sales of	7, 214/ 15
be not nowadays many	made	, nor have been of	7, 214/ 30
this great while been	made	anywhere, shall well perceive	7, 214/ 32
all the great foundations	made	this great while and	7, 215/ 6
ever the purchase were	made	, they should be fain	7, 216/ 13
this statute is not	made	only for the advantage	7, 216/ 16
clergy, but it is	made	indifferently against all mortmain	7, 216/ 18
infidel; since we have	made	it you clear that	7, 217/ 27
finally, like mad men,	made	men merry at our	7, 220/ 18
among the press, and	made	to look on our	7, 220/ 23
so cockered us nor	made	us so wanton, nor	7, 224/ 19
decease and departing, have	made	intercessors for us. And	7, 227/ 16
what promise you have	made	us. Let now your	7, 228/ 10
be naught, but also	madly	, like a fond fellow	7, 126/ 34
otherwise in blessed Mary	Magdalene	. Whose idle sitting at	7, 147/ 1
would, peradventure, as in	magnifying	of God's high goodness	7, 173/ 32
shall under pretext of	magnifying	his mercy not only	7, 174/ 6
the ninety-nine parts may	maintain	it populous though the	7, 151/ 20
wrong set forth or	maintained	in his name. Now	7, 135/ 33
Apostolic See toward the	maintenance	thereof, but only by	7, 129/ 11
this point for the	maintenance	of their heresy set	7, 194/ 35
and sovereign lord (whose	Majesty	both by the law	7, 164/ 7
after. Which, since His	Majesty	is so excellent whom	7, 173/ 30
of Christ, the sacred	majesty	of our Savior Christ	7, 194/ 21
also touch his high	majesty	for keeping any soul	7, 198/ 28
against God's high, merciful	majesty	. For surely these folk	7, 199/ 5
beggars that it should	make	us beg long ere	7, 114/ 14
hearts, he laboreth to	make	the world ween that	7, 116/ 11

flourisheth his matters to	make	them seem gay to	7, 118/ 2
a wiser scrivener to	make	their supplication, but upon	7, 119/ 22
men, so will we	make	it evident to all	7, 119/ 31
both the sides to	make	the trial with. But	7, 121/ 4
all the realm besides	make	as though he knew	7, 122/ 32
of reckoning and to	make	you perceive and know	7, 124/ 10
you that three nobles	make	twenty shillings, and that	7, 124/ 26
and that twenty shillings	make	a pound. But who	7, 124/ 26
as if he would	make	a reckoning with you	7, 125/ 1
four heads, and then	make	, summa, four heads. Then	7, 125/ 3
of one ass, ye	make	a lip and think	7, 125/ 7
that no man would	make	no such. Surely it	7, 125/ 8
England as readily as	make	the reckoning of his	7, 126/ 8
These be they that	make	so many sick and	7, 127/ 15
These be they that	make	these whores and bawds	7, 127/ 16
These be they that	make	these thieves. These be	7, 127/ 17
These be they that	make	so many idle persons	7, 127/ 18
nothing else but to	make	the king's subjects fall	7, 128/ 6
to the pope or	make	the land tributary though	7, 129/ 6
their quarterage, they will	make	him be taken as	7, 130/ 29
the clergy forthwith will	make	him a heretic and	7, 131/ 5
him. For we dare	make	you the warrantise that	7, 139/ 4
many, and so can	make	ye the plain reckoning	7, 139/ 16
honor and dignity, to	make	his sword sharp and	7, 139/ 26
is not able to	make	any law against them	7, 139/ 31
the king unable to	make	any law against the	7, 140/ 4
proctor for them? To	make	hospitals? Nay, ware of	7, 142/ 4
the parliaments, but to	make	an open insurrection and	7, 144/ 4
nor shall need to	make	much business about this	7, 144/ 20
within a while after	make	another bill to the	7, 148/ 7
a sudden shift to	make	a strong party. And	7, 149/ 9
have -- and to	make	all beggars as they	7, 149/ 13
abstaining from marriage should	make	all the land desert	7, 151/ 7
much, there he would	make	it seem that they	7, 151/ 33
increase that it would	make	the realm populous: then	7, 152/ 10
number of people to	make	the land populous. Yet	7, 152/ 23
and beat them, and	make	them wed in the	7, 153/ 14
play the wanton, and	make	the matter strange, then	7, 153/ 19
it were able to	make	one laugh that lieth	7, 153/ 24
and take wives, and	make	them labor for their	7, 155/ 8
he with lies likewise	make	an end, saving that	7, 155/ 30
and sore beggars, to	make	more and send to	7, 156/ 5
among the people and	make	a dole of the	7, 158/ 28
words as he might	make	it seem to the	7, 161/ 29
of their other heresies	make	one book specially against	7, 162/ 13
much) shall assay to	make	new division of every	7, 167/ 27

suffer them till they	make	all beggars as they	7, 167/ 29
heresy wherewith he would	make	you, to our great	7, 169/ 13
they be very unreasonable,	make	little force of reason	7, 176/ 12
-- yet, since they	make	as they believed scripture	7, 176/ 17
book of the Machabees	make	mention of the devout	7, 179/ 28
these cruel heretics would	make	you believe that we	7, 190/ 2
inventions beguile you and	make	you believe that we	7, 190/ 22
words wrong and so	make	them seem to say	7, 190/ 24
ye and we may	make	us very sure, that	7, 191/ 17
this their unwise argument	make	a countenance to throw	7, 199/ 6
as these heretics would	make	men believe that God	7, 199/ 20
be long ere thou	make	any good day's journey	7, 201/ 29
in those words to	make	the world ween that	7, 204/ 29
quick nor dead, nor	make	no very priests among	7, 204/ 35
good work, must needs	make	it one of the	7, 205/ 33
owe to priests would	make	you believe that there	7, 206/ 2
church were sufficient to	make	men sure thereof, albeit	7, 212/ 7
much as he would	make	it seem, and the	7, 214/ 5
husbands would else boldly	make	of the lands of	7, 214/ 14
somewhat constrained not to	make	any matter of quarrel	7, 218/ 9
of us refused, to	make	better provision while ye	7, 219/ 25
we some doctor to	make	a sermon at our	7, 220/ 15
sit and laugh and	make	merry, and more too	7, 222/ 4
rail instead of reasoning,	make	a game and a	7, 226/ 1
it were impossible to	make	any mortal man living	7, 226/ 7
and sustain; or to	make	any man upon earth	7, 226/ 10
more impossible than to	make	a born-blind man to	7, 226/ 12
sporting: so mote God	make	your offspring after remember	7, 228/ 24
of such a malicious	makebate	, which for to bring	7, 130/ 7
endure -- the wretched	maker	of that ungracious book	7, 113/ 8
church, which reckoning the	maker	thereof guessed at by	7, 143/ 8
the matter, that the	maker	of the bill neither	7, 143/ 12
shall find that the	makers	of the statute not	7, 216/ 3
freres, to whom he	maketh	, as he thinketh, a	7, 115/ 22
hearts as the sight	maketh	of the present sorrow	7, 120/ 30
it right late. Which	maketh	one that hath but	7, 121/ 9
upon these grounds now	maketh	he a clear reckoning	7, 123/ 25
that five times one	maketh	five. Now this is	7, 124/ 1
that four times five	maketh	twenty. Summa, saith he	7, 124/ 3
thousand quarters of angels	maketh	two hundred threescore thousand	7, 124/ 14
earnest count that he	maketh	you now so solemnly	7, 125/ 11
may believe him, he	maketh	so many lies, and	7, 137/ 30
speed now, because he	maketh	his bill in the	7, 144/ 18
the clergy. For exception	maketh	he none in this	7, 146/ 6
the beggars he now	maketh	his bill to the	7, 148/ 5
the matter that he	maketh	his pretext, as he	7, 152/ 31

speak of, but he	maketh	thereof a secret overture	7, 160/ 4
faith began, his book	maketh	sore against him. For	7, 165/ 18
and yet when it	maketh	against them, they then	7, 176/ 14
mows at everything that	maketh	against their folly for	7, 178/ 2
Now first, where he	maketh	as though there came	7, 214/ 3
there. And therefore whoso	maketh	a mock at our	7, 226/ 33
against us to the	making	of that ungracious book	7, 114/ 4
while it was in	making	. For albeit that it	7, 114/ 28
they's"; more than the	making	of such great number	7, 160/ 32
glosses of their own	making	do but mock and	7, 176/ 15
life for fifteen years,	making	him for his further	7, 177/ 11
of the pope's own	making	and that souls do	7, 177/ 34
their own part, and	making	mocks and mows at	7, 178/ 2
thing of his own	making	; whereas we have proved	7, 213/ 13
that men call sauce	malapert	), "What an infinite number	7, 150/ 9
you warning of his	malice	, and nothing intend to	7, 113/ 30
that the falsehood and	malice	of the man proved	7, 114/ 24
disclose his hatred and	malice	than if he nothing	7, 119/ 25
and set out his	malice	naked to the show	7, 119/ 26
it conveyed by the	malice	of any frere for	7, 130/ 33
man were not for	malice	as mad, not as	7, 137/ 12
with the world if	malice	had as much wit	7, 137/ 16
the realm. Whose traitorous	malice	that good Catholic king	7, 143/ 25
both, and turned their	malice	upon their own heads	7, 144/ 8
bear all this their	malice	and wrath to the	7, 161/ 17
badge, we mean, of	malice	and of a very	7, 170/ 27
well perceive that his	malice	toward the clergy grew	7, 172/ 8
confirmed in an unchangeable	malice	, which eternally dwelling with	7, 192/ 19
these heretics hath much	malice	and little effect therein	7, 205/ 5
against ignorance, charity against	malice	, true faith against heresies	7, 209/ 29
perceive the rancor and	malice	that his matter standeth	7, 217/ 23
breasts, let never the	malice	of a few fond	7, 228/ 17
of such a mad	malicious	book we have neither	7, 118/ 14
learning. As for his	malicious	mind and untruth, there	7, 118/ 28
were it never so	malicious	and false. For where	7, 118/ 31
words of such a	malicious	makebate, which for to	7, 130/ 7
and coming of such	malicious	purpose as it came	7, 143/ 34
beggars' proctor have his	malicious	supplication sped against the	7, 149/ 33
which he covereth his	malicious	intent and purpose toward	7, 154/ 34
well perceiving that their	malicious	purpose is to bring	7, 168/ 24
we leave the man's	malicious	folly, tending to the	7, 169/ 6
words of any such	malicious	person as he that	7, 170/ 18
and discovering of his	malicious	heresy, to the intent	7, 172/ 17
only feeding of their	malicious	minds by the increase	7, 178/ 5
the proud, high hearted,	malicious	heretics that anything would	7, 195/ 30
carnal, high hearted, and	malicious	, longing for miracles as	7, 197/ 12

these perverse and crooked	malicious	people that he will	7, 197/ 18
heretics as are our	malicious	mortal enemies, praying God	7, 218/ 1
of your remembrance, or	malicious	enemy of ours cause	7, 228/ 1
Tyndale's wicked book of	Mammona	, and after that his	7, 162/ 1
the weal of any	man	but, as we shall	7, 112/ 20
would, we think, no	man	doubt but though the	7, 113/ 14
doubt but though the	man	that made the book	7, 113/ 15
of charity, though the	man	were known and taken	7, 113/ 24
thought that any Christian	man	could for very pity	7, 114/ 20
means whereby a Christian	man	should think it labor	7, 114/ 22
and malice of the	man	proved the devil true	7, 114/ 24
yet if a wise	man	well warned advisedly will	7, 114/ 32
untruth, there can no	man	look that we should	7, 118/ 29
that would rather the	man	were believed than answered	7, 118/ 30
there will no wise	man	doubt what favor we	7, 119/ 1
and ears, whether any	man	hear of so many	7, 122/ 4
men would ween the	man	were some apostate and	7, 122/ 23
But surely since the	man	is bad enough besides	7, 122/ 27
already knoweth and every	man	shortly may find it	7, 123/ 23
so far mistake the	man	as to ween that	7, 124/ 6
000 angels, wherein every	man	may learn that the	7, 124/ 21
so mad that no	man	would make no such	7, 125/ 8
laid, as every wise	man	seeth, some very falsely	7, 127/ 23
wives. And surely the	man	cannot fail of such	7, 128/ 1
to see. But this	man	against the clergy fetcheth	7, 128/ 24
seldom seeth any spiritual	man	at this day that	7, 130/ 10
useth. Now where this	man	useth as a proof	7, 130/ 12
is not one spiritual	man	present. But such truth	7, 130/ 22
such truth as the	man	useth in this point	7, 130/ 23
pay it, where every	man	well wotteth that they	7, 130/ 26
way to compel no	man	to give them aught	7, 130/ 27
this good, honest, true	man	saith that whoso will	7, 130/ 28
ever yet that any	man	taken for a heretic	7, 130/ 32
too loud for any	man	that were not waxen	7, 131/ 2
he saith: if any	man	trouble a priest for	7, 131/ 3
well perceive that the	man	doth in this matter	7, 131/ 28
nor alderman nor any	man	else ever heard word	7, 132/ 11
date. So that a	man	would ween he were	7, 132/ 15
margins as every wise	man	well saw what he	7, 133/ 8
of all that this	man	so boldly affirmeth, the	7, 134/ 1
this point may every	man	soon know that will	7, 134/ 15
see how little this	man	forceth how loud he	7, 134/ 21
We trust that the	man	, his substance, and his	7, 134/ 27
known, and that the	man	hanged himself for despair	7, 135/ 2
the chancellor nor any	man	else ever sued any	7, 136/ 2
fifth lie that this	man	hath made in so	7, 136/ 3

an innocent. If this	man	were here matched with	7, 136/ 19
for false. If that	man	were not for malice	7, 137/ 11
some similitude of a	man	, and as a fox	7, 137/ 19
notable things which no	man	had marked but he	7, 137/ 29
provideth wisely that no	man	may believe him, he	7, 137/ 30
alms, unasked, that no	man	needed to beg before	7, 138/ 11
the clergy began? This	man	of likelihood is of	7, 138/ 12
marvel much what the	man	meaneth. For there he	7, 138/ 16
and distributed to every	man	as themselves thought good	7, 138/ 19
peradventure ween that the	man	would now devise some	7, 139/ 28
fain show himself a	man	of great experience and	7, 140/ 6
cruel mind of this	man	to take from the	7, 145/ 13
and then bind the	man	to a tree and	7, 145/ 23
would he not, good	man	, but for fulfilling of	7, 145/ 27
there many a good	man	that hath lived full	7, 145/ 36
found; many an old	man	, many a sore sick	7, 146/ 2
many a sore sick	man	, and many blind and	7, 146/ 2
own doors, this charitable	man	would be very well	7, 146/ 4
of Genesis. Here this	man	showeth his cunning! For	7, 146/ 11
And this good Christian	man	would have them all	7, 146/ 32
of the best poor	man	and most gracious guest	7, 147/ 6
yet content this good	man	because of God's commandment	7, 147/ 8
it bindeth not every	man	, then is it laid	7, 147/ 24
the whole kind of	man	, as a thing by	7, 147/ 28
inheritance: surely if any	man	, clerk or lay, have	7, 148/ 27
heart and cruelty, the	man	tempereth his matter with	7, 150/ 2
King's Highness (as the	man	hath caught a great	7, 150/ 7
this condition and no	man	else but they. But	7, 150/ 26
neither God nor good	man	could espy. If their	7, 151/ 6
not, he seeth no	man	unmarried in all the	7, 152/ 27
what if this good	man	had the rule of	7, 153/ 1
What would this good	man	do now with good	7, 153/ 12
were a wondrous sad	man	of himself, he could	7, 153/ 33
thus, which none honest	man	could endure to see	7, 154/ 12
Luther's heresies, whereof this	man	is one of the	7, 154/ 22
legs? Is there no	man	in all the clergy	7, 156/ 1
idle people decrease." This	man	weeneth he were cousin	7, 156/ 7
forthwith he weeneth every	man	is at his work	7, 156/ 13
work or else no	man	will take to work	7, 156/ 18
unto? His crown no	man	weareth but himself, as	7, 158/ 5
can be made by	man	to bind you; but	7, 159/ 28
enormities, and, as a	man	would say, little pretty	7, 161/ 8
may perceive that this	man	meaneth where he saith	7, 162/ 21
the thing which this	man	as yet leaveth out	7, 162/ 23
in the meantime the	man	useth, as he weeneth	7, 163/ 18
of the Jews, every	man	wotteth well that they	7, 165/ 13

saw need, which no	man	doubteth but that the	7, 165/ 22
yet layeth this wise	man	this book for him	7, 165/ 27
clergy. Now knoweth every	man	that the Christian clergy	7, 165/ 35
of reformation (bearing every	man	that aught hath in	7, 167/ 26
of Christ that any	man	should need now to	7, 170/ 13
men, or that any	man	could be found which	7, 170/ 14
ye see that the	man	hath neither learning, wisdom	7, 170/ 21
that he commandeth every	man	so largely to love	7, 170/ 30
there is no natural	man	, neither paynim, Jew, Turk	7, 171/ 1
sackcloth. But surely this	man	, if he meant well	7, 171/ 32
from the nature of	man	into a brutish, beastly	7, 172/ 29
hath gone forth from	man	to man, from one	7, 173/ 9
forth from man to	man	, from one generation to	7, 173/ 9
soul, which no reasonable	man	distrusted, and thereto agreed	7, 173/ 18
And now since the	man	often dieth before such	7, 173/ 24
Passion (extended unto every	man	not after the value	7, 175/ 8
life, and yet the	man	discharged of hell by	7, 176/ 6
now is there no	man	that doubteth whether Christ	7, 179/ 19
the good and holy	man	Judas Macchabeus gathered money	7, 179/ 30
scripture, there can no	man	doubt thereof but he	7, 182/ 8
bid not that any	man	shall pray for that	7, 184/ 6
that profit can no	man	take, neither being in	7, 184/ 14
Lamb." Now wotteth every	man	well that in hell	7, 184/ 26
for the redemption of	man	. For they, for anger	7, 184/ 28
salvation, saith: "If any	man	build upon this foundation	7, 187/ 10
judgment and to every	man	particular the day of	7, 188/ 13
verified of many another	man	offering himself patiently to	7, 190/ 20
certain sin which a	man	may so commit against	7, 191/ 12
but that if a	man	work with God's grace	7, 191/ 19
clearly withdrawn from a	man	, he can never be	7, 191/ 31
without help whereof no	man	is able to rise	7, 191/ 34
Holy Writ spoken to	man	in the person of	7, 191/ 35
you, being from some	man	utterly withdrawn for some	7, 192/ 4
And then, since no	man	doubteth but that neither	7, 193/ 20
we suppose, no Christian	man	living but he will	7, 193/ 24
life. Then wotteth every	man	that by that reckoning	7, 193/ 33
any truth, except any	man	be of the mind	7, 194/ 28
for purgatory to any	man	that will be taken	7, 195/ 27
Abraham answered the rich	man	that required the same	7, 196/ 9
testified as no good	man	could in any wise	7, 196/ 26
hell, from whence no	man	doubteth but that he	7, 198/ 29
always forthwith deliver every	man	here -- or rather	7, 199/ 19
or rather keep every	man	hence, as these heretics	7, 199/ 20
people, objecting that no	man	may satisfy for another	7, 200/ 23
deed done by one	man	may stand another in	7, 200/ 24
stead, but that every	man	must needs, all-thing that	7, 200/ 25

ever must avail any	man	must needs be done	7, 200/ 31
unity of God and	man	in person, yet had	7, 201/ 1
the prayers that every	man	prayeth for other? Wherefore	7, 201/ 4
have pity upon one	man	for another's sake, and	7, 201/ 12
good works of one	man	, wrought with good affection	7, 201/ 23
affection, may purchase another	man	grace for to mend	7, 201/ 24
and that hath every	man	done, at the least	7, 202/ 1
there will no wise	man	doubt but that the	7, 202/ 14
we be, nor no	man	living that hath more	7, 202/ 18
judgment of every good	man	, the great antiquity of	7, 203/ 32
for us, though no	man	give them one penny	7, 205/ 3
of alms that any	man	can give, the most	7, 205/ 21
poor folk, a natural	man	will give alms, either	7, 205/ 25
of almsdeed that any	man	can do in the	7, 205/ 33
of Doom, than any	man	should give a priest	7, 206/ 4
nor pope nor any	man	else, nor any man's	7, 206/ 15
no good. For every	man	that any wit hath	7, 206/ 32
little pain if a	man	would remember hell. "Yea	7, 207/ 21
shame say that any	man	is in peril for	7, 207/ 26
appeareth, and every wise	man	well seeth, that it	7, 207/ 33
see that any wise	man	will take the surest	7, 208/ 2
but since some one	man	is in credence worth	7, 209/ 9
certain, and match them	man	for man; then have	7, 209/ 12
match them man for	man	; then have we (if	7, 209/ 12
so doth there no	man	doubt but that all	7, 210/ 17
For this doth no	man	doubt but that every	7, 211/ 10
drunken fellowship? First, this	man	was so fast of	7, 211/ 24
year?" Lo, here this	man	spoke well upon our	7, 211/ 33
presupposed, how could any	man	be sure of purgatory	7, 212/ 4
Gospel of the rich	man	and Lazarus, whereas he	7, 212/ 20
you before. But this	man	, we wot well, for	7, 213/ 8
not but the wise	man	accounteth himself (for he	7, 213/ 18
head. And many a	man	is there in the	7, 214/ 18
whose whole living this	man	weeneth stood all by	7, 215/ 3
all. But this wise	man	, lest they should have	7, 215/ 19
and let some wiser	man	look with him, if	7, 216/ 1
nor no good Christian	man	is there but he	7, 217/ 9
that every true Christian	man	doth and must confess	7, 217/ 14
hath, lo, the wise	man	brought all his purpose	7, 217/ 15
the undoubtable truth, no	man	may do that he	7, 217/ 17
wit of this wise	man	that laboreth to bring	7, 217/ 20
beseech and pray every	man	than to find any	7, 218/ 8
any fault with any	man	, yet are we somewhat	7, 218/ 8
abed and let a	man	lie and burn? We	7, 218/ 23
in this place no	man	can be angry, yet	7, 219/ 8
than would an old	man	that found a bag	7, 221/ 29

was, iwis, an honest	man	, far unlike you." And	7, 222/ 19
themselves -- catch every	man	what he can, and	7, 222/ 24
God than that a	man	cared not what were	7, 223/ 6
and every good Christian	man	and woman, open your	7, 225/ 1
if ye pity any	man	in pain, never knew	7, 225/ 12
to make any mortal	man	living perceive what manner	7, 226/ 8
or to make any	man	upon earth perfectly to	7, 226/ 10
to make a born-blind	man	to perceive in his	7, 226/ 12
by means incogitable to	man	, than any man can	7, 226/ 22
to man, than any	man	can have living there	7, 226/ 23
holy Mass, whereof no	man	living so well can	7, 227/ 11
report ourselves to every	man's	eyes and ears, whether	7, 122/ 4
know well that this	man's	mad reckoning goeth very	7, 126/ 20
knoweth what is every	man's	duty save his own	7, 139/ 18
that were in every	man's	hand, so that all	7, 145/ 4
they have taken a	man's	money from him, then	7, 145/ 19
own commodity, take a	man's	money from him and	7, 145/ 22
not be able for	man's	habitation. But he peradventure	7, 151/ 27
to break many another	man's	marriage ere they made	7, 157/ 24
that string that every	man's	ear perceiveth so false	7, 158/ 23
to meddle with every	man's	substance, with every man's	7, 167/ 19
man's substance, with every	man's	land, and every man's	7, 167/ 19
man's land, and every	man's	matter nothing pertaining to	7, 167/ 19
new division of every	man's	land and substance; never	7, 167/ 28
will we leave the	man's	malicious folly, tending to	7, 169/ 6
presupposed the immortality of	man's	soul, which no reasonable	7, 173/ 17
the fault after the	man's	conversion, it followeth that	7, 173/ 22
say that after a	man's	conversion once to God	7, 173/ 33
recompense made in the	man's	life, and yet the	7, 176/ 6
unto the Lamb for	man's	redemption is only by	7, 184/ 34
honor to Christ for	man's	redemption be only the	7, 185/ 1
honor to Christ for	man's	redemption, for that joy	7, 185/ 4
honor to Christ for	man's	redemption, yet meant he	7, 185/ 22
hay, or straw, every	man's	work shall be made	7, 187/ 11
manner of thing every	man's	work is. If any	7, 187/ 14
work is. If any	man's	work that he hath	7, 187/ 14
a reward. If any	man's	work burn, he shall	7, 187/ 15
world to come after	man's	life, in which either	7, 193/ 13
give occasion of any	man's	damnation. Now where they	7, 200/ 19
and so that no	man's	good deed done among	7, 200/ 27
by himself, and no	man's	merit may be applied	7, 200/ 31
delivereth him at another	man's	petition from a little	7, 201/ 13
hath not at other	man's	humble and hearty prayer	7, 201/ 14
say that if another	man's	merits may serve me	7, 201/ 19
man else, nor any	man's	alms or prayer, can	7, 206/ 16
or complaint against any	man's	unkindness, but surely to	7, 218/ 10

Lord somewhat alloweth the	man's	mind, by which he	7, 223/ 2
leastwise with a poor	man's	alms. Ye would not	7, 224/ 30
he had fought so	manfully	against the king's crown	7, 117/ 8
because he fought so	manfully	against the king's crown	7, 131/ 26
yet had his tender	manhood	all the pain for	7, 201/ 2
the show of a	manifest	miracle. But whereto granted	7, 177/ 12
book ye see so	manifestly	purgatory proved that none	7, 183/ 19
his Holy Gospels, so	manifestly	and so plainly affirmeth	7, 194/ 22
friends, that among the	manifold	great and grievous pains	7, 219/ 10
for the diminishment of	mankind	, and with the great	7, 150/ 3
corrupt the generation of	mankind	in your realm. These	7, 150/ 19
clear reckoning in this	manner	ensuing, which is good	7, 123/ 26
before the temporality, this	manner	of naming cometh not	7, 130/ 14
great knowledge of the	manner	and order used in	7, 140/ 7
such dispiteous and spiteful	manner	. But go to, let	7, 156/ 22
spoken against before? What	manner	of mischievous matter should	7, 160/ 27
supplication not under the	manner	that he hath done	7, 167/ 34
in such a trifling	manner	that it may well	7, 176/ 16
fire shall prove what	manner	of thing every man's	7, 187/ 13
show his work, what	manner	thing it is: the	7, 188/ 14
be therein without any	manner	pain or grief, so	7, 188/ 17
of the fashion and	manner	. If there were embarked	7, 189/ 7
yet in many sundry	manner	: some more, some less	7, 189/ 16
for to dispute what	manner	sin that should be	7, 191/ 15
utterly withdrawn for some	manner	unkind behavior toward God	7, 192/ 4
And in such a	manner	kind of unkindness toward	7, 192/ 8
they then by any	manner	means avoid it but	7, 195/ 8
be made in some	manner	for their sin, the	7, 198/ 15
free than change the	manner	of their satisfaction from	7, 198/ 17
pain could in any	manner	serve us: this opinion	7, 200/ 28
Saint Damascene) none other	manner	proof than that all	7, 203/ 27
for that of all	manner	alms it is most	7, 205/ 23
are they far another	manner	sort, both in number	7, 208/ 21
church or into any	manner	of mortmain, the king	7, 216/ 10
more in the same	manner	, he would they should	7, 216/ 27
they have by any	manner	means besides, because he	7, 217/ 3
man living perceive what	manner	pain and in what	7, 226/ 8
pain and in what	manner	wise we bodiless souls	7, 226/ 9
imagination and fantasy what	manner	of substance we be	7, 226/ 11
and occupy themselves. Which	manner	of speaking in such	7, 226/ 27
also speaketh in like	manner	as we do, of	7, 226/ 31
as mad, not as	March	hare, but as a	7, 137/ 12
own hand in the	margins	as every wise man	7, 133/ 7
purpose and the very	mark	that he shooteth at	7, 154/ 21
as Saint Matthew, Saint	Mark	, Saint Luke, and Saint	7, 159/ 8
which no man had	marked	but he, he provideth	7, 137/ 29

whipped naked about every	market	town till they fall	7, 117/ 27
grant of a thousand	marks	, we dare surely say	7, 129/ 2
these had been utterly	marred	and never had been	7, 125/ 31
that they be the	marrers	and destroyers of the	7, 127/ 4
children born before the	marriage	of their parents. Wherein	7, 140/ 23
by their abstaining from	marriage	do let the generation	7, 150/ 29
If their abstaining from	marriage	should make all the	7, 151/ 6
of their abstaining from	marriage	, ye wot well, many	7, 151/ 9
if, their abstaining from	marriage	notwithstanding, the land hath	7, 151/ 11
the hundredth part forbearing	marriage	, all the ninety-nine parts	7, 151/ 23
that their abstaining from	marriage	were able to bring	7, 151/ 35
when by the very	marriage	itself, being as it	7, 156/ 35
break many another man's	marriage	ere they made all	7, 157/ 24
money for a great	marriage	. Which if ye meant	7, 224/ 31
less cost than one	marriage	, and more pleasure than	7, 224/ 34
his matter of monks'	marriages	is so merry and	7, 153/ 24
can there by the	marriages	of priests, monks, and	7, 156/ 34
of folk had been	married	like other men!" This	7, 150/ 11
that if they were	married	, infinite number of people	7, 152/ 6
alone, if they were	married	, so infinite number of	7, 152/ 9
of the hundredth part	married	, so infinite number of	7, 152/ 15
were stark harlots that	married	them, and all stark	7, 157/ 1
fail because the clergy	marrieth	not, he seeth no	7, 152/ 26
hundredth part -- never	marry	, yet shall the poor	7, 152/ 20
a sudden necessity, rather	marry	than the clergy that	7, 152/ 30
up, they would not	marry	, for breach of their	7, 153/ 8
clergy that would not	marry	? He would of likelihood	7, 153/ 13
Gospel be preached. "Yea,	marry	that, that. There is	7, 159/ 4
of his good hostess	Martha	, which was yet of	7, 147/ 4
the furious book of	Martin	Luther. This godly deed	7, 162/ 33
thing which their master	Martin	Luther himself hath already	7, 182/ 14
famous doctor and holy	martyr	Saint Cyprian, Saint Hilary	7, 210/ 13
the blood of holy	martyrs	and saints, which he	7, 127/ 9
of holy saints and	martyrs	. Ye marvel, peradventure, which	7, 142/ 28
which holy saints and	martyrs	he meaneth. Surely, by	7, 142/ 29
his holy saints and	martyrs	he meaneth their holy	7, 142/ 30
the blessed saints and	martyrs	that died for Christ's	7, 167/ 11
faith that those holy	martyrs	lived and died for	7, 167/ 12
From whence if ye	marvel	why we more now	7, 111/ 12
well consider cannot but	marvel	of the sore, pithy	7, 136/ 5
the Apostles, verily we	marvel	much what the man	7, 138/ 16
saints and martyrs. Ye	marvel	, peradventure, which holy saints	7, 142/ 29
the land populous. Yet	marvel	we much of one	7, 152/ 25
we not a little	marvel	either of the ignorance	7, 194/ 8
and open texts, we	marvel	of their ignorance. With	7, 194/ 12
the denying, we then	marvel	much more that they	7, 194/ 18

the more shall they	marvel	of the mad mind	7, 206/ 29
therefore can we not	marvel	much though the justice	7, 218/ 28
unlike you." And then	marvel	we much when we	7, 222/ 19
stand us here in	marvelous	high stead -- yet	7, 174/ 16
babble, may do us	marvelous	much good. How many	7, 202/ 27
may they have a	marvelous	great thing against them	7, 203/ 31
far otherwise in blessed	Mary	Magdalene. Whose idle sitting	7, 147/ 1
working, no carpenter, no	mason	any money for building	7, 138/ 31
The Burying of the	Mass	. Then came forth after	7, 161/ 34
for them in the	Mass	. If these heretics say	7, 202/ 32
enough thereof, the very	Mass	in the very form	7, 204/ 10
say that if the	Mass	could do us any	7, 204/ 26
a sermon at our	Mass	in our month's mind	7, 220/ 15
our name; and after	Mass	much feasting, riotous and	7, 220/ 17
oblation of the holy	Mass	, whereof no man living	7, 227/ 10
testaments and offerings, with	mass-pennies	and mortuaries, blessing and	7, 115/ 19
the money hither by	mass-pennies	and by poor men	7, 224/ 25
especially by the daily	Masses	and other ghostly suffrages	7, 111/ 19
every day as many	Masses	for his founders as	7, 139/ 13
year to no fewer	Masses	than 365,000. He	7, 139/ 17
that in their daily	Masses	they prayed ever for	7, 204/ 13
none help, since their	Masses	offer not up the	7, 204/ 34
the thing which their	master	Martin Luther himself hath	7, 182/ 14
likewise as a sharp	master	that chastiseth his servant	7, 199/ 35
worse yet than their	master	was, Luther himself, as	7, 203/ 1
and overgo their mad	master	in this point and	7, 203/ 8
they will with their	master	labor to break out	7, 203/ 20
a great fool." "Yea,	Master	, " quoth the frere, "but	7, 207/ 23
Lo, good lords and	masters	, then shall ye need	7, 141/ 32
set naught by their	masters	, and unruly people rebel	7, 168/ 18
to answer as his	mastership	appointed him. For if	7, 133/ 30
hell? Then is your	mastership	a much more fool	7, 207/ 24
but lies, and therein	match	him with whom ye	7, 139/ 11
sides a certain, and	match	them man for man	7, 209/ 12
we might for shame	match	such blessed saints with	7, 209/ 13
holy blessed saints to	match	them. For likewise as	7, 210/ 4
this man were here	matched	with some such as	7, 136/ 19
will have in these	matches	the qualities of either	7, 209/ 27
a work. Then shall	matrimony	be much better kept	7, 155/ 16
wot whither. "Then shall	matrimony	be much better kept	7, 157/ 21
than the hindering of	matrimony	, corrupting of generation; more	7, 161/ 1
spiritual court in a	matter	determinable in the king's	7, 116/ 33
should first have the	matter	self in short set	7, 118/ 4
such as for the	matter	be requisite to be	7, 120/ 3
he calleth in this	matter	all them that giveth	7, 121/ 26
all that know the	matter	do well perceive that	7, 131/ 28

man doth in this	matter	as he doth in	7, 131/ 28
wotteth how that the	matter	stood. For it is	7, 131/ 30
there were about that	matter	a great commotion in	7, 132/ 8
to say that the	matter	were hotly handled against	7, 132/ 32
by plain statute the	matter	was out of question	7, 133/ 3
thing well appearing, the	matter	went forth before the	7, 133/ 5
spiritual court, for a	matter	whereof the knowledge belonged	7, 133/ 15
heard speak of the	matter	. And of such as	7, 134/ 6
have heard of the	matter	and known it well	7, 134/ 6
spiritual law for a	matter	determinable in the king's	7, 134/ 30
king's court; for the	matter	was for a mortuary	7, 134/ 31
But after that the	matter	had been by long	7, 135/ 19
to do when the	matter	is not only just	7, 135/ 28
like as where the	matter	appeareth doubtful, he doth	7, 135/ 30
of pardon for the	matter	, this is then the	7, 136/ 3
up all his heavy	matter	, saying to the king	7, 136/ 6
and effectual in the	matter	than all the laws	7, 141/ 31
in hand with the	matter	. For first was there	7, 143/ 3
which well understood the	matter	, that the maker of	7, 143/ 12
again upon the same	matter	, and that, as he	7, 144/ 16
much business about this	matter	. We trust much better	7, 144/ 21
the man tempereth his	matter	with a goodly visage	7, 150/ 2
like other men!" This	matter	that priests must needs	7, 150/ 11
and knitteth up the	matter	with his accustomed vehemence	7, 150/ 22
so much for the	matter	that he maketh his	7, 152/ 31
the rule of this	matter	, and would put out	7, 153/ 1
wanton, and make the	matter	strange, then will he	7, 153/ 19
in good faith, his	matter	of monks' marriages is	7, 153/ 23
in so mad a	matter	. Yet one thing would	7, 153/ 34
There is the great	matter	that all this gaping	7, 159/ 5
church, he hath another	matter	in his mind, which	7, 160/ 2
we out the greatest	matter	of all, lest we	7, 160/ 9
and exceed any mischievous	matter	that he had already	7, 160/ 26
What manner of mischievous	matter	should this be? This	7, 160/ 27
he saith the greatest	matter	of all, must needs	7, 160/ 29
perceive, so great a	matter	and such a horrible	7, 163/ 26
land, and every man's	matter	nothing pertaining to them	7, 167/ 20
the circumstance of the	matter	considered, with the virtuous	7, 177/ 25
they catch sometimes some	matter	of contention for the	7, 187/ 6
the quantity of the	matter	, yet may it somewhat	7, 189/ 6
should be, both the	matter	were very hard and	7, 191/ 15
torment. But in this	matter	, as we said, we	7, 192/ 21
we shall leave that	matter	and show you how	7, 193/ 1
advise themselves upon this	matter	, the more shall they	7, 206/ 29
well appeareth in that	matter	by that he layeth	7, 213/ 10
destroyeth all his whole	matter	. First, ye see well	7, 213/ 24

to speak of this	matter	, he specially declareth in	7, 216/ 35
and malice that his	matter	standeth on -- for	7, 217/ 23
with disputing upon the	matter	, nor argue the thing	7, 217/ 35
not to make any	matter	of quarrel or complaint	7, 218/ 9
wherewith he flourisheth his	matters	to make them seem	7, 118/ 2
knoweth much of their	matters	, and of all the	7, 122/ 32
that hath no less	matters	in his mouth than	7, 136/ 24
neither be these great	matters	meet for the mouth	7, 136/ 33
of the world meet	matters	for him to meddle	7, 137/ 2
the touching of great	matters	, fain seem very wise	7, 137/ 26
help of all these	matters	. Nay, he will none	7, 139/ 29
Tyndale's testament. For these	matters	he calleth them blood-suppers	7, 142/ 27
clergy their possessions, alleging	matters	at large, as laying	7, 148/ 32
far exceedeth these mischievous	matters	before remembered, that in	7, 161/ 6
wilderness, were but slight	matters	and small enormities. And	7, 163/ 31
on us and our	matters	, we may -- as	7, 211/ 4
forth for as plain	matters	as though he had	7, 212/ 22
such wise as Saint	Matthew	, Saint Mark, Saint Luke	7, 159/ 8
the twelfth chapter of	Matthew	, that men shall yield	7, 193/ 31
the testimony of Saint	Matthew	, and the plain sentence	7, 210/ 27
bishop nor curate nor	mayor	nor alderman nor any	7, 132/ 11
so sore before every	meal	. But yet it were	7, 147/ 13
Peter's pence, if he	mean	them, neither was the	7, 129/ 8
surely but if he	mean	so, else is this	7, 138/ 22
what his own words	mean	. And somewhat yet is	7, 151/ 30
shoes. Either he must	mean	to have it thus	7, 154/ 11
spoken yet, except he	mean	when he taketh the	7, 158/ 27
too. And if he	mean	so, when he saith	7, 158/ 29
more. But in the	mean	season, to prove him	7, 158/ 31
destruction of the clergy	mean	the clear abolition of	7, 164/ 11
Christian men. If he	mean	among paynims, his folly	7, 165/ 7
-- the badge, we	mean	, of malice and of	7, 170/ 27
-- these enemies, we	mean	, of ours -- whether	7, 180/ 26
all Christian souls ye	mean	to pray for our	7, 185/ 14
of all, nor ye	mean	to pray for no	7, 185/ 19
weeneth there were no	mean	way between every whit	7, 215/ 21
quarters of angels, he	meaneth	nothing else but to	7, 124/ 9
and saints, which he	meaneth	for the condemning of	7, 127/ 9
the pope, wherein he	meaneth	, peradventure, the Peter's pence	7, 128/ 30
much what the man	meaneth	. For there he may	7, 138/ 16
we wonder what he	meaneth	, to speak of that	7, 138/ 20
we think that he	meaneth	not to hurt the	7, 138/ 21
saints and martyrs he	meaneth	. Surely, by his holy	7, 142/ 30
saints and martyrs he	meaneth	their holy schismatics and	7, 142/ 30
what this beggars' proctor	meaneth	by this commandment of	7, 147/ 23
say little now, he	meaneth	to go further hereafter	7, 147/ 30

tell you what he	meaneth	more. But in the	7, 158/ 30
be these preachers? He	meaneth	not that the clergy	7, 159/ 16
plainly perceive that he	meaneth	thus? After all his	7, 160/ 1
soon perceive what he	meaneth	in that place. For	7, 160/ 21
of iniquity (which he	meaneth	and calleth the whole	7, 160/ 24
Verily, by this thing	meaneth	he none other but	7, 161/ 9
perceive that this man	meaneth	where he saith that	7, 162/ 22
one only fault he	meaneth	His Grace's most famous	7, 162/ 29
which wise men he	meaneth	Luther and Tyndale and	7, 177/ 31
to perceive that he	meaneth	not any that were	7, 178/ 33
clearly that Saint John	meaneth	that there be other	7, 184/ 11
of these wise men	meaneth	William Tyndale. Whose wisdom	7, 213/ 9
ten households in it,	meaning	besides such poor houses	7, 123/ 3
your good and charitable	means	, vouchsafe to deliver us	7, 111/ 10
us may be the	means	of relieving and releasing	7, 112/ 32
seek and study the	means	whereby a Christian man	7, 114/ 22
a work." By what	means	? Whom hath he devised	7, 157/ 17
then by any manner	means	avoid it but that	7, 195/ 8
mercy. For by that	means	should he give innumerable	7, 199/ 27
people waxeth by the	means	of such devils' proctors	7, 215/ 9
have by any manner	means	besides, because he thinketh	7, 217/ 3
fire and that your	means	might help him, what	7, 218/ 21
deliverness, and speech, by	means	incogitable to man, than	7, 226/ 22
to ween that he	meant	so many quarter sacks	7, 124/ 7
perceive clearly that he	meant	not quarter sacks of	7, 124/ 16
should guess what he	meant	, and yet he reserveth	7, 160/ 5
case say that he	meant	some other thing. And	7, 160/ 8
what the beggars' proctor	meant	by his proper invented	7, 164/ 5
detestable, although they truly	meant	indeed as much good	7, 171/ 20
this man, if he	meant	well, the faults of	7, 171/ 32
than such as he	meant	of, though he spoke	7, 185/ 19
for man's redemption, yet	meant	he but such as	7, 185/ 23
Paul in that place	meant	nothing of purgatory but	7, 190/ 11
marriage. Which if ye	meant	for our sakes and	7, 224/ 32
him, and in the	meantime	ye may well believe	7, 158/ 19
preached." And in the	meantime	the man useth, as	7, 163/ 18
sufficing to find them	meat	, they be constrained heavily	7, 115/ 9
himself never go to	meat	till he have wrought	7, 147/ 11
to leave these beggars	meatless	, and then send more	7, 142/ 13
matters for him to	meddle	with, which with open	7, 137/ 2
with arrogant presumption to	meddle	with every man's substance	7, 167/ 18
him excused, for he	meddleth	not much with algorism	7, 139/ 7
his practice in multiplication	meddleth	with nothing but lies	7, 139/ 10
or any other lord	mediate	or immediate that might	7, 216/ 11
be these great matters	meet	for the mouth of	7, 136/ 33
amendment of the world	meet	matters for him to	7, 137/ 2

his own. He is	meet	to be a beggars'	7, 139/ 19
Which thing neither were	meet	for the pope's office	7, 199/ 25
God, and much less	meet	for his mercy. For	7, 199/ 26
be taken for a	member	of Christ's church, and	7, 195/ 28
Christendom or some good	member	of the same. Now	7, 198/ 20
the prayer of any	member	of Christendom may profit	7, 202/ 14
need and is a	member	of the same. But	7, 202/ 16
that is more very	member	of Christ's mystical body	7, 202/ 17
doubt but since every	member	that need hath may	7, 202/ 23
therefore, being so sure	members	of one body with	7, 202/ 21
such other gross bodily	members	as lie buried in	7, 226/ 4
such powers, instruments, and	members	as men in such	7, 226/ 25
and mischief to all	men	; and among other great	7, 112/ 21
compared with the lay	men	, women, and children, the	7, 115/ 32
the people. And lest	men	should anything esteem the	7, 116/ 7
well appeareth to wise	men	, so will we make	7, 119/ 30
it evident to all	men	, taking our beginning at	7, 119/ 31
childhood (whereof many things	men	forget when they come	7, 120/ 27
the sorry sights that	men	have seen had left	7, 120/ 29
sorrow that they see,	men	should think and say	7, 120/ 31
our Lord be thanked,	men	have not been so	7, 121/ 21
8 d sterling; peradventure	men	would ween the man	7, 122/ 23
for true which many	men	know for false. For	7, 122/ 33
it may to many	men	seem likely, therefore we	7, 123/ 6
a thing that all	men	know surely for a	7, 123/ 7
stark lie, as many	men	already knoweth and every	7, 123/ 22
the remnant of the	men	only, be not the	7, 126/ 13
unto the remnant of	men	, women, and children, so	7, 126/ 15
number of the temporal	men	in every county, know	7, 126/ 19
that they have, poor	men	, no way to compel	7, 130/ 26
cannot be unknown. For	men	know well in many	7, 131/ 7
indicted, how many have	men	heard taken and accused	7, 131/ 12
pursued only by spiritual	men	and had much less	7, 131/ 32
than by any temporal	men	. He saith also to	7, 131/ 34
For he would that	men	should ween always that	7, 132/ 19
that fell to such	men	for their so offending	7, 133/ 23
the world but only	men	among you there living	7, 134/ 2
or five good, honest	men	that never heard speak	7, 134/ 5
which money he would	men	should ween that he	7, 135/ 5
that fall to such	men	for their offending: so	7, 136/ 8
by their substance made	men	blind and lame! The	7, 137/ 35
be so many poor	men	and beggars. For he	7, 138/ 7
begged not neither, but	men	, he saith, gave them	7, 138/ 9
but he begged not,	men	gave him so much	7, 138/ 14
the residue of the	men	only be not one	7, 139/ 1
true, there be more	men	a great many in	7, 139/ 5

sum the number of	men	ariseth that is multiplied	7, 139/ 8
that all the learned	men	of the realm, except	7, 140/ 1
House all the learned	men	of the realm are	7, 141/ 1
be all the learned	men	of the realm knights	7, 141/ 3
heard somewhat of some	men	that had seen as	7, 141/ 6
the goodness of good	men	than that we should	7, 144/ 22
sure enough that good	men	were they that gave	7, 144/ 23
For of all thieves,	men	most abhor them that	7, 145/ 18
discharged thereof many good	men	whom he would have	7, 147/ 20
Now if the landed	men	suppose that their case	7, 148/ 19
so the lay landed	men	out of that fear	7, 148/ 24
some needy, ravenous landed	men	that shall be ready	7, 149/ 29
figure of rhetoric that	men	call sauce malapert), "What	7, 150/ 8
been married like other	men	!" This matter that priests	7, 150/ 11
the hundredth part of	men	, and yet not so	7, 151/ 18
and not inhabited, because	men	should see that he	7, 151/ 29
How many tall serving	men	are there in the	7, 152/ 28
realm that might, if	men	saw such a sudden	7, 152/ 29
clergy there be many	men	of that goodness and	7, 156/ 19
that would serve good	men	so. And on the	7, 156/ 25
more to set idle	men	a work? But if	7, 157/ 17
he look that idle	men	shall be set a	7, 157/ 18
Because there be more	men	unmarried sent out abroad	7, 157/ 22
given them, or because	men	gave alms to the	7, 158/ 16
for a new gospel.	Men	have been wont this	7, 159/ 6
as he would that	men	should guess what he	7, 160/ 5
he should see that	men	should mislike it, he	7, 160/ 7
of beggars, of idle	men	, bawds, whores, and thieves	7, 160/ 33
sacraments as good Christian	men	could not abide the	7, 162/ 11
paynims, Jews, or Christian	men	. If he mean among	7, 165/ 7
here were many poor	men	, if they be poor	7, 165/ 24
have (and except good	men	take good heed would	7, 167/ 2
God and all good	men	, and obstinate rebellious mind	7, 167/ 16
prove purgatory to Christian	men	, or that any man	7, 170/ 14
great wonder if Christian	men	should need any other	7, 170/ 24
faith of Christ that	men	might well perceive that	7, 172/ 8
and reason have taught	men	everywhere to perceive it	7, 173/ 11
opinion and persuasion that	men	have of his goodness	7, 174/ 8
to sin. For when	men	were once persuaded that	7, 174/ 24
have persuaded unto some	men	already, that three or	7, 174/ 34
here, his goodness refraineth	men	from the boldness of	7, 175/ 29
right wise and cunning	men	will say that there	7, 177/ 30
all, by which wise	men	he meaneth Luther and	7, 177/ 30
wit of these new	men	-- these enemies, we	7, 180/ 26
and the words of	men	, and that it cannot	7, 182/ 18
for whom he would	men	should pray because that	7, 184/ 13

in purgatory nor Christian	men	living upon earth, than	7, 185/ 9
that likewise as some	men	, abiding upon Christ and	7, 187/ 18
witnessed by great cunning	men	and holy blessed saints	7, 191/ 5
is the light wherewith	men	see the way to	7, 191/ 33
to come, doth give	men	knowledge that, on the	7, 193/ 18
chapter of Matthew, that	men	shall yield a reckoning	7, 193/ 31
dare call themselves Christian	men	and yet deny purgatory	7, 194/ 10
shame call themselves Christian	men	, and then deny the	7, 194/ 19
and testified, by which	men	have had sufficient revelation	7, 196/ 16
seeth so many good	men	write of -- for	7, 196/ 21
and common, whereby good	men	seeing the thing at	7, 197/ 32
us by some other	men	. And this order useth	7, 199/ 15
these heretics would make	men	believe that God doth	7, 199/ 21
a great occasion to	men	boldly to fall in	7, 199/ 23
thing which these wise	men	would have ye take	7, 199/ 31
wiped away from all	men	all the merits of	7, 200/ 33
for all other Christian	men	and desire them all	7, 201/ 5
would say: if other	men	may take me out	7, 201/ 21
backward while other good	men	with their prayer labor	7, 201/ 28
cure and care that	men	should have of us	7, 201/ 31
false. Wherein if these	men	list like lusty scholars	7, 203/ 7
these heretics find many	men	both glad to hear	7, 204/ 2
some good and godly	men	, wise and well learned	7, 204/ 6
and to the good	men	that then were, and	7, 204/ 8
so while so good	men	so long ago began	7, 204/ 22
whether they be good	men	or no that now	7, 204/ 24
favor that very few	men	living upon earth are	7, 205/ 19
to the end that	men	should take boldness to	7, 206/ 21
the more that wise	men	advise themselves upon this	7, 206/ 28
or good works of	men	living in the world	7, 206/ 31
of beggars that wise	men	will say there is	7, 208/ 4
that many great lettered	men	and right cunning men	7, 208/ 5
men and right cunning	men	will not let to	7, 208/ 5
these be they that	men	call heretics. Wherein he	7, 208/ 8
be such beasts as	men	call sheep." But now	7, 208/ 11
which be these wise	men	and well lettered which	7, 208/ 12
such of that sect,	men	of such virtue, wisdom	7, 208/ 18
hundred good and honest	men	would faithfully come forth	7, 208/ 24
hundred good and honest	men	, he then should well	7, 208/ 31
began which among Christian	men	barketh against purgatory, and	7, 208/ 36
hundred. Now if these	men	will peradventure say that	7, 209/ 7
were sufficient to make	men	sure thereof, albeit there	7, 212/ 7
proctor writeth that wise	men	say there is no	7, 213/ 1
Of all which wise	men	we leave it to	7, 213/ 5
another of these wise	men	meaneth William Tyndale. Whose	7, 213/ 9
he saith that wise	men	will say there is	7, 213/ 16

-- among which wise	men	we doubt not but	7, 213/ 17
authority of Parliament that	men	may there devise their	7, 214/ 22
spirituality. And yet if	men	went now so fast	7, 215/ 14
pulled the land from	men	by force, which now	7, 215/ 25
they take it when	men	give it them --	7, 215/ 26
as well of spiritual	men	as temporal. For as	7, 216/ 20
would that the temporal	men	should take from the	7, 216/ 36
he would have all	men	do, spoil and pill	7, 217/ 17
us bestowed upon rich	men	in gold rings and	7, 219/ 30
and finally, like mad	men	, made men merry at	7, 220/ 18
like mad men, made	men	merry at our death	7, 220/ 18
as though they were	men	of war that had	7, 221/ 34
mass-pennies and by poor	men	that may pray for	7, 224/ 26
lame, as be those	men	that for lack of	7, 226/ 19
instruments, and members as	men	in such things use	7, 226/ 26
out of good Christian	men's	hearts, he laboreth to	7, 116/ 10
he saith upon other	men's	mouths, paid six hundred	7, 117/ 4
beggars for lack of	men's	alms died so fast	7, 121/ 38
spiritual law or of	men's	devotion, that they have	7, 122/ 15
the labor of other	men's	hands? The holy apostle	7, 146/ 18
lands and all honest	men's	goods to be pulled	7, 149/ 5
be they that draw	men's	wives into incontinency in	7, 150/ 20
them be curates of	men's	souls and preach and	7, 154/ 3
the sacraments be but	men's	inventions, and that thereupon	7, 164/ 2
bounds, only devising against	men's	vices, and not start	7, 172/ 2
delivered him for other	men's	prayers? And think ye	7, 201/ 11
little good of other	men's	good deeds. For if	7, 201/ 26
take profit of other	men's	good deeds but only	7, 201/ 33
own deeds that other	men's	deeds should help them	7, 202/ 1
the profit of other	men's	merits done for him	7, 202/ 5
souls cannot by other	men's	merits be delivered of	7, 202/ 6
neither care for other	men's	souls nor for their	7, 211/ 15
and taught and dead	men's	souls prayed for so	7, 213/ 14
well enough, both that	men's	devotion might be favored	7, 215/ 17
blamed if they receive	men's	devotion, but if they	7, 215/ 29
man grace for to	mend	and work for himself	7, 201/ 24
you the grace to	mend	for your part that	7, 218/ 31
point there was no	mention	made by Moses? How	7, 146/ 14
of the Machabees make	mention	of the devout remembrance	7, 179/ 28
there so special a	mention	made in the Acts	7, 201/ 7
to him," as is	mentioned	in the Apostles' Acts	7, 196/ 32
in prison that honest	merchant	Richard Hunne, for that	7, 133/ 12
to the people against	merchants	, gentlemen, kings, lords, and	7, 148/ 8
yet such is the	merciful	goodness of God, that	7, 112/ 33
blasphemy against God's high,	merciful	majesty. For surely these	7, 199/ 5
is of truth most	merciful	; and the thing which	7, 199/ 32

and most benign and	merciful	, leaveth no child of	7, 200/ 9
both of his own	merciful	alms and of double	7, 205/ 14
Lord is yet so	merciful	that of his goodness	7, 222/ 34
our sin, till the	mercy	of Almighty God, the	7, 111/ 9
the diminishment of your	mercy	towards us, but the	7, 112/ 12
us, yet would his	mercy	so remember us, that	7, 112/ 34
our Lord of his	mercy	to remit -- ye	7, 113/ 32
pretext of magnifying his	mercy	not only sore diminish	7, 174/ 6
God of his great	mercy	may forthwith forgive some	7, 174/ 9
only to cry him	mercy	, as one woman would	7, 174/ 29
highly declareth his great	mercy	and goodness, not only	7, 175/ 25
to his goodness and	mercy	. Whereupon, as we said	7, 176/ 2
was of God's great	mercy	granted for the redeeming	7, 177/ 15
apparitions of his great	mercy	most commonly from the	7, 197/ 28
though he suffer his	mercy	to be commonly suspended	7, 198/ 34
less meet for his	mercy	. For by that means	7, 199/ 27
cometh out, "God have	mercy	on all Christian souls	7, 222/ 13
him withal, "God have	mercy	, "saith she, "on my	7, 222/ 17
color of enhancing the	merit	and goodness of Christ's	7, 174/ 2
thought deprive him the	merit	and reward of his	7, 188/ 10
of that they now	merit	by faith, and evil	7, 197/ 34
himself, and no man's	merit	may be applied to	7, 200/ 32
can give, the most	meritorious	is that which is	7, 205/ 21
them, and finally the	merits	and prayers of other	7, 175/ 13
all men all the	merits	of Christ's bitter Passion	7, 200/ 33
that if another man's	merits	may serve me, whereto	7, 201/ 19
profit of other men's	merits	done for him. And	7, 202/ 5
cannot by other men's	merits	be delivered of damnation	7, 202/ 6
ye may by your	merits	highly relieve us here	7, 202/ 11
monks' marriages is so	merry	and so mad that	7, 153/ 24
that he were some	merry	mad jest, but he	7, 153/ 31
mad men, made men	merry	at our death and	7, 220/ 18
and laugh and make	merry	, and more too sometimes	7, 222/ 4
comfort of his joyful	message	, but diminished might it	7, 221/ 3
you there living upon	middle	earth, yet so shall	7, 134/ 3
All these he calleth	mighty	sturdy beggars, and idle	7, 115/ 16
take away that good	mind	out of good Christian	7, 116/ 10
As for his malicious	mind	and untruth, there can	7, 118/ 28
people to the virtuous	mind	of the prince. Whose	7, 128/ 12
but of the good	mind	and devotion of the	7, 130/ 15
or else have no	mind	to strive. And for	7, 141/ 12
enough to the cruel	mind	of this man to	7, 145/ 13
good and gracious Catholic	mind	that he well knoweth	7, 154/ 32
another matter in his	mind	, which he dare not	7, 160/ 3
assistant, either of evil	mind	or of ignorance, till	7, 163/ 34
men, and obstinate rebellious	mind	against all laws, rule	7, 167/ 17

so far from the	mind	of defending any such	7, 171/ 25
at that good king's	mind	, and therefore purgatory thereby	7, 177/ 23
rather of a light	mind	and lewd pleasure to	7, 178/ 7
an equal and indifferent	mind	consider and weigh what	7, 178/ 14
sudden wavering of the	mind	in time of prayer	7, 188/ 5
man be of the	mind	that he will have	7, 194/ 29
marvel of the mad	mind	of them that deny	7, 206/ 29
to give them better	mind	, we shall turn us	7, 218/ 3
friends, not of evil	mind	withdrawn us, or of	7, 218/ 13
of sight, out of	mind	. And yet surely, to	7, 218/ 24
unkind forgetfulness into his	mind	, wit ye well, dear	7, 219/ 9
Mass in our month's	mind	and there preach to	7, 220/ 15
somewhat alloweth the man's	mind	, by which he would	7, 223/ 2
go from them. Which	mind	yet more pleaseth God	7, 223/ 6
to perceive in his	mind	the nature and difference	7, 226/ 13
us, or any greedy	mind	upon your goods withdraw	7, 228/ 2
if we were so	minded	. For there is not	7, 113/ 35
the mischief that he	mindeth	to yourself, as well	7, 118/ 21
soon perceive that he	mindeth	not their alms, but	7, 142/ 20
that it pretendeth; nothing	mindeth	the weal of any	7, 112/ 20
feeding of their malicious	minds	by the increase of	7, 178/ 6
also, to show their	minds	that there is no	7, 208/ 7
souls and preach and	minister	the sacraments to the	7, 154/ 4
of our best beloved	minister	of righteousness. Which is	7, 160/ 12
him their best beloved	minister	of righteousness; yet be	7, 163/ 20
of their best beloved	minister	of righteousness, but also	7, 163/ 22
Highness were such a	minister	of righteousness as either	7, 163/ 23
have no more sacraments	ministered	at all; but whereas	7, 154/ 15
of Christ, and the	ministering	of the blessed sacraments	7, 161/ 11
of evil against the	ministers	of iniquity should seem	7, 160/ 11
be laid against the	ministers	of iniquity (which he	7, 160/ 23
show of a manifest	miracle	. But whereto granted our	7, 177/ 12
see him show some	miracle	, he doth therefore with	7, 197/ 14
showed unto himself and	miracles	wrought in his presence	7, 197/ 2
Jews that ascribed Christ's	miracles	to Beelzebub. For surely	7, 197/ 4
and malicious, longing for	miracles	as did these crooked	7, 197/ 12
such apparitions, revelations, and	miracles	should not be too	7, 197/ 31
down sow-drunk in the	mire	; then like one that	7, 212/ 12
lieth still in the	mire	and snorteth and there	7, 212/ 31
words, vain and wanton	mirth	, and such other things	7, 187/ 29
you, much harm and	mischief	to all men; and	7, 112/ 21
to show you the	mischief	that he mindeth to	7, 118/ 21
not here a goodly	mischief	for a remedy? Is	7, 142/ 12
that. But all the	mischief	is that the spiritual	7, 158/ 9
and robbery, murder and	mischief	and plain insurrection, whereof	7, 168/ 19
God knoweth. All which	mischief	may yet be withstood	7, 168/ 21

devised against all these	mischiefs	some good and wholesome	7, 139/ 22
thus? After all his	mischiefs	rehearsed against the church	7, 160/ 2
of evils that this	mischievous	and sinful generation bringeth	7, 150/ 24
against himself. For this	mischievous	device of his is	7, 154/ 24
pass and exceed any	mischievous	matter that he had	7, 160/ 26
before? What manner of	mischievous	matter should this be	7, 160/ 27
so far exceedeth these	mischievous	matters before remembered, that	7, 161/ 6
great, horrible, and intolerable	mischievous	demeanor of the church	7, 163/ 33
so many, never so	mischievous	, never so long continued	7, 174/ 25
it not for their	mischievous	doctrine, were else well	7, 206/ 26
be glad sinisterly to	misconstrue	everything toward the blame	7, 132/ 30
also among the very	miscreant	and idolaters -- Turks	7, 172/ 27
appeared also by the	miscreant	Jews which were so	7, 196/ 11
as we say, very	miscreants	and idolaters have ever	7, 173/ 5
Spirit have, in the	miserable	passing of their sinful	7, 192/ 16
this case sorrow their	mishap	that they have not	7, 119/ 20
here. But whatsoever soul	mishap	to die in deadly	7, 188/ 29
despair that if they	mishappened	(which our Lord forbid	7, 192/ 29
see that men should	mislike	it, he would in	7, 160/ 7
is of God greatly	misliked	, and most especially that	7, 220/ 5
is no very perceivable	miss	, nor one added to	7, 152/ 12
and comfort which we	miss	from our friends, not	7, 218/ 12
bestow the time, whereof	misspent	in our life we	7, 118/ 15
should therefore so far	mistake	the man as to	7, 124/ 6
of wit and understanding	mistaketh	the book, he weeneth	7, 164/ 24
could in any wise	mistrust	them; and, over this	7, 196/ 26
far seemed unto the	misunderstanders	to speak against purgatory	7, 195/ 20
or inserted peradventure and	mixed	amidst of some good	7, 188/ 2
of Christ's church, to	mock	and scorn the blessed	7, 167/ 11
own making do but	mock	and shift over in	7, 176/ 15
therefore whoso maketh a	mock	at our words in	7, 226/ 33
devils have in despiteful	mockage	cast in our teeth	7, 221/ 31
own part, and making	mocks	and mows at everything	7, 178/ 2
why we more now	molest	and trouble you with	7, 111/ 12
the lands of their	monasteries	, yet is there not	7, 214/ 14
our name receive your	money	, whereof we receive both	7, 119/ 13
bare of cloth or	money	as he showeth himself	7, 119/ 28
Go now to the	money	then. Every order of	7, 123/ 30
would, nor no such	money	is there paid nor	7, 129/ 7
hundred pounds with which	money	he would men should	7, 135/ 4
to have so much	money	of his own, should	7, 135/ 7
clergy laid out the	money	among them, and then	7, 135/ 8
wages, no artificer any	money	for working, no carpenter	7, 138/ 30
carpenter, no mason any	money	for building; but all	7, 138/ 31
building; but all the	money	that ever cometh in	7, 138/ 31

then? Give them any	money	? Nay, nay, not a	7, 142/ 7
have taken a man's	money	from him, then take	7, 145/ 19
commodity, take a man's	money	from him and cast	7, 145/ 22
their own houses without	money	or ware, neither he	7, 157/ 19
man Judas Macchabeus gathered	money	among the people to	7, 179/ 31
delivereth them not without	money	, and also that he	7, 198/ 13
handle to keep his	money	fast, rather than help	7, 208/ 33
love borne to our	money	, and then showed us	7, 221/ 32
copes, and send the	money	hither by mass-pennies and	7, 224/ 25
to lay out much	money	for a great marriage	7, 224/ 31
that forthwith every priest,	monk	, and frere hath a	7, 156/ 12
deacons, archdeacons, suffragans, priests,	monks	, canons, freres, pardoners, and	7, 115/ 14
the convent of the	monks	at Christ's Church in	7, 129/ 20
recommended another unto the	monks	, whom they rejected, and	7, 129/ 27
his foundation, a thousand	monks	were too few. Ye	7, 139/ 15
need to call neither	monks	nor freres to help	7, 151/ 16
the marriages of priests,	monks	, and friars be fewer	7, 156/ 34
faith, his matter of	monks'	marriages is so merry	7, 153/ 23
them, "the wretched, hideous	monsters	on whom," he saith	7, 120/ 8
number of our aforesaid	monstrous	sort, as of the	7, 155/ 11
little more than a	month	before. So that in	7, 121/ 11
our Mass in our	month's	mind and there preach	7, 220/ 15
remaineth so noble a	monument	and remembrance continually kept	7, 181/ 23
but also by divers	monuments	yet remaining as well	7, 129/ 30
after the letter, sometimes	moral	, and sometimes otherwise, and	7, 190/ 8
and venomd with his	mortal	heresies; and of such	7, 172/ 23
many other do, with	mortal	sins and lack of	7, 187/ 24
as are our malicious	mortal	enemies, praying God of	7, 218/ 2
impossible to make any	mortal	man living perceive what	7, 226/ 8
of those uncharitable heretics,	mortal	enemies unto us and	7, 227/ 6
Est peccatum usque ad	mortem	; non dico ut pro	7, 184/ 5
the statute made of	mortmain	and purchase more lands	7, 213/ 31
devise their lands into	mortmain	by their testaments, there	7, 214/ 23
but also into any	mortmain	. And for this they	7, 216/ 9
into any manner of	mortmain	, the king or any	7, 216/ 10
made indifferently against all	mortmain	: which is as well	7, 216/ 18
his lands into any	mortmain	, as shall an earl	7, 216/ 22
since the statute of	mortmain	, but also all that	7, 217/ 1
offerings, with mass-pennies and	mortuaries	, blessing and cursing, citing	7, 115/ 20
to be held upon	mortuaries	belongs unto the spiritual	7, 133/ 3
matter was for a	mortuary	, which by plain statute	7, 134/ 31
no mention made by	Moses	? How happed it that	7, 146/ 14
law of his prophet	Moses	, than unto the church	7, 181/ 8
pleasure and sporting: so	mote	God make your offspring	7, 228/ 24
virginity of Christ's blessed	mother	), yet since the Catholic	7, 195/ 23
if your father, your	mother	, your child, your brother	7, 218/ 18

-- their fathers, their	mothers	, their friends, and all	7, 171/ 14
as appeareth upon the	motion	made for the legitimization	7, 140/ 22
unkindness, but surely to	mourn	and lament our own	7, 218/ 10
less matters in his	mouth	than the great, broad	7, 136/ 24
matters meet for the	mouth	of the beggars' proctor	7, 136/ 33
things?" Now Christ's own	mouth	said unto the people	7, 146/ 30
with humble confession of	mouth	and good endeavor of	7, 191/ 21
saith upon other men's	mouths	, paid six hundred pounds	7, 117/ 4
purgatory to stop the	mouths	of all the heretics	7, 183/ 27
audience to stop the	mouths	of all the proud	7, 195/ 29
we be much more	moved	to give the world	7, 112/ 27
the spiritual lords have	moved	and thought reasonable, the	7, 140/ 20
which the lords spiritual	moved	was a thing that	7, 140/ 24
purgatory, and it little	moveth	me what heretics babble	7, 211/ 30
and making mocks and	mows	at everything that maketh	7, 178/ 2
All his practice in	multiplication	meddleth with nothing but	7, 139/ 10
men ariseth that is	multiplied	by a hundred. All	7, 139/ 9
enough be found to	multiply	more generation, of such	7, 157/ 33
so many more in	multitude	, surely likewise as for	7, 148/ 4
all the world knoweth,	murder	in prison that honest	7, 133/ 12
up rifling and robbery,	murder	and mischief and plain	7, 168/ 19
knoweth that he was	murdered	by Doctor Horsey with	7, 117/ 2
Horsey and his accomplices	murdered	him in prison; for	7, 134/ 34
gracious pardon for the	murdering	of Hunne. For this	7, 135/ 18
and obstinacy, and with	murmur	and grudge of their	7, 178/ 4
that some evil people	murmured	at the possessions that	7, 144/ 29
out this great secret	mystery	that neither God nor	7, 151/ 5
very member of Christ's	mystical	body -- that is	7, 202/ 17
carts to be whipped	naked	about every market town	7, 117/ 27
set out his malice	naked	to the show. Wherein	7, 119/ 26
that are sent out	naked	and bring naught with	7, 158/ 33
will have sent out	naked	to you, which would	7, 158/ 36
he goeth forth so	nakedly	that no beggar is	7, 119/ 28
that neither is his	name	nor person unknown among	7, 113/ 33
proud arrogance under the	name	of supplication, and under	7, 115/ 1
speaketh all in the	name	of the poor beggars	7, 118/ 34
and beg in our	name	, and in our name	7, 119/ 12
name, and in our	name	receive your money, whereof	7, 119/ 13
it is, that could	name	you the green freres	7, 123/ 15
or maintained in his	name	. Now when it was	7, 136/ 1
in the poor beggars'	name	. But we verily think	7, 142/ 17
his bill in the	name	of the beggars, and	7, 144/ 18
and under the false	name	of Christian freedom, spurring	7, 166/ 17
and comprehended under the	name	of hell. Which word	7, 186/ 22
holy saints of one	name	in Greece -- Gregory	7, 210/ 11
fantasy devised of our	name	; and after Mass much	7, 220/ 17

a book that he	named	The Supplication for the	7, 112/ 18
but he is also	named	and boasted among his	7, 114/ 7
since his book is	nameless	, and so himself among	7, 113/ 26
will not wed them,	namely	since he sendeth them	7, 153/ 15
boast and ostentation --	namely	, devised by the dead	7, 220/ 4
a bead-roll of their	names	; wherefore we must for	7, 120/ 24
because we lack the	names	of both the sides	7, 121/ 3
king in the beggars'	names	: "Then shall as well	7, 155/ 10
also by their special	names	besides, therefore is most	7, 186/ 26
the people by the	names	of such powers, instruments	7, 226/ 25
thereof that the spirituality	nameth	themselves always before the	7, 130/ 13
fault of the clergy;	naming	them in his bead-roll	7, 115/ 13
take him) by the	naming	and counting of so	7, 124/ 8
temporality, this manner of	naming	cometh not of them	7, 130/ 14
anxious favor toward his	native	country, though he be	7, 151/ 22
nor there is no	natural	man, neither paynim, Jew	7, 171/ 1
of any good affection	natural	, and so changed into	7, 171/ 5
to poor folk, a	natural	man will give alms	7, 205/ 25
far fallen from the	nature	of man into a	7, 172/ 29
people, or else that	nature	and reason have taught	7, 173/ 11
in his mind the	nature	and difference of colors	7, 226/ 13
dear friends, remember how	nature	and Christendom bindeth you	7, 228/ 11
pity, any regard of	nature	, any respect of Christendom	7, 228/ 15
should ye have the	naughty	generations increase, whereof there	7, 153/ 9
of so many so	naughty	so suddenly set out	7, 156/ 27
those three or four	naughty	persons against those three	7, 208/ 30
whether that all these	naughty	persons whom we have	7, 209/ 35
in Greece -- Gregory	Nazianzenus	, Gregory Nissenus, Gregory Emissenus	7, 210/ 11
him and we wot	ne'er	whom else, and we	7, 135/ 15
which twain we wot	ne'er	well whether is the	7, 154/ 13
were not more than	necessary	that all folk should	7, 118/ 24
it seemed us yet	necessary	since our Savior, in	7, 192/ 22
as we say, somewhat	necessary	to say somewhat therein	7, 192/ 26
some point profitable and	necessary	for the whole corps	7, 198/ 20
would conclude that of	necessity	for a special remedy	7, 117/ 14
yet not only the	necessity	of our cause driveth	7, 118/ 17
saw such a sudden	necessity	, rather marry than the	7, 152/ 29
he needs must of	necessity	, that the noble doctor	7, 182/ 20
and you, and having	necessity	both of their help	7, 202/ 22
his friends in their	necessity	. Now if ye consider	7, 208/ 34
also layeth one great	necessity	to take all from	7, 213/ 30
it) we must of	necessity	use you such words	7, 226/ 15
have in our great	necessity	so great need of	7, 227/ 32
hang heavy about our	necks	and cleave fast, fire-hot	7, 224/ 16
all, and nothing shall	need	to spare him, since	7, 113/ 25
Howbeit we neither shall	need	nor do purpose to	7, 119/ 34

well known that we	need	not to tell that	7, 134/ 28
then shall ye not	need	to fear the great	7, 139/ 2
masters, then shall ye	need	no more parliaments. For	7, 141/ 32
neither will nor shall	need	to make much business	7, 144/ 20
than that we should	need	for this thing to	7, 144/ 22
never suffer for any	need	the possessions of the	7, 145/ 6
yourselves and shall not	need	to call neither monks	7, 151/ 15
the poor fool not	need	to wake and wax	7, 152/ 20
whom it were most	need	to keep from generation	7, 153/ 5
it were first more	need	to provide houses to	7, 157/ 29
it as they saw	need	, which no man doubteth	7, 165/ 22
fain to show their	need	and ask, and the	7, 165/ 26
relief of us whose	need	is relieved by your	7, 169/ 1
own, believe that we	need	none help and that	7, 169/ 14
that any man should	need	now to prove purgatory	7, 170/ 13
if Christian men should	need	any other proof in	7, 170/ 24
place nor any penance	need	to be done by	7, 174/ 4
so openly declare the	need	that we souls have	7, 179/ 34
shame can hold, never	need	any further thing for	7, 183/ 26
but such as have	need	and may have help	7, 185/ 20
we shall here nothing	need	to touch it. But	7, 191/ 16
Howbeit we shall scantly	need	to show you that	7, 193/ 3
me, whereto should I	need	to do any good	7, 201/ 20
made for, which hath	need	and is a member	7, 202/ 16
living that hath more	need	of help than we	7, 202/ 18
fellows with angels; in	need	of relief we be	7, 202/ 20
since every member that	need	hath may take good	7, 202/ 23
souls, he shall not	need	to fear that all	7, 215/ 12
believe not that we	need	your help, alas the	7, 225/ 3
If ye believe our	need	and care not for	7, 225/ 4
great necessity so great	need	of your help, and	7, 227/ 32
unasked, that no man	needed	to beg before the	7, 138/ 11
salvation; and that there	needeth	no good works, but	7, 159/ 25
in heaven where it	needeth	not, nor being in	7, 184/ 15
relief and comfort, there	needeth	in this world (as	7, 203/ 26
among the people, must	needs	take from us the	7, 111/ 25
remedy the king must	needs	grant a license to	7, 117/ 14
Whose high goodness must	needs	have much more difficulty	7, 128/ 13
saying that it must	needs	destroy the jurisdiction temporal	7, 130/ 2
that the clergy must	needs	be the cause why	7, 138/ 6
lords temporal, but must	needs	be far underneath them	7, 140/ 15
saith, the king must	needs	suffer, if he will	7, 141/ 28
matter that priests must	needs	have wives he bringeth	7, 150/ 12
matter of all, must	needs	, ye wot well, be	7, 160/ 29
well the church must	needs	fall therewith), or else	7, 161/ 21
or else in some	needs	they must needs have	7, 165/ 23

some needs they must	needs	have lacked. So that	7, 165/ 24
perceived and considered, must	needs	diminish and bereave him	7, 172/ 21
himself denieth: purgatory must	needs	appear; for since that	7, 173/ 20
said before, it must	needs	follow that since the	7, 176/ 3
pain that remaineth must	needs	be sustained here with	7, 176/ 8
he confesseth, as he	needs	must of necessity, that	7, 182/ 20
their confession they must	needs	abide and not flit	7, 183/ 10
which shift they must	needs	forsake again, or else	7, 183/ 24
which they must therefore	needs	grant except they deny	7, 184/ 17
that every man must	needs	, all-thing that he will	7, 200/ 25
avail any man must	needs	be done by himself	7, 200/ 31
and good work, must	needs	make it one of	7, 205/ 33
but that he must	needs	leave it, repenteth himself	7, 222/ 32
last when he must	needs	go from them. Which	7, 223/ 5
with, our prayer must	needs	be profitable, for we	7, 227/ 29
the world neither so	needy	, nor so sore and	7, 119/ 3
and other sore people,	needy	, impotent, blind, lame, and	7, 120/ 10
can never lack some	needy	, ravenous landed men that	7, 149/ 28
charitable deeds to the	needy	, and the rather in	7, 168/ 34
is unto the most	needy	, and also to them	7, 205/ 22
rich glutton and poor	needy	Lazarus, and of the	7, 226/ 30
fasting and prayer be	neglected	; then shall holy saints	7, 168/ 8
folk much forgotten of	negligence	, yet hath always good	7, 111/ 15
boldness of sin and	negligence	of penance, and thereby	7, 175/ 29
of unfaithfulness, but of	negligence	forslothed and foded forth	7, 218/ 13
rebuke or blame this	negligence	and forgetfulness in you	7, 219/ 1
our sake to your	neighbor	, be able to purchase	7, 169/ 2
nigh kin, your late	neighbors	and pleasant companions upon	7, 112/ 23
his grace after, nor	nevermore	call upon him. And	7, 191/ 30
not aware of the	new	valuation, for he ran	7, 125/ 19
had before, without that	new	heap of benefice given	7, 134/ 17
as angrily as a	new	hunted sow. And for	7, 142/ 33
this is now no	new	thing, nor the first	7, 143/ 2
would suddenly send forth	new	robbed, with right naught	7, 145/ 35
old heresies and devising	new	. And verily if he	7, 147/ 17
soon after, in a	new	supplication, new bald reasons	7, 149/ 3
in a new supplication,	new	bald reasons enough that	7, 149/ 3
gaping is for a	new	gospel. Men have been	7, 159/ 6
Tyndale's translation of the	New	Testament, in such wise	7, 161/ 26
old condemned and of	new	reforged within so few	7, 167/ 15
shall assay to make	new	division of every man's	7, 167/ 27
his church in his	new	testament -- delivered out	7, 179/ 17
gladly wit of these	new	men -- these enemies	7, 180/ 26
all scripture besides the	New	Testament to be of	7, 182/ 1
forth of all the	New	Testament. And therefore, since	7, 183/ 6
and authority of the	New	Testament of Christ --	7, 183/ 13

substantial authority in the	New	Testament also. And first	7, 184/ 2
our device nor any	new	found fantasy, but a	7, 191/ 4
of spirits was no	new	thing among the Jews	7, 196/ 29
that it is no	new	found thing, for his	7, 204/ 17
of his own fantasy	new	fond fashions of purgatory	7, 212/ 21
founded upon temporal lands	new	taken out of the	7, 214/ 34
sore unto them the	new	purchasing of more temporal	7, 215/ 23
it peradventure with some	new	degree increased by the	7, 221/ 2
too sometimes, with their	new	wooters, while our keepers	7, 222/ 5
and within four shires	next	adjoining, than the great	7, 139/ 6
was there at the	next	parliament held the same	7, 143/ 6
if the wench be	nice	, and play the wanton	7, 153/ 18
confess the truth: these	nice	and wanton words do	7, 153/ 21
us, your even-Christians and	nigh	kin, your late neighbors	7, 112/ 23
sick and thought the	night	long, and longed sore	7, 225/ 15
then what a long	night	we silly souls endure	7, 225/ 17
dark fire one long	night	of many days, of	7, 225/ 19
wilderness, but that the	ninety-nine	parts may maintain it	7, 151/ 19
forbearing marriage, all the	ninety-nine	parts shall not be	7, 151/ 24
but that of the	ninety-nine	parts there may grow	7, 152/ 17
parts there may grow	ninety-nine	times infinite number of	7, 152/ 18
there may of the	ninety-nine	parts residue grow and	7, 152/ 22
residue grow and increase	ninety-nine	times infinite number of	7, 152/ 23
-- Gregory Nazianzenus, Gregory	Nissenus	, Gregory Emissenus -- Saint	7, 210/ 12
almost as long as	Noah's	flood, and yet peradventure	7, 164/ 33
he valueth the angel	noble	. Then goeth he forth	7, 124/ 12
not out the odd	noble	? But now since all	7, 124/ 29
the people of your	noble	progenitors, ancient Britons, ever	7, 125/ 27
Danes and Saxons and	noble	King Arthur and Lucius	7, 125/ 29
indicted with him, his	noble	Grace, when they were	7, 135/ 23
of the king's most	noble	progenitor King Henry the	7, 143/ 20
to God for your	noble	estate long to endure	7, 155/ 22
the books of that	noble	history, whereof remaineth so	7, 181/ 22
history, whereof remaineth so	noble	a monument and remembrance	7, 181/ 23
of necessity, that the	noble	doctor and glorious confessor	7, 182/ 21
tell you that three	nobles	make twenty shillings, and	7, 124/ 26
have granted, and the	nobles	in their times and	7, 130/ 4
the king and his	nobles	and subvert the realm	7, 143/ 24
royal prince, his virtuous	nobles	, and his good Christian	7, 143/ 30
seem to show many	notable	things which no man	7, 137/ 28
forth, such and so	noted	with his own hand	7, 133/ 7
whereof they had neither	nother	there. And therefore whoso	7, 226/ 32
the realm there is	nowadays	no great thing given	7, 214/ 27
foundations, there be not	nowadays	many made, nor have	7, 214/ 29
all whom there be	nowhere	in the world neither	7, 119/ 3
folk and no beggars	nowhere	before the clergy of	7, 165/ 33

which feast we read	nowhere	else but in the	7, 181/ 17
showed you, could be	nowhere	there but in purgatory	7, 186/ 34
therefore can it be	nowhere	else but in purgatory	7, 194/ 2
fervent, that ye can	nowhere	find any such affection	7, 227/ 30
a devilish desire of	noyance	both to poor and	7, 115/ 3
king, lamenting therein their	number	so sore increased, that	7, 115/ 8
both their increase in	number	and their default in	7, 115/ 11
ground that if the	number	of them be compared	7, 115/ 29
be compared with the	number	of laymen, the clergy	7, 115/ 30
four-hundredth person of that	number	. And then intendeth he	7, 115/ 33
he saith that the	number	of such beggars as	7, 120/ 7
alms" -- have their	number	now so sore increased	7, 120/ 11
should tell you what	number	there was of poor	7, 120/ 21
this point of the	number	of sick beggars so	7, 121/ 12
for neither be the	number	of the clergy, nor	7, 121/ 28
the reckoning and the	number	of the temporal men	7, 126/ 19
to grow in great	number	these Lutherans that favor	7, 139/ 3
to what sum the	number	of men ariseth that	7, 139/ 8
spirituality is more in	number	and stronger than the	7, 139/ 34
lords can never in	number	exceed the lords temporal	7, 140/ 14
guessed at by the	number	of knight's fees, of	7, 143/ 8
the people, a great	number	of them had first	7, 143/ 22
malapert), "What an infinite	number	of people might have	7, 150/ 9
who is able to	number	the great, broad, bottomless	7, 150/ 23
they were married, infinite	number	of people, he saith	7, 152/ 7
were married, so infinite	number	of people would increase	7, 152/ 9
part married, so infinite	number	of people might increase	7, 152/ 16
grow ninety-nine times infinite	number	of people. And then	7, 152/ 18
increase ninety-nine times infinite	number	of people to make	7, 152/ 23
shall as well the	number	of our aforesaid monstrous	7, 155/ 11
that then shall the	number	of sore and sick	7, 155/ 33
making of such great	number	of beggars, of idle	7, 160/ 32
manner sort, both in	number	, wisdom, learning, truth, and	7, 208/ 21
of time with time,	number	with number, nor company	7, 209/ 8
with time, number with	number	, nor company with company	7, 209/ 9
we said, both for	number	of many folk and	7, 210/ 21
spareth and forbeareth the	nuns	yet, because they have	7, 142/ 36
crown, with great exclamations, "	O	grievous and painful exactions	7, 136/ 27
grievous and painful exactions!	O	case most horrible! O	7, 136/ 28
O case most horrible!	O	grievous shipwreck of the	7, 136/ 28
the Day of Doom.	O	sow-drunken soul drowned in	7, 212/ 25
as doth the due	obedience	of the people to	7, 128/ 11
power, crown, dignity, and	obedience	of your people be	7, 155/ 14
shall you have full	obedience	of your people. Then	7, 155/ 15
crown and dignity, and	obedience	of your people be	7, 158/ 2
grief. For as for	obedience	of the king's people	7, 158/ 10

Then shall ye have	obedience	of your people." Yet	7, 158/ 20
more wicked book of	obedience	. In which books fore-specified	7, 162/ 1
and godly works and	obedience	of your most gracious	7, 168/ 29
and that if ye	obey	any law or governor	7, 159/ 30
in this realm better	obeyed	than he? Hath His	7, 158/ 12
his realm been better	obeyed	or more humbly served	7, 158/ 13
Now where they likewise	object	in countenance against the	7, 200/ 20
suffrages of good people,	objecting	that no man may	7, 200/ 22
any good myself? This	objection	is much like as	7, 201/ 20
especially by the sacred	oblation	of that Holy Sacrament	7, 202/ 31
the suffrages and blessed	oblation	of the holy Mass	7, 227/ 10
be quickened and your	oblivion	turn to fresh remembrance	7, 218/ 17
let never any slothful	oblivion	raze us out of	7, 227/ 34
do his pleasure, but	observeth	right good and great	7, 199/ 13
faith of Christ and	observing	his laws with good	7, 168/ 28
their evil will and	obstinacy	, and with murmur and	7, 178/ 3
all good men, and	obstinate	rebellious mind against all	7, 167/ 17
but stick to their	obstinate	nay: let us see	7, 183/ 34
have always taken the	obstinate	affirmers of the contrary	7, 195/ 25
yet could they not	obtain	against the lords temporal	7, 140/ 28
was offended, he shall	obtain	of God's goodness remission	7, 191/ 23
his accomplices, and after	obtained	the king's most gracious	7, 117/ 6
soon as he had	obtained	your most gracious pardon	7, 133/ 18
got them credence and	obtained	, they then see well	7, 161/ 20
the clergy might have	occasion	to say that the	7, 132/ 32
think that such like	occasion	and ground and consideration	7, 148/ 25
should he give great	occasion	of lightness and bold	7, 174/ 22
give the world great	occasion	and courage not only	7, 174/ 31
all together would give	occasion	by boldness of sin	7, 175/ 32
may give them good	occasion	to put little doubt	7, 181/ 11
also called hell by	occasion	of the Latin word	7, 186/ 7
before, give a great	occasion	to men boldly to	7, 199/ 23
give innumerable folk great	occasion	of damnation, which presuming	7, 199/ 28
bridle and giveth them	occasion	of hanging. Which thing	7, 200/ 3
hence as might give	occasion	of any man's damnation	7, 200/ 18
long ago upon great	occasions	taken the reckoning of	7, 126/ 17
leave labor and all	occupation	; then shall folk wax	7, 168/ 13
of all worldly business	occupied	about the best, for	7, 147/ 5
such things use and	occupy	themselves. Which manner of	7, 226/ 26
the great, broad, bottomless	ocean	sea of evils and	7, 127/ 26
the great, broad, bottomless	ocean	sea full of evils	7, 136/ 25
the great, broad, bottomless	ocean	sea of evils; what	7, 139/ 24
the great, broad, bottomless	ocean	sea of evils, and	7, 142/ 1
the great, broad, bottomless	ocean	sea full of evils	7, 150/ 24
in the broad, bottomless	ocean	sea full of evils	7, 150/ 33
a great, broad, bottomless	ocean	sea full of evils	7, 154/ 25

that great, broad, bottomless	ocean	sea of evils; more	7, 160/ 31
leaveth not out the	odd	noble? But now since	7, 124/ 28
from, cruel damned spirits,	odious	, envious, and hateful, despiteous	7, 225/ 27
sin may so far	offend	that he shall for	7, 191/ 27
excellent whom we have	offended	, cannot of right and	7, 173/ 30
forasmuch as he had	offended	God by overmuch liking	7, 176/ 28
by which God was	offended	, he shall obtain of	7, 191/ 22
at one of the	offenders	of this crooked and	7, 133/ 24
at one of the	offenders	of this crooked and	7, 136/ 10
men for their so	offending	: so weak and blunt	7, 133/ 23
such men for their	offending	: so weak and so	7, 136/ 9
to do the like	offense	again at their pleasure	7, 116/ 22
courage to commit like	offense	, seeing the promotions that	7, 133/ 22
courage to commit like	offense	, seeing the promotions that	7, 136/ 7
the weight of his	offense	that he thought and	7, 176/ 32
good but that their	offenses	done in this world	7, 172/ 34
among all the people	offer	them their lands again	7, 144/ 31
our Lord shall never	offer	his grace after, nor	7, 191/ 29
help, since their Masses	offer	not up the Sacrament	7, 204/ 34
given of his own	offer	unasked, and yet not	7, 216/ 25
sacrifice withal to be	offered	up for the souls	7, 179/ 32
of that Holy Sacrament	offered	for them in the	7, 202/ 32
buy sacrifice to be	offered	for them that he	7, 203/ 12
of many another man	offering	himself patiently to the	7, 190/ 20
and sent a great	offering	to Jerusalem for to	7, 203/ 11
gathering, that alms and	offering	as himself saith, that	7, 203/ 16
at our hearses and	offering	up our helmets, setting	7, 220/ 11
probates of testaments and	offerings	, with mass-pennies and mortuaries	7, 115/ 19
meet for the pope's	office	nor agreeable to the	7, 199/ 25
Adam and all his	offspring	, then though he say	7, 147/ 29
mote God make your	offspring	after remember you; so	7, 228/ 24
never so willing, and	oftentime	where there was nothing	7, 131/ 10
cry out so loud, "	Oh	, grievous and painful exactions	7, 125/ 25
to dinner to them?	Oh	, the wise! Here want	7, 142/ 13
him for his pleasure.	Oh	, the charity! But he	7, 145/ 24
adjoined his grievous exclamation, "	Oh	, the grievous shipwreck of	7, 164/ 15
the clergy fetcheth forth	old	fern years and runneth	7, 128/ 24
well found; many an	old	man, many a sore	7, 146/ 2
the priests in the	Old	Law bound thereto as	7, 146/ 12
sweat in seeking out	old	heresies and devising new	7, 147/ 17
or any of the	old	holy fathers of Christ's	7, 151/ 2
such wise as the	old	holy doctors Saint Jerome	7, 159/ 9
Thomas, and all the	old	holy fathers since Christ's	7, 159/ 12
they preach? Not your	old	Gospel of Christ, for	7, 159/ 18
chastity, to blaspheme the	old	holy fathers and doctors	7, 167/ 10
a fond frere, of	old	condemned and of new	7, 167/ 15

But persevering in your	old	faith of Christ and	7, 168/ 28
but also by the	old	and ancient writers that	7, 173/ 14
there also in the	Old	Testament that putteth purgatory	7, 179/ 26
Saint Augustine, and other	old	holy doctors, that the	7, 180/ 24
Saint Jerome and other	old	holy doctors this thousand	7, 183/ 16
plain texts of the	Old	Testament, then having no	7, 183/ 32
scripture that, as the	old	holy doctors bear witness	7, 194/ 24
and finally all the	old	holy fathers and blessed	7, 195/ 3
Go then to the	old	time and to the	7, 204/ 7
much other suffrages by	old	institution of the church	7, 205/ 2
will hold on their	old	ways and fall from	7, 210/ 31
all the doctors and	old	holy fathers of Christ's	7, 210/ 33
of the dregs of	old	poisoned heresies in which	7, 211/ 11
not fully fifty year	old	, began to gainsay the	7, 212/ 16
with any of those	old	holy doctors and saints	7, 213/ 7
therefore full true that	old	said saw: out of	7, 218/ 24
hither, to look his	old	friends in the face	7, 219/ 5
them than would an	old	man that found a	7, 221/ 29
in our teeth our	old	love borne to our	7, 221/ 32
and forgetting us, their	old	husbands that have loved	7, 222/ 2
souls than on their	old	shoes, saving that sometimes	7, 222/ 12
any point of your	old	favor, any piece of	7, 228/ 12
any piece of your	old	love, any kindness of	7, 228/ 13
acquaintance, any favor of	old	friendship, any spark of	7, 228/ 14
all force of your	old	friends, and all remembrance	7, 228/ 19
the Lord Cobham, called	Oldcastle	, sometime a captain of	7, 149/ 30
us other ouches than	onions	or great garlic heads	7, 224/ 20
thinketh, a plain and	open	reckoning, that they receive	7, 115/ 22
other upon twain as	open	lies as this and	7, 125/ 13
meddle with, which with	open	heresies and plain pestilent	7, 137/ 3
and his judges in	open	judgment and in his	7, 137/ 10
never else with such	open	folly so suddenly oversee	7, 137/ 14
assembled themselves, purposing by	open	war and battle to	7, 143/ 23
but to make an	open	insurrection and subvert all	7, 144/ 5
church, did in an	open	sermon among all the	7, 144/ 30
bound to reverence) an	open	plain despite and contumely	7, 164/ 9
therewith into plain and	open	heresies. But surely so	7, 172/ 3
by the plain and	open	words of that holy	7, 183/ 21
work shall be made	open	, for the day of	7, 187/ 12
not these clear and	open	texts, we marvel of	7, 194/ 11
importeth also plain and	open	blasphemy. For presupposed that	7, 198/ 23
us suffer pain, now	open	your hearts and fatherly	7, 224/ 28
Christian man and woman,	open	your hearts and have	7, 225/ 2
purgatory do not appear	opened	and revealed unto Christian	7, 176/ 19
nothing else intendeth but	openly	to destroy the clergy	7, 137/ 23
covertly conspired and after	openly	gathered and assembled themselves	7, 143/ 23

forbearing to write so	openly	and directly against all	7, 162/ 10
place of scripture so	openly	declare the need that	7, 179/ 33
forth such a pestilent	opinion	against ourselves as, once	7, 111/ 23
better for their wrong	opinion	of his wit and	7, 118/ 27
and wedded. Whereby what	opinion	he hath of wedding	7, 153/ 28
surely that this pestilent	opinion	begun against purgatory not	7, 170/ 6
ever had a certain	opinion	and persuasion of the	7, 173/ 6
also much hinder the	opinion	and persuasion that men	7, 174/ 7
at naught the common	opinion	and belief and persuasion	7, 176/ 10
might conceive a wrong	opinion	and a false fear	7, 192/ 28
manner serve us: this	opinion	, as it is toward	7, 200/ 28
good will, although his	opinion	were untrue and that	7, 207/ 7
for none, if his	opinion	be false and that	7, 207/ 12
any sin affirm their	opinion	for truth. But now	7, 207/ 28
the affirming of their	opinion	against purgatory is a	7, 207/ 31
only by the common	opinion	of all people and	7, 217/ 29
people did institute and	ordain	the great feast of	7, 181/ 15
the money then. Every	order	of the five orders	7, 123/ 30
of the manner and	order	used in the king's	7, 140/ 8
be slander of their	order	, and whom it were	7, 153/ 5
all forthwith in good	order	. As soon as he	7, 156/ 10
he not without good	order	deliver any soul hence	7, 198/ 31
other men. And this	order	useth and of reason	7, 199/ 15
hence all at once,	orderless	and at adventure, his	7, 198/ 36
every of the five	orders	of freres hath every	7, 123/ 9
speak but of four	orders	-- the white, the	7, 123/ 11
order of the five	orders	of freres hath of	7, 123/ 31
among all the five	orders	every quarter, five pence	7, 123/ 32
you, among the five	orders	of every house for	7, 124/ 1
every of the five	orders	hath every quarter of	7, 124/ 31
to have all holy	orders	accounted as nothing and	7, 154/ 14
part the constitution and	ordinance	of the church and	7, 140/ 27
that by God's own	ordinance	. Now if he speak	7, 165/ 16
our pastes than fair	orient	peas. But now, forasmuch	7, 224/ 21
other, the great clerk	Origen	, in more places of	7, 190/ 28
the great solemn doctor	Origen	, all the three great	7, 210/ 10
used for boast and	ostentation	-- namely, devised by	7, 220/ 4
waste in apparel, rings,	ouches	, with partlets and pastes	7, 224/ 7
those partlets and those	ouches	hang heavy about our	7, 224/ 16
had given us other	ouches	than onions or great	7, 224/ 19
we both might and	ought	rather to put him	7, 113/ 19
you both might and	ought	to suffice you. For	7, 194/ 27
useth and of reason	ought	to use his vicar	7, 199/ 16
since we might and	ought	to have done it	7, 223/ 9
God, for more ye	ought	not and surely less	7, 227/ 2
this humble supplication of	ours	, which it may please	7, 112/ 7

but your weal and	ours	by giving you warning	7, 113/ 30
enemies, we mean, of	ours	-- whether the church	7, 180/ 27
nor never ancestor of	ours	ever bore arms before	7, 220/ 14
to some friend of	ours	and show him how	7, 221/ 10
ye pain comparable to	ours	, whose fire as far	7, 225/ 12
or malicious enemy of	ours	cause you to be	7, 228/ 1
scholars to pass and	overgo	their mad master in	7, 203/ 7
strong that they might	overmatch	the temporal lords. And	7, 140/ 31
open folly so suddenly	oversee	himself. But it were	7, 137/ 15
Catholic king prevented, withstood,	overthrew	, and punished by many	7, 143/ 26
maketh thereof a secret	overture	, leaving it in such	7, 160/ 4
sufficient to answer and	overturn	all his whole enterprise	7, 119/ 33
for hatred which they	owe	to priests would make	7, 206/ 1
the land from the	owner	by force, but hath	7, 216/ 23
bade them preach to	oxen	and cows and their	7, 185/ 17
shire or other this	pageant	is played, whereas through	7, 131/ 14
now full honestly: this	pageant	once played and his	7, 148/ 2
upon other men's mouths,	paid	six hundred pounds for	7, 117/ 5
ye shall find it	paid	in very few parishes	7, 123/ 20
if ye find it	paid	in any. And yet	7, 123/ 21
thus yearly to be	paid	, from the which the	7, 125/ 26
interdiction, yet were they	paid	indeed ere ever King	7, 128/ 34
such money is there	paid	nor never was. And	7, 129/ 7
them. For they were	paid	before the Conquest to	7, 129/ 10
hundred pounds which he	paid	for a fine by	7, 131/ 25
After that he had	paid	, as it is said	7, 133/ 17
save only Christ's Passion	paid	for them all: then	7, 174/ 21
creep out of our	pain	as we had hoped	7, 114/ 16
disease and sickness, sorrow,	pain	, and poverty, so do	7, 119/ 19
great than was the	pain	of a great botch	7, 121/ 10
to pay it upon	pain	of heresy, bearing of	7, 157/ 8
pardon of the bitter	pain	of this painful place	7, 169/ 3
punished and purged by	pain	after the death ere	7, 173/ 2
but all the whole	pain	also; or that they	7, 174/ 1
tell us that his	pain	suffered for us standeth	7, 174/ 2
stead of all our	pain	and penance, so that	7, 174/ 3
freely their sin and	pain	both, without prejudice of	7, 174/ 10
the perpetuity of our	pain	do also lessen our	7, 174/ 15
forgive without the party's	pain	of any other recompense	7, 174/ 20
they shall never bear	pain	therefor, but by their	7, 174/ 26
all their sin and	pain	also clean forgiven and	7, 174/ 28
delivered of the endless	pain	of hell, yet they	7, 175/ 5
wisdom) great and long	pain	abideth them here among	7, 175/ 10
diminish and abridge the	pain	which will else hold	7, 175/ 15
of purgatory into everlasting	pain	. And therefore is this	7, 175/ 22
place of our temporal	pain	of purgatory not only	7, 175/ 23

only for that the	pain	thereof, huge and sore	7, 175/ 26
by the fear of	pain	to be suffered and	7, 175/ 28
and preserveth them from	pain	everlasting; whereas the light	7, 175/ 31
follow that since the	pain	is always due to	7, 176/ 3
other recompense made, nor	pain	is not always done	7, 176/ 5
his conversion: all the	pain	that remaineth must needs	7, 176/ 7
wear out all the	pain	that else were toward	7, 177/ 8
brought out of their	pain	, he brought only out	7, 179/ 23
therein without any manner	pain	or grief, so shall	7, 188/ 17
burn them with incessant	pain	till the filthiness of	7, 188/ 20
him forever, and his	pain	never lessed, nor his	7, 188/ 34
of one kind of	pain	which, though it be	7, 189/ 5
should have died for	pain	, yet after one vomit	7, 189/ 19
their body shiver for	pain	, and yet shall never	7, 189/ 26
sins, and such temporal	pain	as yet due to	7, 193/ 11
which either sin or	pain	due to any sin	7, 193/ 14
shall neither sin nor	pain	enter, and in hell	7, 193/ 15
surely, and to their	pain	see such a grisly	7, 197/ 20
of their satisfaction from	pain	into prayer, almsdeed, or	7, 198/ 18
never shall for any	pain	possible that we can	7, 199/ 3
long in most bitter	pain	than by such way	7, 200/ 18
in relief of our	pain	could in any manner	7, 200/ 28
tender manhood all the	pain	for us and his	7, 201/ 2
impassible godhead felt no	pain	at all. Whereof serveth	7, 201/ 3
petition from a little	pain	or imprisonment in the	7, 201/ 13
in much more heavy	pain	and torment here in	7, 201/ 16
after their death into	pain	, and therefore made that	7, 203/ 15
that we lie in	pain	, and hoped of his	7, 205/ 31
he did take such	pain	. And he answered that	7, 207/ 20
it was very little	pain	if a man would	7, 207/ 21
ye might, without your	pain	, once at the leastwise	7, 219/ 3
so stood in great	pain	invisible among the press	7, 220/ 22
our common place of	pain	appointed us here in	7, 221/ 7
us, we carry our	pain	with us; and like	7, 221/ 16
there double is our	pain	with sight sometimes of	7, 221/ 25
keep us there in	pain	to stand still and	7, 222/ 6
to see us suffer	pain	, now open your hearts	7, 224/ 28
pity any man in	pain	, never knew ye pain	7, 225/ 12
pain, never knew ye	pain	comparable to ours, whose	7, 225/ 12
physic will help our	pain	, nor no plaster cool	7, 225/ 24
us than is the	pain	itself and the intolerable	7, 225/ 29
now of our heavy	pain	, and peradventure laugh at	7, 226/ 1
living perceive what manner	pain	and in what manner	7, 226/ 8
our sore and grievous	pain	while ye be playing	7, 228/ 23
the damned souls be	pained	, which neither were loosed	7, 185/ 35
in peril of exquisite	painful	punishment, yet we both	7, 113/ 18

loud, "Oh, grievous and	painful	exactions thus yearly to	7, 125/ 26
exclamations, "O grievous and	painful	exactions! O case most	7, 136/ 28
bitter pain of this	painful	place, and bring you	7, 169/ 3
Savior Christ, the present	painful	pangs that we feel	7, 170/ 3
we should of our	painful	state tell you nothing	7, 226/ 14
and enduring the grievous	pains	and hot cleansing fire	7, 111/ 8
deadly deviser of our	pains	and heaviness (God forgive	7, 112/ 15
releasing of our present	pains	, yet such is the	7, 112/ 32
and so sore in	pains	as we. And that	7, 119/ 4
words he showeth that	pains	of hell were loosed	7, 185/ 33
were loosed. But these	pains	were neither pains of	7, 185/ 33
these pains were neither	pains	of that hell in	7, 185/ 34
himself, everlasting. Nor these	pains	that were then loosed	7, 186/ 2
loosed were not the	pains	in limbo patrum, for	7, 186/ 2
it evidently that the	pains	of hell that were	7, 186/ 5
loosed were only the	pains	of purgatory, which is	7, 186/ 6
did loose and unbind	pains	in hell, which as	7, 186/ 33
of damned souls the	pains	were not loosed. And	7, 186/ 35
limbus patrum was no	pains	to be loosed. And	7, 187/ 1
at length all the	pains	of them that shall	7, 188/ 28
very like unto the	pains	that silly souls feel	7, 189/ 3
are spoken by the	pains	of purgatory. The holy	7, 190/ 30
remitteth at adventure the	pains	of purgatory, nor no	7, 200/ 11
manifold great and grievous	pains	which he suffereth here	7, 219/ 11
both, consider you our	pains	and pity them in	7, 227/ 7
lie so sore in	pains	and have in our	7, 227/ 32
now were all his	painted	process, ye wot well	7, 139/ 21
passeth a feigned fire	painted	on a wall. If	7, 225/ 15
their hands through a	pair	of hedging gloves ere	7, 203/ 22
Christ, the present painful	pangs	that we feel, and	7, 170/ 3
Christ, "Ego in flagella	paratus	sum," and many another	7, 190/ 18
it may please you	parcelmeal	at your leisure to	7, 112/ 7
alms from us." No,	pardie	, none but all they	7, 158/ 35
the king's most gracious	pardon	. Whereupon he saith the	7, 117/ 6
obtained your most gracious	pardon	he was immediately promoted	7, 133/ 19
that he bought his	pardon	. Wherein he layeth a	7, 135/ 5
the king's most gracious	pardon	for the murdering of	7, 135/ 18
he never sued any	pardon	therefor. But after that	7, 135/ 19
sued any charter of	pardon	for the matter, this	7, 136/ 3
God and you to	pardon	us. For, in good	7, 153/ 23
to purchase you much	pardon	of the bitter pain	7, 169/ 2
goodness remission, forgiveness, and	pardon	. But it may peradventure	7, 191/ 24
any soul by his	pardon	, then were he very	7, 198/ 11
by giving over liberal	pardon	, than by being therein	7, 199/ 11
priests, monks, canons, freres,	pardoners	, and summoners. All these	7, 115/ 15
the marriage of their	parents	. Wherein, albeit that the	7, 140/ 23

there, remember here your	parents	. Our parents there, remember	7, 224/ 1
here your parents. Our	parents	there, remember here your	7, 224/ 1
two and fifty thousand	parish	churches, which is one	7, 122/ 35
he putteth that every	parish	, one with another, hath	7, 123/ 2
every household in every	parish	, every of the five	7, 123/ 9
that in many a	parish	in England, of forty	7, 123/ 17
neither, and many a	parish	never a penny. And	7, 123/ 19
one upon fifty-two thousand	parish	churches, the other that	7, 124/ 30
paid in very few	parishes	through the realm, if	7, 123/ 21
There be fifty-two thousand	parishes	, and in each of	7, 123/ 28
broken out of a	park	. Over this, how can	7, 156/ 33
forth that at the	Parliament	when that any acts	7, 130/ 16
commons in that present	parliament	assembled. And these bills	7, 130/ 19
is stronger in the	Parliament	than the king himself	7, 139/ 32
and dignity in the	Parliament	for them, and therefore	7, 140/ 3
writ call to his	Parliament	more temporal lords when	7, 140/ 34
part in the king's	Parliament	, or else have no	7, 141/ 12
unable in his own	Parliament	as this beggars' proctor	7, 141/ 14
his high court of	Parliament	more weak and feeble	7, 141/ 20
there at the next	parliament	held the same year	7, 143/ 6
Whereupon forthwith at the	parliament	held the same year	7, 143/ 29
granted by authority of	Parliament	that men may there	7, 214/ 22
too have by plain	parliaments	confirmed them, and yet	7, 130/ 5
used in the king's	parliaments	. But then he speaketh	7, 140/ 8
statutes passed at sundry	parliaments	, such and in such	7, 141/ 10
ye need no more	parliaments	. For here is, God	7, 141/ 33
of bills in the	parliaments	, but to make an	7, 144/ 4
doth for our own	part	touch us very near	7, 112/ 26
their hands the third	part	of all the realm	7, 115/ 18
to prove the two-hundredth	part	of that they have	7, 115/ 28
be not the hundredth	part	, and that if they	7, 115/ 31
not fully the four-hundredth	part	, therefore if that better	7, 116/ 2
then were yet one	part	of those two hundred	7, 116/ 3
other side, for his	part	neither, bring you forth	7, 120/ 24
they have the third	part	of all the temporal	7, 122/ 16
yet is the third	part	of all far another	7, 122/ 19
pence is the fourth	part	of 6 s, 8	7, 124/ 11
fewer than the four-hundredth	part	of the people. Which	7, 126/ 11
peradventure find in some	part	of the world, if	7, 134/ 4
for just upon the	part	of the party defendant	7, 135/ 29
fewer than the four-hundredth	part	of the people. As	7, 138/ 28
that of the clergy's	part	there had no lay	7, 138/ 29
laid also for their	part	the constitution and ordinance	7, 140/ 26
higher house the spiritual	part	never appeared yet so	7, 140/ 30
is not the stronger	part	in the king's Parliament	7, 141/ 12
for the lewdness of	part	, bring the whole clergy	7, 141/ 26

the clergy, a principal	part	of his excellent eloquence	7, 150/ 14
saith, but the hundredth	part	of men, and yet	7, 151/ 18
populous though the hundredth	part	abstain. But he, for	7, 151/ 20
sore lest the hundredth	part	forbearing marriage, all the	7, 151/ 23
considered, that in such	part	of his book that	7, 151/ 31
thus he handleth either	part	so wisely that there	7, 152/ 1
foreseeth not that one	part	of his process ever	7, 152/ 3
now so small a	part	of people that a	7, 152/ 5
more than the hundredth	part	(for one out of	7, 152/ 11
be but the hundredth	part	, as he made his	7, 152/ 13
that of the hundredth	part	married, so infinite number	7, 152/ 15
saith, but the hundredth	part	-- never marry, yet	7, 152/ 19
His Highness of any	part	of his realm been	7, 158/ 13
provided for than any	part	of the people besides	7, 165/ 15
clergy had not a	part	of the Christian people's	7, 165/ 20
ponder, upon the other	part	, the perilous estate of	7, 170/ 4
proved himself in some	part	of his works so	7, 172/ 6
-- which the most	part	of people wantonly doth	7, 173/ 27
tales for their own	part	, and making mocks and	7, 178/ 1
their folly for our	part	, they go forth in	7, 178/ 3
pleasure to take a	part	, than of any great	7, 178/ 8
again be in that	part	of hell that is	7, 178/ 25
but see that their	part	goeth all to naught	7, 180/ 12
lose among them great	part	of his authority, since	7, 182/ 5
the book is no	part	of scripture, which shift	7, 183/ 23
probable reason for their	part	, they never the more	7, 183/ 33
they have lost their	part	thereof and cannot for	7, 184/ 29
But far the most	part	shall ye see sore	7, 189/ 15
to say for our	part	, ye shall understand that	7, 190/ 24
should lose the great	part	of that they now	7, 197/ 33
most harm, if their	part	were the wrong. First	7, 207/ 3
so far the greater	part	and much farther the	7, 207/ 36
much farther the better	part	affirm to be undoubted	7, 207/ 36
find for the other	part	more than many a	7, 209/ 6
help forth their own	part	with their wives, then	7, 209/ 20
many as for our	part	remaineth holy blessed saints	7, 210/ 3
he layeth for that	part	, as himself weeneth, very	7, 213/ 18
both, so that this	part	is a plain lie	7, 214/ 19
plain lie. The other	part	is also neither very	7, 214/ 20
them but the great	part	unto the companies and	7, 214/ 25
foundation, have the great	part	thereof in benefices given	7, 215/ 4
prayer. And in this	part	, albeit we stand in	7, 218/ 6
to mend for your	part	that common fault of	7, 218/ 31
Lady never forbore any	part	of his pleasure, but	7, 221/ 1
is so loath to	part	with aught, that hoardeth	7, 222/ 29
in our heart to	part	from any part of	7, 223/ 10

to part from any	part	of them, if our	7, 223/ 10
give us now some	part	thereof and relieve us	7, 224/ 33
little rest in any	part	of the bed; we	7, 225/ 21
comfort, on the contrary	part	, when all we shall	7, 228/ 6
and to every man	particular	the day of his	7, 188/ 13
assoiling. Then cometh he	particularly	to freres, to whom	7, 115/ 21
doubteth but that the	parties	showed them, or else	7, 165/ 23
wise as both the	parties	agree to be out	7, 207/ 34
apparel, rings, ouches, with	partlets	and pastes garnished with	7, 224/ 7
about our cheeks, those	partlets	and those ouches hang	7, 224/ 15
other pearls for our	partlets	and our pastes than	7, 224/ 20
be and shall be	partners	of that redemption; as	7, 184/ 35
and hope to be	partners	thereof, and not infidels	7, 185/ 2
therein and shall be	partners	thereof; which be only	7, 185/ 24
grace deserved to be	partners	of such good deeds	7, 202/ 9
divided into two hundred	parts	, then were yet one	7, 116/ 3
of those two hundred	parts	, as he thinketh, too	7, 116/ 4
must for both our	parts	be fain to remit	7, 120/ 25
the fifth, in many	parts	of the realm few	7, 123/ 13
then is there three	parts	that knoweth the contrary	7, 133/ 33
but that the ninety-nine	parts	may maintain it populous	7, 151/ 20
marriage, all the ninety-nine	parts	shall not be able	7, 151/ 24
that of the ninety-nine	parts	there may grow ninety-nine	7, 152/ 17
may of the ninety-nine	parts	residue grow and increase	7, 152/ 22
places, because they be	parts	of habitations of souls	7, 186/ 19
the part of the	party	defendant. Because that like	7, 135/ 29
themselves there as a	party	against the temporal lords	7, 140/ 19
to make a strong	party	. And surely as the	7, 149/ 9
fully forgive without the	party's	pain of any other	7, 174/ 20
and lack of learning	pass	, if it were not	7, 118/ 24
therefore we let it	pass	. But then he showeth	7, 123/ 6
come much like to	pass	as if he would	7, 124/ 33
not very many sessions	pass	but in one shire	7, 131/ 14
evil that it should	pass	and exceed any mischievous	7, 160/ 26
this place we let	pass	his threefold folly. One	7, 164/ 21
let his false folly	pass	and pray you to	7, 165/ 30
like lusty scholars to	pass	and overgo their mad	7, 203/ 7
purpose so substantially to	pass	that by his own	7, 217/ 16
and questionless. But letting	pass	over such heretics as	7, 218/ 1
after his election was	passed	and confirmed by the	7, 129/ 24
drawn, put forth, and	passed	first in the Commons	7, 130/ 20
remember acts and statutes	passed	at sundry parliaments, such	7, 141/ 9
whose fire as far	passeth	in heat all the	7, 225/ 13
hottest of all those	passeth	a feigned fire painted	7, 225/ 14
have, in the miserable	passing	of their sinful soul	7, 192/ 16
therefore, as we say,	passing	over such jesting and	7, 227/ 5

and goodness of Christ's	Passion	, tell us that his	7, 174/ 2
also that the bitter	Passion	of our Savior besides	7, 174/ 14
committed, save only Christ's	Passion	paid for them all	7, 174/ 21
relief of Christ's Holy	Passion	(extended unto every man	7, 175/ 7
-- after his bitter	Passion	, by his precious blood	7, 179/ 16
Savior Christ after his	Passion	, "Descendit ad inferna," that	7, 186/ 13
merits of Christ's bitter	Passion	, in which, though it	7, 200/ 33
sick folk in days	past	, long before your time	7, 120/ 22
they have in days	past	seen as many sick	7, 120/ 32
have done in times	past	. And then of the	7, 120/ 34
these many years now	past	, for neither be the	7, 121/ 28
or twenty years last	past	; and therefore if that	7, 121/ 33
whereas the good princes	past	have granted, and the	7, 130/ 3
the clergy in days	past	, one time or other	7, 204/ 7
for us poor souls	past	the world, whom he	7, 205/ 28
forasmuch as that is	past	and cannot be called	7, 224/ 22
ouches, with partlets and	pastes	garnished with pearl, with	7, 224/ 8
and those proud, pearled	pastes	hang hot about our	7, 224/ 15
our partlets and our	pastes	than fair orient peas	7, 224/ 21
shall pray you take	patience	while we show you	7, 120/ 2
God, for his long	patience	in his undeserved trouble	7, 134/ 20
by God and there	patiently	borne and suffered, with	7, 175/ 12
another man offering himself	patiently	to the sufferance of	7, 190/ 20
Lazarus, and of the	patriarch	Abraham, also speaketh in	7, 226/ 31
redemption, and in limbo	patrum	the souls were in	7, 179/ 21
the pains in limbo	patrum	, for there were none	7, 186/ 3
but only into limbus	patrum	and purgatory. Which two	7, 186/ 18
ground. Albeit because limbus	patrum	and purgatory be called	7, 186/ 25
loosed. And in limbus	patrum	was no pains to	7, 187/ 1
Lazarus out of limbus	patrum	, that lest others should	7, 196/ 12
The holy apostle Saint	Paul	, although himself in some	7, 146/ 19
then allege them Saint	Paul	, whom they be best	7, 187/ 4
is the thing that	Paul	signifieth by the wood	7, 188/ 24
therefore pretend that Saint	Paul	in that place meant	7, 190/ 11
be properly by Saint	Paul	spoken of purgatory; no	7, 190/ 16
that place of Saint	Paul	to be clearly spoken	7, 190/ 33
this case from Saint	Paul	and say they be	7, 191/ 8
the reproof that Saint	Paul	spoke of the paynim	7, 194/ 14
in excusing of Saint	Paul	: "What if some angel	7, 196/ 31
other? Wherefore did Saint	Paul	pray for all other	7, 201/ 4
the sentence of Saint	Paul	, the testimony of Saint	7, 210/ 27
shall not find four	pay	neither five pence a	7, 123/ 18
the people compelled to	pay	it, where every man	7, 130/ 26
that whoso will not	pay	the freres their quarterage	7, 130/ 29
frere for refusing to	pay	the freres' quarterage? This	7, 131/ 1
benefices whereof he might	pay	them again. But this	7, 135/ 9

and compel them to	pay	it upon pain of	7, 157/ 8
among so many as	payeth	it not, lay you	7, 157/ 9
for the fifth, the	payment	which he speaketh of	7, 135/ 3
no natural man, neither	paynim	, Jew, Turk, nor Saracen	7, 171/ 2
Paul spoke of the	paynim	philosophers: "Dicentes se esse	7, 194/ 14
what people he speaketh,	paynims	, Jews, or Christian men	7, 165/ 6
If he mean among	paynims	, his folly and his	7, 165/ 7
not that among the	paynims	they had always their	7, 165/ 9
-- Turks, Saracens, and	paynims	-- except only such	7, 172/ 28
keep the church in	peace	if the people fell	7, 128/ 14
they be preserved in	peace	, and were in such	7, 128/ 18
they not hold their	peace	, but fall to blasphemy	7, 195/ 33
and pastes garnished with	pearl	, with which proud picking	7, 224/ 8
backs, and those proud,	pearled	pastes hang hot about	7, 224/ 14
garlic heads, nor other	pearls	for our partlets and	7, 224/ 20
pastes than fair orient	peas	. But now, forasmuch as	7, 224/ 21
would say, little pretty	peccadilians	? Verily, by this thing	7, 161/ 8
where he saith: "Est	peccatum	usque ad mortem; non	7, 184/ 4
as be put to	penance	for heresy be not	7, 131/ 15
his own by due	penance	done -- which the	7, 173/ 26
all our pain and	penance	, so that neither purgatory	7, 174/ 3
have place nor any	penance	need to be done	7, 174/ 4
whereof their willingly taken	penance	in the world and	7, 175/ 11
sin and negligence of	penance	, and thereby keepeth and	7, 175/ 30
clean forgiven without convenient	penance	done or other recompense	7, 176/ 4
no leisure to do	penance	for his fault, he	7, 177/ 3
or fully purged by	penance	ere he died. For	7, 187/ 34
and good endeavor of	penance	and satisfaction in deed	7, 191/ 21
four pay neither five	pence	a quarter nor four	7, 123/ 18
as for the five	pence	quarterly, we dare boldly	7, 123/ 19
orders every quarter, five	pence	, and hereby may ye	7, 123/ 33
the whole year twenty	pence	, and so learn ye	7, 124/ 2
and know that twenty	pence	is the fourth part	7, 124/ 11
more pieces of forty	pence	than forty times this	7, 124/ 18
because he reckoneth twenty	pence	for the quarter of	7, 125/ 15
meaneth, peradventure, the Peter's	pence	. But surely therein is	7, 128/ 30
that say the Peter's	pence	were granted by King	7, 128/ 33
And as for Peter's	pence	, if he mean them	7, 129/ 8
have brought unto the	penitent	at the time of	7, 174/ 13
the contemplation of his	penitent	heart, our Lord of	7, 177/ 9
how we might die	penitent	and in good Christian	7, 220/ 9
hath every quarter a	penny	. For we know full	7, 123/ 10
a parish never a	penny	. And as for the	7, 123/ 19
of these households a	penny	a quarter. Summa, for	7, 123/ 32
of every household a	penny	; this reckoning of 43	7, 124/ 32
heads, three for a	penny	, buy who would. But	7, 144/ 7

rather? Not one half	penny	, for aught that he	7, 158/ 26
man give them one	penny	through the year. And	7, 205/ 4
would never bestow one	penny	upon us but if	7, 205/ 29
give a priest one	penny	to pray for them	7, 206/ 5
therein but even a	pennyweight	of wit. For fault	7, 152/ 2
To all good Christian	people	: In most piteous wise	7, 111/ 1
prayers of good virtuous	people	, and especially by the	7, 111/ 18
and believed among the	people	, must needs take from	7, 111/ 25
surely to you worldly	people	living there upon earth	7, 113/ 6
to every kind of	people	, as over that (which	7, 113/ 11
suffer him abuse the	people	with his pestilent writing	7, 113/ 21
told us that his	people	had by the advice	7, 114/ 12
layman, prince, lord, and	people	, as well quick as	7, 115/ 4
and hatred of the	people	. And lest men should	7, 116/ 7
their pleasure among the	people	. For he saith that	7, 116/ 17
the king and the	people	and to the poor	7, 117/ 31
lepers and other sore	people	, needy, impotent, blind, lame	7, 120/ 10
all the well disposed	people	of the realm is	7, 120/ 13
of all well disposed	people	of this realm is	7, 121/ 24
and the well disposed	people	he calleth in this	7, 121/ 26
the alms of good	people	is not half sufficient	7, 121/ 30
the alms of good	people	hath not been half	7, 121/ 34
of all the good	people	of this realm is	7, 122/ 8
too, first, that common	people	speak but of four	7, 123/ 11
from the which the	people	of your noble progenitors	7, 125/ 27
the war, if their	people	had given their alms	7, 125/ 32
four-hundredth part of the	people	. Which he proveth by	7, 126/ 12
of some lewd lay	people	to the default and	7, 126/ 29
the generation of the	people	that the realm shall	7, 127/ 20
specially for lack of	people	to reign upon, because	7, 127/ 33
due obedience of the	people	to the virtuous mind	7, 128/ 11
in peace if the	people	fell to disobedience and	7, 128/ 14
glad to bring the	people	to disobedience and rebellion	7, 128/ 17
such rebellion of the	people	likely to be the	7, 128/ 19
their times and the	people	too have by plain	7, 130/ 4
by force and the	people	compelled to pay it	7, 130/ 25
were but few poor	people	, and yet they begged	7, 138/ 8
when he saw the	people	give poor folk so	7, 138/ 10
four-hundredth part of the	people	. As though that of	7, 138/ 28
there had no lay	people	their living, no servant	7, 138/ 29
knoweth, and all his	people	too, that in their	7, 141/ 16
church and tell the	people	the priests' faults, and	7, 141/ 26
on still among the	people	, a great number of	7, 143/ 21
perceived that some evil	people	murmured at the possessions	7, 144/ 29
sermon among all the	people	offer them their lands	7, 144/ 31
-- albeit that the	people	were (as these Africans	7, 144/ 34

so that all the	people	were fain to sell	7, 145/ 5
did for the lay	people	? And that such kind	7, 146/ 16
mouth said unto the	people	that they should not	7, 146/ 30
another bill to the	people	against merchants, gentlemen, kings	7, 148/ 8
advise princes or lay	people	to take from the	7, 148/ 31
good increase of Christian	people	in the land. For	7, 150/ 5
an infinite number of	people	might have been increased	7, 150/ 9
the generation of the	people	, whereby all the realm	7, 150/ 30
small a part of	people	that a little would	7, 152/ 5
married, infinite number of	people	, he saith to the	7, 152/ 7
king, would increase to	people	his realm with. Now	7, 152/ 7
so infinite number of	people	would increase that it	7, 152/ 9
so infinite number of	people	might increase to people	7, 152/ 16
people might increase to	people	the realm, then can	7, 152/ 16
times infinite number of	people	. And then that being	7, 152/ 18
times infinite number of	people	to make the land	7, 152/ 23
the sacraments to the	people	or not? If they	7, 154/ 4
he now that Christian	people	should kill and cast	7, 154/ 17
soon forsake if the	people	once forsook his faith	7, 154/ 27
whores, thieves, and idle	people	, decrease. Then shall these	7, 155/ 12
and obedience of your	people	be translated from you	7, 155/ 14
full obedience of your	people	. Then shall the idle	7, 155/ 15
Then shall the idle	people	be set a work	7, 155/ 16
the generation of your	people	be increased. Then shall	7, 155/ 17
whores, thieves and idle	people	decrease." This man weeneth	7, 156/ 6
harlots, thieves, and idle	people	decrease? Except he think	7, 156/ 29
the generation of your	people	be increased." Is that	7, 157/ 26
and obedience of your	people	be taken from you	7, 158/ 2
obedience of the king's	people	, His Highness findeth none	7, 158/ 11
have obedience of your	people	." Yet again? Till he	7, 158/ 20
fool. "Then shall your	people	increase in riches." Wherefore	7, 158/ 25
divide it among the	people	and make a dole	7, 158/ 28
tell him that the	people	cannot wax rich by	7, 158/ 32
seem to the unlearned	people	that the scripture affirmed	7, 161/ 30
by experience that good	people	abhorred their abominable books	7, 162/ 6
of credence with the	people	, then should they have	7, 162/ 20
His Highness as his	people	may by such beggars'	7, 163/ 10
were but few poor	people	and yet they did	7, 164/ 17
that time few poor	people	, nor that poor people	7, 164/ 30
people, nor that poor	people	at that time begged	7, 164/ 30
truth there were poor	people	and beggars, idle people	7, 164/ 31
people and beggars, idle	people	and thieves too, good	7, 164/ 31
remained then among such	people	there as turned not	7, 165/ 2
world devise of what	people	he speaketh, paynims, Jews	7, 165/ 6
any part of the	people	besides, and that by	7, 165/ 16
speak of the Christian	people	that was at that	7, 165/ 17

there was any Christian	people	. For the clergy began	7, 165/ 19
came into the Christian	people	together, so that in	7, 166/ 1
infect and corrupt the	people	, causing them to set	7, 167/ 6
their masters, and unruly	people	rebel against their rulers	7, 168/ 18
ye, like good Christian	people	, avoiding their false trains	7, 168/ 25
badge of his Christian	people	that he commandeth every	7, 170/ 29
not only among Christian	people	and Jews, of whom	7, 172/ 25
always not only faithful	people	had, but also, as	7, 173/ 4
and kept among all	people	, or else that nature	7, 173/ 10
the most part of	people	wantonly doth forsloth --	7, 173/ 27
of easy remission, much	people	to run down headlong	7, 175/ 33
and revealed unto Christian	people	in holy scripture self	7, 176/ 19
gathered money among the	people	to buy sacrifice withal	7, 179/ 31
and suffrages of good	people	upon earth, that all	7, 180/ 1
valiant captain of God's	people	did institute and ordain	7, 181/ 14
be only the Christian	people	which look and hope	7, 185/ 2
heaven) there was no	people	that any otherwise spoke	7, 186/ 10
there were embarked many	people	at once to be	7, 189/ 7
he heareth so much	people	speak of and seeth	7, 196/ 21
For surely if such	people	were in the case	7, 197/ 6
that perverse and faithless	people	till he were dead	7, 197/ 17
perverse and crooked malicious	people	that he will show	7, 197/ 18
the suffrages of good	people	, objecting that no man	7, 200/ 22
prayers of good Christian	people	stand us here in	7, 203/ 25
charity, yet when good	people	desire them thereto and	7, 205/ 8
that this kind of	people	did speak against purgatory	7, 206/ 11
testified and exhorted the	people	to pray for all	7, 210/ 16
good and devout Christian	people	from Christ's days hitherto	7, 210/ 18
all the whole Christian	people	, and among them Christ	7, 212/ 28
the charity of Christian	people	waxeth by the means	7, 215/ 9
was fervent in the	people	and virtue plenteous in	7, 215/ 15
common opinion of all	people	and the fast infallible	7, 217/ 30
faith of all Christian	people	from Christ's days until	7, 217/ 31
represent them to the	people	by the names of	7, 226/ 25
that should please the	people's	ears, wherewith he would	7, 149/ 4
part of the Christian	people's	substance, but had it	7, 165/ 21
been increased to have	peopled	your realm, if this	7, 150/ 10
true, else would we	peradventure	not let to tell	7, 120/ 19
s, 8 d sterling;	peradventure	men would ween the	7, 122/ 23
about, there would be	peradventure	found many more, the	7, 123/ 14
pope, wherein he meaneth,	peradventure	, the Peter's pence. But	7, 128/ 30
four this fourscore year,	peradventure	not this four hundred	7, 131/ 18
yet so shall he	peradventure	find in some part	7, 134/ 3
the commonwealth! Ye would	peradventure	ween that the man	7, 139/ 28
and martyrs. Ye marvel,	peradventure	, which holy saints and	7, 142/ 29
Howbeit he thinketh it,	peradventure	, enough for him that	7, 147/ 15

doth now, they may	peradventure	sore deceive themselves. For	7, 148/ 14
man's habitation. But he	peradventure	taketh "inhabitable" for desert	7, 151/ 27
go wed? He should	peradventure	find some that would	7, 153/ 3
Noah's flood, and yet	peradventure	seven year before that	7, 164/ 33
Now if they would,	peradventure	, as in magnifying of	7, 173/ 32
by themselves or inserted	peradventure	and mixed amidst of	7, 188/ 2
for example, some lack	peradventure	sufficient attention and heed	7, 188/ 4
yet neither so long,	peradventure	, nor so great as	7, 188/ 9
fashions of folk. Some	peradventure	(but of them very	7, 189/ 12
pardon. But it may	peradventure	so befall that by	7, 191/ 25
if these men will	peradventure	say that they care	7, 209/ 7
pleasure. Yet would ye	peradventure	ween that we were	7, 220/ 26
but he had it	peradventure	with some new degree	7, 221/ 2
years together. You walter,	peradventure	, and tolter in sickness	7, 225/ 20
our heavy pain, and	peradventure	laugh at our lamentation	7, 226/ 1
time elsewhere, as some,	percase	, to appear to some	7, 221/ 10
hundred is no very	perceivable	miss, nor one added	7, 152/ 12
a hundred no very	perceivable	increase); or else if	7, 152/ 12
and he shall well	perceive	that we desire but	7, 113/ 29
wisdoms may consider and	perceive	in yourself what good	7, 117/ 33
writing after, shall soon	perceive	therein flourishing without fruit	7, 118/ 8
that all folk should	perceive	his little learning and	7, 118/ 25
and to make you	perceive	and know that twenty	7, 124/ 10
this, lo, ye may	perceive	clearly that he meant	7, 124/ 16
railing, ye shall may	perceive	not only by divers	7, 129/ 29
the matter do well	perceive	that the man doth	7, 131/ 28
For they may soon	perceive	that he mindeth not	7, 142/ 19
wedding ye may soon	perceive	, for ye see well	7, 153/ 29
devices. Will ye plainly	perceive	that he meaneth thus	7, 160/ 1
book, shall may soon	perceive	what he meaneth in	7, 160/ 21
clergy destroyed, whereupon they	perceive	well that the faith	7, 161/ 23
preached, as ye may	perceive	that this man meaneth	7, 162/ 21
that he could not	perceive	, so great a matter	7, 163/ 25
illumined to learn and	perceive	that the faith which	7, 163/ 37
ye may yet further	perceive	and see that they	7, 164/ 10
for, as ye may	perceive	not only by many	7, 165/ 10
that ye may clear	perceive	his words to be	7, 170/ 20
that men might well	perceive	that his malice toward	7, 172/ 8
intent ye should thereby	perceive	out of what ungracious	7, 172/ 18
taught men everywhere to	perceive	it. For surely that	7, 173/ 11
may well and evidently	perceive	. And in good faith	7, 173/ 15
bound, we may well	perceive	that they were in	7, 178/ 31
it is easy to	perceive	that he meaneth not	7, 178/ 33
water, we may well	perceive	that he spoke it	7, 179/ 2
that ye may plainly	perceive	that this exposition is	7, 191/ 3
they have learning and	perceive	not these clear and	7, 194/ 11

fools). Now if they	perceive	well these texts of	7, 194/ 16
which ye may well	perceive	also by that the	7, 196/ 30
souls. We shall also	perceive	clearly by Saint Chrysostom	7, 204/ 14
look well, very well	perceive	. For if it so	7, 206/ 10
made anywhere, shall well	perceive	that the substance of	7, 214/ 33
proud supplication, and ye	perceive	the rancor and malice	7, 217/ 22
that a child may	perceive	it, not only by	7, 217/ 29
at the leastwise behold,	perceive	, and see what heaviness	7, 219/ 3
any mortal man living	perceive	what manner pain and	7, 226/ 8
a born-blind man to	perceive	in his mind the	7, 226/ 12
we have heard and	perceived	the wretched contents thereof	7, 114/ 26
which one thing well	perceived	will be sufficient to	7, 119/ 32
were not so plainly	perceived	, but that he might	7, 120/ 18
out the truth) well	perceived	his innocence and theirs	7, 135/ 22
his days when he	perceived	that some evil people	7, 144/ 28
But when they have	perceived	by experience that good	7, 162/ 6
church. Which things, once	perceived	and considered, must needs	7, 172/ 20
a very truth well	perceived	and witnessed by great	7, 191/ 5
scripture that purgatory was	perceived	and taught and dead	7, 213/ 14
where he seeth and	perceiveth	the right to be	7, 135/ 32
His Grace's excellent writing	perceiveth	to be borne by	7, 154/ 33
that every man's ear	perceiveth	so false and so	7, 158/ 23
since, as yourself well	perceiveth	also, the church of	7, 183/ 14
fail to decay; they	perceiving	this have therefore first	7, 161/ 24
seditious bills. But well	perceiving	that their malicious purpose	7, 168/ 24
other hath had, the	perceiving	and light of faith	7, 172/ 26
Lord God: "Ex te	perditio	tua, ex me salvatio	7, 192/ 1
me salvatio tua," (Thy	perdition	cometh of thyself, but	7, 192/ 1
any man upon earth	perfectly	to conceive in his	7, 226/ 10
were once granted and	performed	, he sheweth many great	7, 117/ 29
righteous punishment should be	performed	in purgatory. And therefore	7, 177/ 5
his executors do in	performing	his device. And since	7, 222/ 35
the frustration and not	performing	of our last will	7, 223/ 14
he might be in	peril	of exquisite painful punishment	7, 113/ 18
thereby out of the	peril	of any punishment for	7, 113/ 27
that should fall in	peril	. But neither is there	7, 128/ 20
them put in the	peril	, hoping to have had	7, 149/ 21
not then so great	peril	of the land to	7, 151/ 19
we take for that	peril	and jeopardy that should	7, 170/ 9
any man is in	peril	for believing that there	7, 207/ 26
to be out of	peril	, than that way which	7, 207/ 35
and farthest out of	peril	, and themselves the most	7, 208/ 15
the other part, the	perilous	estate of you that	7, 170/ 4
a work with that	pernicious	book, ceased not to	7, 114/ 9
us very pestilent and	pernicious	, so is it of	7, 200/ 29
to speak against the	perpetual	virginity of Christ's blessed	7, 195/ 23

nor his goodness will	perpetually	punish the fault after	7, 173/ 22
the remission of the	perpetuity	of our pain do	7, 174/ 15
keep their vows and	persevere	in chastity -- for	7, 127/ 3
he that intendeth to	persevere	in sin and do	7, 202/ 7
their seditious ways. But	persevering	in your old faith	7, 168/ 28
that despitous and despitiful	person	which of late, under	7, 112/ 16
is his name nor	person	unknown among us, and	7, 113/ 33
not then the four-hundredth	person	of that number. And	7, 115/ 33
be not the hundredth	person	. And if they be	7, 126/ 14
he saith, "the four-hundredth	person	." But now some folk	7, 126/ 16
the king's own royal	person	alone more than counterpoiseth	7, 140/ 11
of any such malicious	person	as he that made	7, 170/ 18
by Christ's own precious	person	and testified by his	7, 181/ 25
to man in the	person	of our Lord God	7, 191/ 35
God and man in	person	, yet had his tender	7, 201/ 1
very sure, for every	person	speaking against purgatory find	7, 209/ 5
sprung up certain seditious	persons	, which not only travail	7, 111/ 21
Of all which cruel	persons	so procuring, not the	7, 112/ 11
to suffer poor, impotent	persons	die at their doors	7, 121/ 22
make so many idle	persons	; these be they that	7, 127/ 18
pursued upon those rebellious	persons	, of whom there were	7, 149/ 24
three or four naughty	persons	against those three or	7, 208/ 30
that all these naughty	persons	whom we have rehearsed	7, 209/ 35
fellows, a few pestilent	persons	borne toward priesthood, religion	7, 228/ 17
when men were once	persuaded	that be their sins	7, 174/ 24
that such heretics have	persuaded	unto some men already	7, 174/ 34
poison of their pestilent	persuasion	that would bring you	7, 112/ 10
into a brutish, beastly	persuasion	as to believe that	7, 172/ 30
a certain opinion and	persuasion	of the same: whether	7, 173/ 6
hinder the opinion and	persuasion	that men have of	7, 174/ 8
opinion and belief and	persuasion	of almost all the	7, 176/ 11
statute is declared to	pertain	to the spiritual law	7, 134/ 32
a thing that nothing	pertained	to their own commodity	7, 140/ 25
which, though it specially	pertaineth	to ourselves, yet much	7, 169/ 10
yet much more specially	pertaineth	it unto you; that	7, 169/ 11
every man's matter nothing	pertaining	to them: it is	7, 167/ 20
And then shall we	peruse	his proofs and in	7, 118/ 5
of this crooked and	perverse	generation." We have here	7, 133/ 25
of this crooked and	perverse	generation." Lo, how this	7, 136/ 10
none show before that	perverse	and faithless people till	7, 197/ 16
so answereth he these	perverse	and crooked malicious people	7, 197/ 18
set forth such a	pestilent	opinion against ourselves as	7, 111/ 23
deadly poison of their	pestilent	persuasion that would bring	7, 112/ 10
the people with his	pestilent	writing, to the inestimable	7, 113/ 21
open heresies and plain	pestilent	errors busily goeth about	7, 137/ 3
very surely that this	pestilent	opinion begun against purgatory	7, 170/ 6

is toward us very	pestilent	and pernicious, so is	7, 200/ 29
fond fellows, a few	pestilent	persons borne toward priesthood	7, 228/ 17
the blessed apostle Saint	Peter	, as appeareth in the	7, 185/ 30
plain words of Saint	Peter	that Christ at his	7, 186/ 32
except they deny Saint	Peter	, they cannot deny purgatory	7, 187/ 2
if they deny Saint	Peter	, we shall then allege	7, 187/ 3
by the apostle Saint	Peter	, by the writing of	7, 194/ 7
the delivery of Saint	Peter	out of prison the	7, 201/ 8
the words of Saint	Peter	, the sentence of Saint	7, 210/ 26
he meaneth, peradventure, the	Peter's	pence. But surely therein	7, 128/ 30
writers that say the	Peter's	pence were granted by	7, 128/ 33
was. And as for	Peter's	pence, if he mean	7, 129/ 8
him at another man's	petition	from a little pain	7, 201/ 13
And then if these	petitions	were once granted and	7, 117/ 28
into one foot. When	Pharaoh	, the king of Egypt	7, 145/ 3
spoke of the paynim	philosophers	: "Dicentes se esse sapientes	7, 194/ 14
and heal you; no	physic	will help our pain	7, 225/ 24
heads. You have your	physicians	with you that sometimes	7, 225/ 23
pearl, with which proud	picking	up both ye took	7, 224/ 8
cumbered you with a	piece	of his own words	7, 133/ 26
your old favor, any	piece	of your old love	7, 228/ 13
wot well, many more	pieces	of forty pence than	7, 124/ 17
and delivered hence by	pilgrimage	, almsdeed, and prayer, and	7, 202/ 30
with what alms, prayer,	pilgrimage	, or other good deed	7, 221/ 12
us with your prayers,	pilgrimages	, and other almsdeeds; and	7, 227/ 8
men do, spoil and	pill	the church, but he	7, 217/ 18
holy confessor and great	pillar	of Christ's church, Saint	7, 190/ 31
we loved so well,	pipe	, sing, and dance, and	7, 222/ 11
prisoners out of the	pit	or lake in which	7, 178/ 29
description of that dry	pit	of fire wherein there	7, 179/ 3
heat is in the	pit	where lacketh water, our	7, 179/ 5
Christian people: In most	piteous	wise continually calleth and	7, 111/ 2
dead. He deviseth a	piteous	bill of complaint and	7, 115/ 6
seem very benign and	piteous	is in very deed	7, 199/ 34
do good and be	piteous	to us that are	7, 200/ 13
for pity of some	piteous	sight or for weariness	7, 205/ 26
be angry, yet their	piteous	look and lamentable countenance	7, 219/ 8
marvel of the sore,	pithy	point wherewith he knitteth	7, 136/ 5
causes greatly to be	pitied	for their disease and	7, 119/ 19
of pity! For whoso	pitieth	not us, whom can	7, 225/ 4
charity and most tender	pity	for help, comfort, and	7, 111/ 3
late, under pretext of	pity	, made and put forth	7, 112/ 17
less intending than the	pity	that it pretendeth; nothing	7, 112/ 19
man could for very	pity	have found in his	7, 114/ 21
under the cloak of	pity	, sedition under the color	7, 114/ 34
that the world would	pity	one of us more	7, 119/ 7

so far from all	pity	as to suffer poor	7, 121/ 22
many more, the more	pity	it is, that could	7, 123/ 15
Lord of his high	pity	condescended and granted him	7, 177/ 10
that if God have	pity	upon one man for	7, 201/ 11
hearty prayer much more	pity	upon such as lie	7, 201/ 15
give alms, either for	pity	of some piteous sight	7, 205/ 26
goodness of your tender	pity	that we may be	7, 218/ 5
hearts and have some	pity	upon us. If ye	7, 225/ 2
alas the lack of	pity	! For whoso pitieth not	7, 225/ 4
us, whom can he	pity	? If ye pity the	7, 225/ 5
he pity? If ye	pity	the poor, there is	7, 225/ 5
our backs. If ye	pity	the blind, there is	7, 225/ 6
comfort come. If ye	pity	the lame, there is	7, 225/ 9
flame. Finally, if ye	pity	any man in pain	7, 225/ 11
you our pains and	pity	them in your hearts	7, 227/ 7
any tender point of	pity	, any regard of nature	7, 228/ 15
so, else is this	place	nothing for his purpose	7, 138/ 23
he so in every	place	, and also confessed and	7, 146/ 25
sore words have good	place	against himself. For this	7, 154/ 24
he meaneth in that	place	. For what should that	7, 160/ 21
beggars' bill. In one	place	, after that he hath	7, 164/ 13
the Apostles. In this	place	we let pass his	7, 164/ 21
no beggars in one	place	, prove thereby that there	7, 164/ 23
Set now to this	place	the other place of	7, 166/ 4
this place the other	place	of his in the	7, 166/ 4
as in the one	place	he showeth that all	7, 166/ 8
pain of this painful	place	, and bring you to	7, 169/ 3
neither purgatory can have	place	nor any penance need	7, 174/ 4
And therefore is this	place	of our temporal pain	7, 175/ 23
the scripture thus, that	place	alone is a far	7, 177/ 27
scripture, as in the	place	that we rehearsed you	7, 178/ 17
this holy prophet. Another	place	is there also in	7, 179/ 26
battle? Doth not this	place	of scripture so openly	7, 179/ 33
never the more give	place	to truth but stick	7, 183/ 34
souls. And in this	place	it is a world	7, 185/ 6
to avoid from this	place	of scripture. They say	7, 185/ 7
see yet another clear	place	and such as none	7, 185/ 29
beneath into the low	place	. And therefore in the	7, 186/ 12
places, nor into every	place	of hell, but only	7, 186/ 17
signification of that low	place	beneath in which the	7, 186/ 28
So that by this	place	ye see proved by	7, 186/ 31
Saint Paul in that	place	meant nothing of purgatory	7, 190/ 11
erudite books, expoundeth that	place	of Saint Paul to	7, 190/ 33
the Apostle in the	place	aforesaid wrote those words	7, 191/ 2
our Savior, in the	place	that we speak of	7, 192/ 23
purgatory. For none other	place	is there than this	7, 193/ 12

reason teacheth that the	place	in which some sins	7, 193/ 22
think that any one	place	of holy scripture is	7, 193/ 25
hanging. Which thing hath	place	also between the father	7, 200/ 3
prayer, can in this	place	of punishment anything relieve	7, 206/ 16
same translated from one	place	unto another. And over	7, 215/ 1
albeit that in this	place	no man can be	7, 219/ 7
there be any special	place	appointed for heaven, furthest	7, 220/ 31
the generalty our common	place	of pain appointed us	7, 221/ 7
of priests and religious	places	in every diocese, and	7, 126/ 18
although himself in some	places	forbore to take his	7, 146/ 19
in three or four	places	. And among other he	7, 150/ 13
purposely changed in many	places	the text with such	7, 161/ 28
and compare together two	places	of his beggars' bill	7, 164/ 13
be enough in other	places	. Another of his follies	7, 164/ 27
but also by many	places	in the Bible, and	7, 165/ 11
is plainer than the	places	which in the book	7, 179/ 28
beneath into the low	places	." Instead of which low	7, 186/ 14
Instead of which low	places	the English tongue hath	7, 186/ 15
into all these low	places	, nor into every place	7, 186/ 17
and purgatory. Which two	places	, because they be parts	7, 186/ 19
therefore are these two	places	among other taken and	7, 186/ 21
us in the low	places	under the ground. Albeit	7, 186/ 25
clerk Origen, in more	places	of his works than	7, 190/ 28
plain texts of more	places	than one, two, or	7, 193/ 27
told in so many	places	, so faithfully reported by	7, 203/ 4
the crafts, in other	places	of the realm there	7, 214/ 26
by changing of their	places	, but though there be	7, 220/ 31
as he thinketh, a	plain	and open reckoning, that	7, 115/ 22
churches, which is one	plain	lie to begin with	7, 123/ 1
he putteth as a	plain	, well known truth for	7, 123/ 24
people too have by	plain	parliaments confirmed them, and	7, 130/ 5
law, forasmuch as by	plain	statute the matter was	7, 133/ 2
six hundred pounds, the	plain	untruth of this point	7, 134/ 14
a mortuary, which by	plain	statute is declared to	7, 134/ 32
with open heresies and	plain	pestilent errors busily goeth	7, 137/ 3
can make ye the	plain	reckoning that the abbot	7, 139/ 16
to reverence) an open	plain	despite and contumely. Now	7, 164/ 9
him which indeed privet	plain	against him. For where	7, 165/ 4
murder and mischief and	plain	insurrection, whereof what would	7, 168/ 20
start out therewith into	plain	and open heresies. But	7, 172/ 3
Ezechias, but also by	plain	and evident texts. For	7, 178/ 18
clearly proved by the	plain	words of this holy	7, 179/ 25
the text be so	plain	that they can have	7, 180/ 10
but are by the	plain	and open words of	7, 183/ 21
is proved by divers	plain	texts of the Old	7, 183/ 32
not. Wherefore it appeareth	plain	that such prayer helpeth	7, 184/ 16

see proved by the	plain	words of Saint Peter	7, 186/ 32
the very words be	plain	and evident of themselves	7, 193/ 4
you purgatory by the	plain	texts of more places	7, 193/ 27
give you another so	plain	, as we suppose, and	7, 193/ 28
And yet many another	plain	text is there in	7, 194/ 23
you. For any one	plain	text of scripture sufficeth	7, 194/ 27
say, whereas we by	plain	scripture have proved you	7, 195/ 17
believed it for a	plain	truth that they have	7, 195/ 25
of the contrary for	plain	erroneous heretics, it is	7, 195/ 26
now since they be	plain	carnal, high hearted, and	7, 197/ 11
but it importeth also	plain	and open blasphemy. For	7, 198/ 23
words as imply so	plain	blasphemy against God's high	7, 199/ 4
against purgatory is a	plain	damnable heresy. Wherefore it	7, 207/ 32
contrary, and tell him	plain	there is no such	7, 208/ 27
Saint Matthew, and the	plain	sentence of our Savior	7, 210/ 27
them forth for as	plain	matters as though he	7, 212/ 22
already proved you very	plain	frantic folly) -- we	7, 213/ 20
this part is a	plain	lie. The other part	7, 214/ 19
that by his own	plain	agreement, added unto the	7, 217/ 16
plainly profess himself a	plain	and undoubted heretic. And	7, 217/ 19
question. For what is	plainer	than the places which	7, 179/ 27
contents thereof, well and	plainly	declaring what evil spirit	7, 114/ 27
untruth were not so	plainly	perceived, but that he	7, 120/ 17
he saith it out	plainly	, then will we tell	7, 158/ 30
godly devices. Will ye	plainly	perceive that he meaneth	7, 160/ 1
of, to know it	plainly	himself." % This thing put	7, 160/ 14
died and came hither,	plainly	declared unto us. And	7, 160/ 18
is to wit, either	plainly	to write against the	7, 161/ 19
fore-specified they go forth	plainly	against the faith and	7, 162/ 2
and it also appeareth	plainly	by Saint Jerome, Saint	7, 180/ 23
works than one, declareth	plainly	that the fore-remembered words	7, 190/ 29
So that ye may	plainly	perceive that this exposition	7, 191/ 3
whether we may not	plainly	prove you purgatory by	7, 191/ 10
of holy scripture so	plainly	proving purgatory and yet	7, 194/ 17
so manifestly and so	plainly	affirmeth. And yet many	7, 194/ 22
one text that so	plainly	proved it, as they	7, 195/ 11
So that there appeareth	plainly	by scripture that such	7, 203/ 18
some would yet say	plainly	that there were one	7, 207/ 1
and some would say	plainly	nay: let us now	7, 207/ 1
Wherefore it well and	plainly	appeareth, and every wise	7, 207/ 33
of his he saith	plainly	that there is none	7, 212/ 24
the same. Whereof it	plainly	followeth that his own	7, 217/ 10
he that will first	plainly	profess himself a plain	7, 217/ 18
showed it you so	plainly	that a child may	7, 217/ 28
falsehood under pretext of	plainness	, cruelty under the cloak	7, 114/ 34
here to continue the	plainness	of his reckoning, he	7, 124/ 25

our pain, nor no	plaster	cool our heat. Your	7, 225/ 24
wench be nice, and	play	the wanton, and make	7, 153/ 18
other this pageant is	played	, whereas through the realm	7, 131/ 14
honestly: this pageant once	played	and his beggars' bill	7, 148/ 2
at all, as Luther	playeth	with the godly epistle	7, 180/ 15
companions,	playfellows	, and friends -- and	7, 111/ 5
pain while ye be	playing	; our hot burning fire	7, 228/ 23
of question that the	plea	to be held upon	7, 133/ 3
wrongfully held him in	plea	in a spiritual court	7, 133/ 14
Hunne was kept in	plea	in the spiritual law	7, 134/ 30
general to confess their	plea	to be true, which	7, 135/ 26
that indictment and thereto	pleaded	that they were not	7, 135/ 25
your late neighbors and	pleasant	companions upon earth, and	7, 112/ 24
ours, which it may	please	you parcelmeal at your	7, 112/ 7
but that it might	please	the king to give	7, 116/ 15
underneath them if it	please	the king. For His	7, 140/ 15
reasons enough that should	please	the people's ears, wherewith	7, 149/ 4
to go about to	please	God with any good	7, 159/ 26
purgatory, yet if it	please	our Lord that at	7, 221/ 8
ye were glad to	please	us, ye bestowed much	7, 224/ 4
Which mind yet more	pleaseth	God than that a	7, 223/ 6
the clergy at their	pleasure	among the people. For	7, 116/ 17
offense again at their	pleasure	. And for to prove	7, 116/ 22
say so for his	pleasure	, or else shall it	7, 121/ 5
he may say his	pleasure	, but of truth he	7, 130/ 10
a fagot for their	pleasure	. The falsehood of this	7, 131/ 6
either lieth for his	pleasure	or else little wotteth	7, 131/ 29
lords at his own	pleasure	. And being as they	7, 140/ 17
beat him for his	pleasure	. Oh, the charity! But	7, 145/ 24
as declared that his	pleasure	was that they should	7, 146/ 17
hath caught a great	pleasure	to appose the king	7, 150/ 7
upon worldly delight and	pleasure	? Nay, nay, verily. But	7, 177/ 14
light mind and lewd	pleasure	to take a part	7, 178/ 7
for that joy and	pleasure	that their charity taketh	7, 185/ 5
he may do his	pleasure	, but observeth right good	7, 199/ 13
we have taken heavy	pleasure	. Yet would ye peradventure	7, 220/ 25
any part of his	pleasure	, but he had it	7, 221/ 1
one marriage, and more	pleasure	than fifteen, though every	7, 224/ 34
that we take great	pleasure	and greatly rejoice therein	7, 227/ 19
while ye be in	pleasure	and sporting: so mote	7, 228/ 24
the people and virtue	plenteous	in the church, yet	7, 215/ 16
living was well and	plenteously	provided for, as ye	7, 165/ 10
years in which was	plenty	of corn, the poor	7, 121/ 37
and thieves too, good	plenty	both then and always	7, 164/ 32
behold in what heavy	plight	we lie, your sloth	7, 218/ 16
and in good Christian	plight	, as how we might	7, 220/ 9

and assemble themselves in	plumps	and in great routs	7, 167/ 24
then of the French	pocks	, thirty year ago went	7, 120/ 35
as well in that	point	of infidelity as in	7, 118/ 22
So that in this	point	of the number of	7, 121/ 12
proof of the other	point	also -- that is	7, 121/ 16
he saith in this	point	untrue. Then goeth he	7, 122/ 20
no quarterage. And that	point	, albeit the ground be	7, 123/ 5
to teach you a	point	of reckoning and to	7, 124/ 10
man useth in this	point	, such useth he where	7, 130/ 23
finally for a special	point	he bringeth in Richard	7, 132/ 21
plain untruth of this	point	may every man soon	7, 134/ 15
beggars' proctor in this	point	hath made one loud	7, 134/ 28
of the sore, pithy	point	wherewith he knitteth up	7, 136/ 5
showeth also a high	point	of his wit, where	7, 138/ 24
thereof. And therefore this	point	was wisely written, ye	7, 138/ 33
it that of this	point	there was no mention	7, 146/ 14
the king in this	point	, to have in any	7, 153/ 26
at, as a special	point	and foundation of all	7, 154/ 21
treating of that one	point	which, though it specially	7, 169/ 10
little prick with the	point	. This way of theirs	7, 171/ 19
belief. And of this	point	was there never a	7, 172/ 10
he should use this	point	for a general rule	7, 174/ 17
say that in this	point	we do but guess	7, 177/ 22
the falling from that	point	refuse the strength and	7, 183/ 13
and will in this	point	for the maintenance of	7, 194/ 35
having in that only	point	some hardness of belief	7, 197/ 8
for them, in some	point	profitable and necessary for	7, 198/ 19
servant is in that	point	more favorable than is	7, 200/ 1
toucheth quickly the very	point	that there can none	7, 201/ 32
mad master in this	point	and deny these things	7, 203/ 8
And finally, for this	point	that the suffrages of	7, 203/ 24
contrary. And in this	point	may they have a	7, 203/ 31
to leave at this	point	, but step them forth	7, 206/ 20
as if he would	point	with his finger to	7, 208/ 10
feared the great high	point	that pricketh him now	7, 216/ 4
now the special high	point	of his wisdom, for	7, 216/ 34
purgatory. But in this	point	if ye so think	7, 220/ 28
our words in this	point	, ye may soon see	7, 226/ 33
remember us. If any	point	of your old favor	7, 228/ 12
of charity, any tender	point	of pity, any regard	7, 228/ 15
is that both those	points	be false. For both	7, 212/ 5
of one or two	points	of his especial wisdom	7, 213/ 22
heart against the deadly	poison	of their pestilent persuasion	7, 112/ 9
drift, always covering his	poison	under some taste of	7, 118/ 35
busily goeth about to	poison	and infect the world	7, 137/ 4
one blast of his	poisoned	sect against us silly	7, 172/ 16

he hath so thoroughly	poisoned	himself that he can	7, 188/ 33
come thence so deadly	poisoned	with sin that their	7, 189/ 32
the dregs of old	poisoned	heresies in which they	7, 211/ 11
purge themselves of those	poisoned	heresies wherewith they be	7, 211/ 17
world to see what	politic	devices he findeth against	7, 139/ 23
if these his high	politic	devices were once by	7, 155/ 3
Saint Gregory against priest	Pomerane	, Saint Chrysostom against Tyndale	7, 209/ 16
of Siena against priest	Pomerane's	wife. Now if they	7, 209/ 26
sore impaired by great	pomp	and inordinate living used	7, 171/ 23
carnal uncleanness, or worldly	pomp	and vanity used in	7, 171/ 26
torches, much in worldly	pomp	and high solemn ceremonies	7, 219/ 31
carried out with great	pomp	, whereof our Lord knoweth	7, 220/ 24
such wise repeat and	ponder	that your wisdoms may	7, 117/ 32
we feel, and therewith	ponder	, upon the other part	7, 170/ 4
his words and well	pondereth	his whole purpose and	7, 160/ 19
and half forgotten suppliants,	poor	prisoners of God, the	7, 111/ 6
presented unto you this	poor	book, this humble supplication	7, 112/ 6
upon earth, and now	poor	prisoners here. And albeit	7, 112/ 24
pretence of favor unto	poor	folk, a devilish desire	7, 115/ 2
of noyance both to	poor	and rich, priest, religious	7, 115/ 3
to be by the	poor	, sick, and sore beggars	7, 115/ 7
cause of all these	poor	beggars; both their increase	7, 115/ 11
some remedy for the	poor	beggars. Wherein he would	7, 117/ 16
remedy then for the	poor	beggars? He deviseth nor	7, 117/ 19
people and to the	poor	beggars. Which things we	7, 117/ 31
the name of the	poor	beggars, this is nothing	7, 118/ 34
good faith, as our	poor	brethren the beggars be	7, 119/ 18
number there was of	poor	sick folk in days	7, 120/ 22
that hath but a	poor	boil upon his finger	7, 121/ 9
for very constraint those	poor	sick folk die for	7, 121/ 17
all; for albeit that	poor	householders have these dear	7, 121/ 19
pity as to suffer	poor	, impotent persons die at	7, 121/ 22
keep and sustain the	poor	and sick beggars from	7, 121/ 31
able to sustain the	poor	and sick beggars from	7, 121/ 35
plenty of corn, the	poor	and sick beggars for	7, 121/ 37
goeth he to the	poor	freres. And there, as	7, 122/ 20
it, meaning besides such	poor	houses as rather ask	7, 123/ 3
rude rhetoric against the	poor	freres, beginning with such	7, 125/ 23
he forth against the	poor	freres with Danes and	7, 125/ 28
where he calleth the	poor	freres' alms an exaction	7, 130/ 24
wotteth that they have,	poor	men, no way to	7, 130/ 26
wise as we silly	poor	puling souls neither can	7, 136/ 31
charity borne toward the	poor	beggars. But forthwith he	7, 137/ 22
there be so many	poor	men and beggars. For	7, 138/ 7
there were but few	poor	people, and yet they	7, 138/ 8
saw the people give	poor	folk so fast their	7, 138/ 11

But now to the	poor	beggars. What remedy findeth	7, 142/ 3
he forth in the	poor	beggars' name. But we	7, 142/ 16
guesting of the best	poor	man and most gracious	7, 147/ 6
marry, yet shall the	poor	fool not need to	7, 152/ 20
gave alms to the	poor	freres? In good faith	7, 158/ 17
there were but few	poor	people and yet they	7, 164/ 17
at that time few	poor	people, nor that poor	7, 164/ 30
poor people, nor that	poor	people at that time	7, 164/ 30
of truth there were	poor	people and beggars, idle	7, 164/ 31
that here were many	poor	men, if they be	7, 165/ 24
men, if they be	poor	that have naught left	7, 165/ 25
that there were few	poor	folk and no beggars	7, 165/ 32
sixty thousand of the	poor	uplandish Lutherans in Almaine	7, 166/ 20
whence, at sight of	poor	Lazarus in Abraham's bosom	7, 179/ 7
he set by one	poor	drop of water. So	7, 179/ 12
be spoken of these	poor	imprisoned souls whom Christ	7, 179/ 15
priest pray for us	poor	souls here without he	7, 204/ 31
For as for to	poor	folk, a natural man	7, 205/ 25
But as for us	poor	souls past the world	7, 205/ 27
lewd gallant and a	poor	frere. Whom when the	7, 207/ 18
of begging for the	poor	intend and labor to	7, 215/ 10
we had bestowed upon	poor	folk for our own	7, 219/ 28
by mass-pennies and by	poor	men that may pray	7, 224/ 26
the leastwise with a	poor	man's alms. Ye would	7, 224/ 30
If ye pity the	poor	, there is none so	7, 225/ 5
there is none so	poor	as we, that have	7, 225/ 6
the rich glutton and	poor	needy Lazarus, and of	7, 226/ 30
crying out upon the	pope	that then was and	7, 128/ 27
realm tributary to the	pope	, wherein he meaneth, peradventure	7, 128/ 29
Ireland tributary to the	pope	and the See Apostolic	7, 129/ 1
the realm to the	pope	or make the land	7, 129/ 6
to the king, the	pope	made archbishop of Canterbury	7, 129/ 13
have heard, nor the	pope	none otherwise made him	7, 129/ 17
and confirmed by the	pope	, he would not of	7, 129/ 25
over this the blessed	pope	Saint Gregory in the	7, 190/ 34
out of which the	pope	might deliver any soul	7, 198/ 11
for their sin, the	pope	should rather, against God's	7, 198/ 16
For presupposed that the	pope	may deliver all souls	7, 198/ 24
throw it against the	pope	, but in very deed	7, 199/ 7
For as for the	pope	, whoso consider it well	7, 199/ 9
else if either the	pope	or God should always	7, 199/ 19
should God or the	pope	, as we somewhat have	7, 199/ 22
no more must the	pope	neither but if that	7, 200/ 12
the hatred of the	pope	and the clergy, then	7, 206/ 12
that neither priest nor	pope	nor any man else	7, 206/ 15
Ambrose, and that holy	pope	Saint Gregory, with Saint	7, 210/ 7

he saith that the	pope	may be bold in	7, 213/ 12
long ere ever any	pope	began. But forasmuch as	7, 213/ 15
a thing of the	pope's	own making and that	7, 177/ 34
were meet for the	pope's	office nor agreeable to	7, 199/ 25
parts may maintain it	populous	though the hundredth part	7, 151/ 20
would make the realm	populous	: then either are they	7, 152/ 10
to make the land	populous	. Yet marvel we much	7, 152/ 24
the clergy, nor their	possessions	, nor the freres' alms	7, 121/ 29
evil is the great	possessions	of the spirituality, and	7, 122/ 12
temporality hath given them	possessions	and give to the	7, 127/ 12
his complaint of the	possessions	of the clergy. Wherein	7, 142/ 35
cried out upon their	possessions	too. But this is	7, 143/ 2
devised to take their	possessions	out again. Howbeit, by	7, 143/ 10
people murmured at the	possessions	that then were given	7, 144/ 29
for any need the	possessions	of the priests to	7, 145/ 6
the church hath their	possessions	given them for causes	7, 148/ 22
and that if their	possessions	happen to be taken	7, 148/ 23
from the clergy their	possessions	, alleging matters at large	7, 148/ 32
use not well their	possessions	, and that therefore it	7, 148/ 34
it is not well	possible	for them to be	7, 178/ 11
nor it is not	possible	to find you any	7, 189/ 2
shall for any pain	possible	that we can suffer	7, 199/ 3
twenty shillings make a	pound	. But who can now	7, 124/ 26
mouths, paid six hundred	pounds	for him and his	7, 117/ 5
and bringeth it into	pounds	. "Summa totalis, 43,000	7, 124/ 23
as the five hundred	pounds	which he paid for	7, 131/ 24
is said, six hundred	pounds	for him and his	7, 133/ 17
much as six hundred	pounds	, the plain untruth of	7, 134/ 14
much as six hundred	pounds	. Now if this be	7, 134/ 24
two thousand four hundred	pounds	. We trust that the	7, 134/ 26
of, the six hundred	pounds	with which money he	7, 135/ 4
sickness, sorrow, pain, and	poverty	, so do we much	7, 119/ 19
but that all the	poverty	and beggary came into	7, 165/ 34
to this, that all	poverty	and beggary came into	7, 166/ 2
Where is your sword,	power	, crown, and dignity become	7, 127/ 32
shall not your sword,	power	, crown, dignity, and obedience	7, 155/ 13
shall not your sword,	power	, crown and dignity, and	7, 158/ 1
under him, his sword,	power	, crown, and dignity is	7, 158/ 7
honor and glory and	power	forever be to him	7, 184/ 24
they, procuring to their	power	that we should be	7, 225/ 33
and impotent in the	powers	that proceed from them	7, 226/ 20
the names of such	powers	, instruments, and members as	7, 226/ 25
infected with ugly great	pox	and leprosy; these beggars	7, 167/ 1
a hundred. All his	practice	in multiplication meddleth with	7, 139/ 9
he was punished by	praemunire	for his contempt committed	7, 116/ 28
he had sued a	praemunire	against a priest for	7, 116/ 31

a fine by the	praemunire	, and that thus hath	7, 131/ 25
Aleyn was in the	praemunire	pursued only by spiritual	7, 131/ 31
commenced an action of	praemunire	against a priest, he	7, 132/ 23
of heresy before the	praemunire	sued or thought upon	7, 132/ 25
was sued in the	praemunire	was nothing belonging to	7, 132/ 28
his suit of the	praemunire	, the bishop therefore did	7, 132/ 33
his suit of the	praemunire	was nothing worth in	7, 133/ 1
sued your writ of	praemunire	against a priest that	7, 133/ 13
much labor about the	praise	and commendation of that	7, 128/ 26
an exclamation in the	praise	and commendation of this	7, 142/ 15
creation. So that the	praise	and glory that is	7, 184/ 33
liking of their own	praise	in their alms given	7, 188/ 7
there preach to our	praise	with some fond fantasy	7, 220/ 16
his high wisdom is	praiseworthy	, and not worthy blame	7, 199/ 1
it labor lost to	pray	for all Christian souls	7, 114/ 23
doth another, but we	pray	and require you to	7, 119/ 10
so many, we shall	pray	you take patience while	7, 120/ 2
us; but we must	pray	God and you to	7, 153/ 22
us. Then shall we	pray	to God for your	7, 155/ 22
false folly pass and	pray	you to consider what	7, 165/ 31
into the Temple to	pray	. So that it may	7, 177/ 19
that any man shall	pray	for that.") This sin	7, 184/ 7
he would men should	pray	because that prayer to	7, 184/ 13
prove that when ye	pray	for all Christian souls	7, 185/ 13
souls ye mean to	pray	for our Lady's soul	7, 185/ 14
nor ye mean to	pray	for no souls but	7, 185/ 20
busily soever they should	pray	therefor. In which thing	7, 192/ 32
Wherefore did Saint Paul	pray	for all other Christian	7, 201/ 4
desire them all to	pray	for him also and	7, 201/ 5
guise and custom to	pray	for souls was instituted	7, 204/ 21
there will no priest	pray	for us poor souls	7, 204/ 31
now though the priests	pray	for us of their	7, 205/ 7
great fervor of heart	pray	for our benefactors incessantly	7, 205/ 18
priest one penny to	pray	for them? And yet	7, 206/ 5
exhorted the people to	pray	for all Christian souls	7, 210/ 16
full sadly and soberly	pray	for all Christian souls	7, 211/ 13
us to beseech and	pray	every man than to	7, 218/ 7
we sometimes our wives	pray	for us more warmly	7, 222/ 16
poor men that may	pray	for our souls. Our	7, 224/ 26
and how heartily we	pray	for you. And therefore	7, 227/ 26
duly served God and	prayed	for us, which we	7, 146/ 1
their daily Masses they	prayed	ever for all Christian	7, 204/ 13
and dead men's souls	prayed	for so long ere	7, 213/ 15
by the charitable alms,	prayer	, and good works of	7, 111/ 26
gracious help of your	prayer	, almsdeed, and other good	7, 112/ 31
the suffrages of their	prayer	in relief of us	7, 116/ 9

time in preaching and	prayer	. And then saith he	7, 127/ 15
their lives in fasting,	prayer	and preaching, and studying	7, 147/ 21
then shall fasting and	prayer	be neglected; then shall	7, 168/ 8
in the world in	prayer	and other good virtuous	7, 177/ 7
of the devout remembrance,	prayer	, alms, and sacrifice to	7, 179/ 29
we find by the	prayer	and suffrages of good	7, 180/ 1
or in despair, any	prayer	after made can never	7, 184/ 10
should pray because that	prayer	to such souls may	7, 184/ 13
appeareth plain that such	prayer	helpeth only for purgatory	7, 184/ 16
mind in time of	prayer	, or some surreption and	7, 188/ 5
satisfaction from pain into	prayer	, almsdeed, or other good	7, 198/ 18
another, nor that the	prayer	nor alms nor other	7, 200/ 24
the church made continual	prayer	and intercession for him	7, 201/ 9
man's humble and hearty	prayer	much more pity upon	7, 201/ 15
good men with their	prayer	labor to pull thee	7, 201/ 28
doubt but that the	prayer	of any member of	7, 202/ 14
by pilgrimage, almsdeed, and	prayer	, and especially by the	7, 202/ 31
fruit both of the	prayer	of the one and	7, 205/ 11
benefit of his own	prayer	made both for the	7, 205/ 13
alms and of double	prayer	also: that is to	7, 205/ 15
to wit, both the	prayer	of the priest that	7, 205/ 15
too, and also the	prayer	of us which with	7, 205/ 17
any man's alms or	prayer	, can in this place	7, 206/ 16
purgatory, and that his	prayer	and good works wrought	7, 207/ 4
because thereof used much	prayer	and alms for them	7, 207/ 6
you clear that your	prayer	may do us good	7, 217/ 28
your charitable alms and	prayer	. And in this part	7, 218/ 6
wisdom. Send hither your	prayer	, send hither your alms	7, 219/ 15
him with what alms,	prayer	, pilgrimage, or other good	7, 221/ 12
if God accept the	prayer	after his own favor	7, 227/ 27
he prayeth with, our	prayer	must needs be profitable	7, 227/ 28
his grace. And our	prayer	is for you so	7, 227/ 30
both by the private	prayers	of good virtuous people	7, 111/ 18
your devotion and their	prayers	. So that ye may	7, 119/ 14
the help of good	prayers	for keeping the land	7, 151/ 14
finally the merits and	prayers	of other good folks	7, 175/ 14
great respect as the	prayers	and intercessions made for	7, 199/ 14
Whereof serveth also the	prayers	that every man prayeth	7, 201/ 3
him for other men's	prayers	? And think ye that	7, 201/ 11
take profit by your	prayers	. For there will no	7, 202/ 13
intercessions and your good	prayers	and almsdeed done for	7, 202/ 25
the church and the	prayers	of good Christian people	7, 203/ 25
customably recommended in their	prayers	all Christian souls to	7, 203/ 34
or say that the	prayers	or good works of	7, 206/ 30
and with their daily	prayers	and almsdeed done for	7, 210/ 20
for you, with our	prayers	added thereto for your	7, 219/ 22

help us with your	prayers	, pilgrimages, and other almsdeeds	7, 227/ 8
They carry up our	prayers	to God and good	7, 227/ 23
prayers that every man	prayeth	for other? Wherefore did	7, 201/ 4
of the priest that	prayeth	for us, which commonly	7, 205/ 16
for us, which commonly	prayeth	for him too, and	7, 205/ 16
his labor now that	prayeth	for one whom he	7, 207/ 9
is none and therefore	prayeth	for none, if his	7, 207/ 11
borne toward him that	prayeth	and the affection that	7, 227/ 28
the affection that he	prayeth	with, our prayer must	7, 227/ 28
our malicious mortal enemies,	praying	God of his grace	7, 218/ 2
of men's souls and	preach	and minister the sacraments	7, 154/ 4
day; reverently hear him	preach	in the pulpit, and	7, 154/ 9
this many years to	preach	the Gospel of Christ	7, 159/ 7
what gospel shall they	preach	? Not your old Gospel	7, 159/ 18
apostles and bade them	preach	his Gospel to every	7, 185/ 15
that he bade them	preach	to oxen and cows	7, 185/ 17
month's mind and there	preach	to our praise with	7, 220/ 16
have said that he	preached	because he would live	7, 146/ 22
shall the Gospel be	preached	. Then shall we have	7, 155/ 20
shall the Gospel be	preached	. "Yea, marry that, that	7, 159/ 4
we say, always thus	preached	. Why saith he now	7, 159/ 14
the Gospel should be	preached	? Who should then be	7, 159/ 15
was wont to be	preached	unto you. And he	7, 159/ 19
shall begin to be	preached	, and yet not begin	7, 159/ 21
not begin to be	preached	among you till the	7, 159/ 21
that shall then be	preached	? What gospel but Luther's	7, 159/ 23
that then shall be	preached	, whereof he boasteth now	7, 159/ 33
their own false gospels	preached	, as ye may perceive	7, 162/ 21
shall the Gospel be	preached	. " And therefore this is	7, 162/ 22
shall the Gospel be	preached	. " And in the meantime	7, 163/ 17
shall the gospel be	preached	, and then shall we	7, 166/ 6
might have that gospel	preached	, as they say they	7, 166/ 13
and their own gospel	preached	, then hope they to	7, 166/ 27
after their gospel once	preached	and received, be found	7, 166/ 31
shall the Gospel be	preached	, then shall beggars and	7, 168/ 1
shall false heresies be	preached	; then shall the sacraments	7, 168/ 6
all Christian souls and	preached	for purgatory: so doth	7, 210/ 17
should then be these	preachers	? He meaneth not that	7, 159/ 16
way. For when the	preachers	of the faith and	7, 162/ 18
much he more earnestly	preacheth	upon the king in	7, 153/ 26
spend their time in	preaching	and prayer. And then	7, 127/ 14
beggars' proctor; nor such	preaching	of reformation and amendment	7, 137/ 1
fell somewhere to false	preaching	-- yet neither did	7, 146/ 25
in fasting, prayer and	preaching	, and studying about the	7, 147/ 21
none other but the	preaching	of the very whole	7, 161/ 9
For the teaching and	preaching	of all which things	7, 161/ 14

is to wit, the	preaching	of the right faith	7, 162/ 24
in comparison of the	preaching	of the Catholic faith	7, 163/ 8
gospel and Tyndale's testament,	preaching	the destruction of Christ's	7, 166/ 15
once after that the	preaching	of Luther's gospel and	7, 167/ 5
their faces, by the	precept	that God gave to	7, 146/ 10
he call it a	precept	, as he doth, and	7, 147/ 27
bitter Passion, by his	precious	blood wherewith he consecrated	7, 179/ 16
honored by Christ's own	precious	person and testified by	7, 181/ 24
this foundation gold, silver,	precious	stones, wood, hay, or	7, 187/ 11
silver, or such fine	precious	stones, as when they	7, 187/ 20
toward our relief the	precious	treasure of our comfort	7, 199/ 17
is there not so	precise	provision made against all	7, 214/ 15
whom they rejected, and	preferred	Stephen. And that this	7, 129/ 27
and pain both, without	prejudice	of his righteousness --	7, 174/ 10
against bishops, abbots, priors,	prelates	, and priests, so would	7, 148/ 6
set first upon spiritual	prelates	. But shortly thereupon they	7, 149/ 18
miracles wrought in his	presence	, would wax the worse	7, 197/ 2
and releasing of our	present	pains, yet such is	7, 112/ 32
not only for this	present	time but also for	7, 113/ 6
sight maketh of the	present	sorrow that they see	7, 120/ 31
the commons in that	present	parliament assembled. And these	7, 130/ 19
not one spiritual man	present	. But such truth as	7, 130/ 22
all the lords spiritual	present	with him and the	7, 140/ 12
our Savior Christ, the	present	painful pangs that we	7, 170/ 3
only loss of this	present	life far under the	7, 176/ 33
God was more effectually	present	and assistant unto the	7, 181/ 7
shall be after this	present	life. Then wotteth every	7, 193/ 33
only procure to be	presented	unto you this poor	7, 112/ 6
be able so to	preserve	it with generation, but	7, 151/ 24
such forgiveness as should	preserve	him from hell. But	7, 177/ 2
whose goodness they be	preserved	in peace, and were	7, 128/ 18
and thereby keepeth and	preserveth	them from pain everlasting	7, 175/ 30
pain invisible among the	press	, and made to look	7, 220/ 23
beggars' proctor so arrogantly	presumeth	in his bill to	7, 133/ 28
careless to continue therein,	presuming	upon that thing that	7, 174/ 33
occasion of damnation, which	presuming	upon such easy short	7, 199/ 28
to have so much	presumption	and so little wit	7, 137/ 6
and governance, with arrogant	presumption	to meddle with every	7, 167/ 18
boldness of sin and	presumption	of easy remission, much	7, 175/ 32
lame, but such bold	presumptuous	beggars as he is	7, 166/ 33
but that such bold	presumptuous	beggars will, if ye	7, 167/ 21
this beggars' proctor so	presumptuously	telleth him, His Grace	7, 141/ 15
light than reason, yet	presupposed	the immortality of man's	7, 173/ 17
and open blasphemy. For	presupposed	that the pope may	7, 198/ 23
scripture. Which two things	presupposed	, how could any man	7, 212/ 4
the realm. After this,	presupposing	as though he had	7, 115/ 26

supplication, and under the	pretence	of favor unto poor	7, 115/ 2
good as they falsely	pretend	. For whereas they cloak	7, 171/ 21
these heretics would therefore	pretend	that Saint Paul in	7, 190/ 10
hundred year, that ever	pretended	themselves so troubled for	7, 131/ 19
the pity that it	pretendeth	; nothing minding the weal	7, 112/ 19
such beggars as he	pretendeth	to speak for --	7, 120/ 7
well sped, yet he	pretendeth	nothing in visage but	7, 213/ 26
they join a proud	pretense	of learning, they fall	7, 194/ 13
which of late, under	pretext	of pity, made and	7, 112/ 17
else but falsehood under	pretext	of plainness, cruelty under	7, 114/ 33
that he maketh his	pretext	, as he doth indeed	7, 152/ 31
alms themselves, and under	pretext	of reformation (bearing every	7, 167/ 26
shall say shall under	pretext	of magnifying his mercy	7, 174/ 6
devils' proctors as under	pretext	of begging for the	7, 215/ 10
man would say, little	pretty	peccadilians? Verily, by this	7, 161/ 8
that good Catholic king	prevented	, withstood, overthrew, and punished	7, 143/ 26
behind him a little	prick	with the point. This	7, 171/ 19
of thorns as will	prick	their hands through a	7, 203/ 22
great high point that	pricketh	him now -- lest	7, 216/ 4
to poor and rich,	priest	, religious, and layman, prince	7, 115/ 3
a praemunire against a	priest	for suing him in	7, 116/ 32
that justly punish a	priest	by the temporal law	7, 117/ 12
faults that any lewd	priest	or frere doth, all	7, 126/ 27
any man trouble a	priest	for any temporal suit	7, 131/ 4
for indicting of a	priest	. So that his lie	7, 131/ 20
of praemunire against a	priest	, he had been yet	7, 132/ 23
of praemunire against a	priest	that wrongfully held him	7, 133/ 14
weeneth that forthwith every	priest	, monk, and frere hath	7, 156/ 11
that there will no	priest	pray for us poor	7, 204/ 31
And then taketh the	priest	benefit of his own	7, 205/ 12
the prayer of the	priest	that prayeth for us	7, 205/ 16
man should give a	priest	one penny to pray	7, 206/ 5
their purpose that neither	priest	nor pope nor any	7, 206/ 15
Huskin, Saint Gregory against	priest	Pomerane, Saint Chrysostom against	7, 209/ 16
Catherine of Siena against	priest	Pomerane's wife. Now if	7, 209/ 26
them since they take	priesthood	for no sacrament: yet	7, 204/ 36
pestilent persons borne toward	priesthood	, religion, and your Christian	7, 228/ 18
other ghostly suffrages of	priests	, religious, and folk of	7, 111/ 19
priors, deacons, archdeacons, suffragans,	priests	, monks, canons, freres, pardoners	7, 115/ 14
profit goeth to the	priests	. What remedy then for	7, 117/ 18
taken the reckoning of	priests	and religious places in	7, 126/ 18
And all virtuous, good	priests	and religious folk he	7, 127/ 13
reign upon, because that	priests	have no wives. And	7, 127/ 34
that many folk indict	priests	of rape at the	7, 131/ 8
such that so procured	priests	to be indicted, how	7, 131/ 12
years as there be	priests	indicted in few years	7, 131/ 16

they be profitable to	priests	. What remedy then? Give	7, 142/ 6
the possessions of the	priests	to be sold, but	7, 145/ 7
prince idolater to the	priests	of his idols. Yet	7, 145/ 12
so, then were the	priests	in the Old Law	7, 146/ 12
duties unpaid unto the	priests	. And this good Christian	7, 146/ 31
them, and yet the	priests	well beaten too. He	7, 146/ 33
abbots, priors, prelates, and	priests	, so would he then	7, 148/ 7
men!" This matter that	priests	must needs have wives	7, 150/ 11
as for the good	priests	and good religious whose	7, 153/ 7
by the marriages of	priests	, monks, and friars be	7, 156/ 34
they had always their	priests	, whose living was well	7, 165/ 9
good, that then the	priests	be very cruel that	7, 204/ 27
albeit that of Luther's	priests	we can have none	7, 204/ 34
nor make no very	priests	among them since they	7, 204/ 36
yet of good Christian	priests	we find great relief	7, 205/ 1
But now though the	priests	pray for us of	7, 205/ 7
which they owe to	priests	would make you believe	7, 206/ 2
that they rather hate	priests	for hatred of Christ's	7, 206/ 7
purgatory for hatred of	priests	. Which thing, though it	7, 206/ 8
tell the people the	priests'	faults, and for the	7, 141/ 26
the clergy and sell	priests'	heads as good cheap	7, 144/ 6
priest, religious, and layman,	prince	, lord, and people, as	7, 115/ 4
virtuous mind of the	prince	. Whose high goodness must	7, 128/ 12
and rebellion against their	prince	. And therefore every child	7, 128/ 15
and rebellion against the	prince	, by whose goodness they	7, 128/ 18
as a most virtuous	prince	useth for to do	7, 135/ 27
likewise as that royal	prince	, his virtuous nobles, and	7, 143/ 30
Christ than had that	prince	idolater to the priests	7, 145/ 12
His Highness as a	prince	of excellent erudition, virtue	7, 162/ 31
he useth toward his	prince	and sovereign lord (whose	7, 164/ 7
every one were a	prince	or a princess of	7, 224/ 35
temporal; whereas the good	princes	past have granted, and	7, 130/ 3
that the good Christian	princes	of the Christian realm	7, 145/ 10
gentlemen, kings, lords, and	princes	, and complain that they	7, 148/ 9
side, whoso will advise	princes	or lay people to	7, 148/ 31
stretched unto the temporal	princes	that they were fain	7, 149/ 19
a prince or a	princess	of a realm. Finally	7, 224/ 35
against the clergy, a	principal	part of his excellent	7, 150/ 14
Christ prove you our	principal	purpose, that is to	7, 193/ 2
soon after out in	print	the dialogue of Frere	7, 161/ 31
his bead-roll bishops, abbots,	priors	, deacons, archdeacons, suffragans, priests	7, 115/ 13
Highness against bishops, abbots,	priors	, prelates, and priests, so	7, 148/ 6
and committed to bishop's	prison	; where he saith that	7, 117/ 1
world knoweth, murder in	prison	that honest merchant Richard	7, 133/ 12
he came out of	prison	benefice upon benefice to	7, 134/ 23
accomplices murdered him in	prison	; for thereof is the	7, 135/ 1

they were in a	prison	of punishment. And in	7, 178/ 32
Saint Peter out of	prison	the church made continual	7, 201/ 8
for debt kept in	prison	, and that his charity	7, 208/ 25
there is no such	prison	at all as he	7, 208/ 28
half forgotten suppliants, poor	prisoners	of God, the silly	7, 111/ 6
earth, and now poor	prisoners	here. And albeit that	7, 112/ 24
brought out thy bound	prisoners	out of the pit	7, 178/ 29
he calleth them the	prisoners	of God, it is	7, 178/ 33
brought out thy bound	prisoners	out of the lake	7, 179/ 14
appeareth clearly that those	prisoners	whom he brought out	7, 179/ 22
relieved both by the	private	prayers of good virtuous	7, 111/ 18
they find. But he	privet	you that the clergy	7, 138/ 6
When the beggars' proctor	privet	any such, ye may	7, 158/ 18
for him that nothing	privet	his purpose. For in	7, 164/ 28
for him which indeed	privet	plain against him. For	7, 165/ 4
doctors bear witness, well	privet	our purpose for purgatory	7, 194/ 24
and in reproving purgatory	privet	himself an infidel; since	7, 217/ 26
to us. Finis. Cum	privilegio		7, 228/ 30
of England, besides tithes,	privy	tithes, probates of testaments	7, 115/ 19
never could be so	privy	to the freres' reckoning	7, 122/ 24
first, it seemeth very	probable	and likely that the	7, 176/ 21
confirmed, not only by	probable	reason taken of the	7, 178/ 16
Testament, then having no	probable	reason for their part	7, 183/ 33
besides tithes, privy tithes,	probates	of testaments and offerings	7, 115/ 19
in the powers that	proceed	from them, but have	7, 226/ 20
the long suit and	process	that after followed thereupon	7, 129/ 32
were all his painted	process	, ye wot well, nothing	7, 139/ 21
one part of his	process	ever impugneth another. For	7, 152/ 3
Wherein, like a beggar's	proctor	he goeth forth so	7, 119/ 27
rebellion as the beggars'	proctor	and his fellows, whatsoever	7, 128/ 22
not as the beggars'	proctor	writeth for a false	7, 129/ 28
which the bold beggars'	proctor	so arrogantly presumeth in	7, 133/ 28
tell that the beggars'	proctor	in this point hath	7, 134/ 28
mouth of the beggars'	proctor	; nor such preaching of	7, 137/ 1
to be a beggars'	proctor	, that can so prowl	7, 139/ 19
the clergy. This beggar's	proctor	would fain show himself	7, 140/ 6
Parliament as this beggars'	proctor	so presumptuously telleth him	7, 141/ 14
invention of this beggars'	proctor	, that he feigneth the	7, 141/ 18
What remedy findeth their	proctor	for them? To make	7, 142/ 4
much wit as their	proctor	lacketh, they had liefer	7, 142/ 18
betimes what this beggars'	proctor	meaneth by this commandment	7, 147/ 22
thing that this beggars'	proctor	complaineth upon and would	7, 148/ 18
now doth this beggars'	proctor	, we would give you	7, 149/ 1
temporalty if this beggars'	proctor	have his malicious supplication	7, 149/ 33
insight that this beggars'	proctor	hath in the broad	7, 150/ 32
sacraments as this beggars'	proctor	laboreth to bring about	7, 154/ 29

such. When the beggars'	proctor	privet any such, ye	7, 158/ 18
which things, this beggars'	proctor	, or rather the devil's	7, 161/ 14
or rather the devil's	proctor	, with other beggars that	7, 161/ 15
this calleth this beggars'	proctor	the king's one and	7, 163/ 1
heretics, which this beggars'	proctor	saith that he will	7, 163/ 4
see what the beggars'	proctor	meant by his proper	7, 164/ 5
And therefore this beggars'	proctor	, or rather the proctor	7, 167/ 32
proctor, or rather the	proctor	of hell, should have	7, 167/ 32
example than this beggars'	proctor	, which was so far	7, 172/ 11
Now if the beggars'	proctor	, or Tyndale or Luther	7, 177/ 21
For albeit this beggars'	proctor	saith that right wise	7, 177/ 29
yet said the wise	proctor	of beggars that wise	7, 208/ 4
Tyndale and this beggars'	proctor	and a few such	7, 208/ 18
Basil against the beggars'	proctor	. Now if our enemies	7, 209/ 18
thus where the beggars'	proctor	writeth that wise men	7, 213/ 1
they be also our	proctors	and beg in our	7, 119/ 12
means of such devils'	proctors	as under pretext of	7, 215/ 9
take ease, but only	procure	to be presented unto	7, 112/ 5
and nothing intend to	procure	his punishment -- which	7, 113/ 31
cease to solicit and	procure	all that they can	7, 149/ 11
of all-thing in especial,	procure	us the suffrages and	7, 227/ 9
any such that so	procured	priests to be indicted	7, 131/ 12
which cruel persons so	procuring	, not the diminishment of	7, 112/ 12
as cruel as they,	procuring	to their power that	7, 225/ 33
that will first plainly	profess	himself a plain and	7, 217/ 19
saith that therein the	profit	goeth to the priests	7, 117/ 18
to have had the	profit	of their loss, till	7, 149/ 22
be profitable. But that	profit	can no man take	7, 184/ 14
and all to the	profit	and edifying of the	7, 190/ 9
there can none take	profit	of other men's good	7, 201/ 33
state cannot take the	profit	of other men's merits	7, 202/ 4
be able to take	profit	by your prayers. For	7, 202/ 13
member of Christendom may	profit	any other that it	7, 202/ 15
much more good and	profit	upon all sides. For	7, 205/ 10
upon yourself an inestimable	profit	, let never any slothful	7, 227/ 34
worse, because they be	profitable	to priests. What remedy	7, 142/ 6
such souls may be	profitable	. But that profit can	7, 184/ 14
wisdom seeth it most	profitable	for help and relief	7, 197/ 26
them, in some point	profitable	and necessary for the	7, 198/ 19
prayer must needs be	profitable	, for we stand sure	7, 227/ 29
verified and well and	profitably	applied unto such things	7, 190/ 14
and all such other	profits	as rise unto the	7, 122/ 14
the king's most noble	progenitor	King Henry the Fifth	7, 143/ 20
people of your noble	progenitors	, ancient Britons, ever stood	7, 125/ 27
a while in the	progress	he proveth himself a	7, 137/ 27
of their own that	prohibit	them to sell their	7, 214/ 9

already against their former	promise	first rejected reason and	7, 210/ 32
have spoken and what	promise	you have made us	7, 228/ 9
appear and your fair	promise	be kept. Now, dear	7, 228/ 10
his satisfaction, he was	promised	by the prophet not	7, 177/ 17
king's crown and dignity,	promoted	him forthwith, benefice upon	7, 117/ 8
pardon he was immediately	promoted	by the captains of	7, 133/ 19
death of Richard Hunne,	promoted	Doctor Horsey with benefice	7, 134/ 13
like offense, seeing the	promotions	that fell to such	7, 133/ 22
like offense, seeing the	promotions	that fall to such	7, 136/ 8
bare word for the	proof	. And in good faith	7, 121/ 15
be put to the	proof	of the other point	7, 121/ 16
and thereof is there	proof	enough. Now if he	7, 128/ 35
man useth as a	proof	thereof that the spirituality	7, 130/ 12
And for the further	proof	that the King's Highness	7, 141/ 13
should need any other	proof	in this world to	7, 170/ 24
is a far better	proof	for purgatory than ever	7, 177/ 27
further thing for the	proof	of purgatory to stop	7, 183/ 27
is enough to the	proof	of any truth. Now	7, 193/ 26
so evident for the	proof	of purgatory, as none	7, 193/ 29
scripture sufficeth for the	proof	of any truth, except	7, 194/ 28
heretics, it is a	proof	full and sufficient for	7, 195/ 27
had sufficient revelation and	proof	of purgatory, except such	7, 196/ 17
Damascene) none other manner	proof	than that all Christendom	7, 203/ 27
shall we peruse his	proofs	and in such wise	7, 118/ 5
ground of all his	proofs	, ye shall find in	7, 118/ 11
forasmuch as all his	proofs	be especially grounded upon	7, 120/ 4
he thinketh, by a	proper	invention likely to speed	7, 144/ 17
proctor meant by his	proper	invented riddle, by which	7, 164/ 5
blessed spirits, our own	proper	good angels. Whom when	7, 227/ 18
these words to be	properly	by Saint Paul spoken	7, 190/ 16
these words to be	properly	spoken by Christ, "Ego	7, 190/ 17
of clear and lightsome	prophecies	, lose among them great	7, 182/ 4
given him by the	prophet	, but only for the	7, 176/ 23
him warning by the	prophet	that he should live	7, 176/ 30
was promised by the	prophet	not only that he	7, 177/ 17
the words of the	prophet	Zachary: "Tu quoque in	7, 178/ 26
that they whom the	prophet	there speaketh of were	7, 178/ 30
these words of the	prophet	Zachary, "Thou hast brought	7, 179/ 13
words of this holy	prophet	. Another place is there	7, 179/ 25
the law of his	prophet	Moses, than unto the	7, 181/ 8
the Kings, by the	prophet	Zachary, by the holy	7, 194/ 5
example of Jonas the	prophet	, that he would none	7, 197/ 16
the words of the	prophet	Zachary, the faith of	7, 210/ 25
fail to flower and	prosper	in riches and worldly	7, 168/ 32
the color of counsel,	proud	arrogance under the name	7, 115/ 1
yet find in their	proud	heart to give over	7, 183/ 31

thereof and cannot for	proud	heart take their fault	7, 184/ 29
while they join a	proud	pretense of learning, they	7, 194/ 13
mouths of all the	proud	, high hearted, malicious heretics	7, 195/ 30
simple ground of his	proud	supplication, and ye perceive	7, 217/ 22
with pearl, with which	proud	picking up both ye	7, 224/ 8
our backs, and those	proud	, pearled pastes hang hot	7, 224/ 14
so faithless and so	proudly	curious that he looketh	7, 196/ 34
half, he then, to	prove	the two-hundredth part of	7, 115/ 28
intendeth he thereby to	prove	and conclude that since	7, 115/ 34
pleasure. And for to	prove	that it is always	7, 116/ 22
ears. And for to	prove	it with, bear you	7, 125/ 2
better from him, and	prove	of whom he heard	7, 135/ 13
the mean season, to	prove	him both false and	7, 158/ 31
look how that would	prove	. Which if it succeed	7, 162/ 14
beggars in one place,	prove	thereby that there were	7, 164/ 23
should need now to	prove	purgatory to Christian men	7, 170/ 14
book of Sapience, and	prove	themselves insipients. And likewise	7, 181/ 31
wise way might they	prove	that when ye pray	7, 185/ 13
and the fire shall	prove	what manner of thing	7, 187/ 13
is: the fire shall	prove	and declare. For here	7, 188/ 15
we may not plainly	prove	you purgatory by the	7, 191/ 10
those words of Christ	prove	you our principal purpose	7, 193/ 1
malice of the man	proved	the devil true. For	7, 114/ 24
as though he had	proved	it that the clergy	7, 115/ 27
it he had therefore	proved	it, he runneth forth	7, 126/ 23
and he there well	proved	naught and his books	7, 133/ 6
they there saw him	proved	. Now goeth he further	7, 133/ 9
if it have so	proved	already by those uplandish	7, 149/ 14
before and have also	proved	you that his bill	7, 155/ 25
hath it ever hitherto	proved	, that never was there	7, 172/ 4
the last always he	proved	himself in some part	7, 172/ 6
than well and surely	proved	, thereto may we well	7, 177/ 24
these heretics purgatory clearly	proved	by the plain words	7, 179/ 24
choice of the church	proved	holy scripture, though the	7, 180/ 31
see so manifestly purgatory	proved	that none heretic, as	7, 183/ 19
but when it is	proved	by divers plain texts	7, 183/ 32
our purpose be not	proved	by good and substantial	7, 184/ 1
this place ye see	proved	by the plain words	7, 186/ 32
truth. Now have we	proved	you purgatory by the	7, 193/ 26
ye see purgatory clearly	proved	by the very scripture	7, 194/ 4
called themselves wise they	proved	stark fools). Now if	7, 194/ 16
text that so plainly	proved	it, as they might	7, 195/ 11
by plain scripture have	proved	you purgatory, yet if	7, 195/ 18
in no wise be	proved	, and that some would	7, 206/ 34
as ye see double	proved	, to believe that there	7, 208/ 3
purgatory could not be	proved	by scripture. And yet	7, 211/ 28

purgatory could not be	proved	by scripture, and affirmed	7, 212/ 1
For both is purgatory	proved	by scripture, and the	7, 212/ 6
making; whereas we have	proved	you by scripture that	7, 213/ 13
whereof we have already	proved	you very plain frantic	7, 213/ 20
have heard, and hath	proved	his purpose with such	7, 213/ 29
grounds as we have	proved	false, but also layeth	7, 213/ 30
by good reason, and	proved	by the scripture of	7, 217/ 33
the people. Which he	proveth	by that he saith	7, 126/ 12
in the progress he	proveth	himself a very stark	7, 137/ 27
sure ere ever he	provide	work for them, or	7, 156/ 14
first more need to	provide	houses to dwell in	7, 157/ 29
of his special goodness	provide	some special way for	7, 197/ 10
doth his great goodness	provide	that such apparitions, revelations	7, 197/ 31
what remedy the statutes	provide	and for whom, he	7, 216/ 2
God in that law	provided	them much larger living	7, 146/ 15
that thing once well	provided	for, there will enough	7, 157/ 32
was well and plenteously	provided	for, as ye may	7, 165/ 10
living far more largely	provided	for than any part	7, 165/ 15
in other countries is	provided	for well enough, both	7, 215/ 17
And for this they	provided	that if any more	7, 216/ 9
much wit, circumspection, and	providence	in the pursuit of	7, 137/ 16
marked but he, he	provideth	wisely that no man	7, 137/ 29
holy scripture so plainly	proving	purgatory and yet themselves	7, 194/ 17
of this special high	provision	. This bill putteth he	7, 142/ 16
be sold, but made	provision	for them besides, and	7, 145/ 7
lands still against the	provision	thereof. And then saith	7, 213/ 32
there not so precise	provision	made against all sales	7, 214/ 15
refused, to make better	provision	while ye live than	7, 219/ 26
or no that now	provoke	you to break it	7, 204/ 24
proctor, that can so	prowl	about and can tell	7, 139/ 19
the corpse the selfsame	psalms	sung that ye sing	7, 204/ 16
then shall the whole	psalter	of David, the very	7, 182/ 3
another verse in the	psalter	also, though the same	7, 190/ 18
fain for bursting to	puff	out one blast of	7, 172/ 15
as we silly poor	puling	souls neither can devise	7, 136/ 31
of likelihood that would	pull	it out thence again	7, 144/ 25
their prayer labor to	pull	thee forward, it will	7, 201/ 28
hedging gloves ere they	pull	it out. And finally	7, 203/ 23
deny it not, yet	pull	they many a simple	7, 206/ 25
men's goods to be	pulled	from them by force	7, 149/ 6
For they, to get	pulled	from the clergy the	7, 171/ 12
to them if they	pulled	the land from men	7, 215/ 25
now when the church	pulleth	not away the land	7, 216/ 23
him preach in the	pulpit	, and then bid him	7, 154/ 10
also who that justly	punish	a priest by the	7, 117/ 12
his goodness will perpetually	punish	the fault after the	7, 173/ 22

any of them be	punished	anything by the temporal	7, 116/ 18
after that he was	punished	by praemunire for his	7, 116/ 28
prevented, withstood, overthrew, and	punished	by many of them	7, 143/ 26
and sustained there, were	punished	and purged by pain	7, 173/ 2
the damned souls be	punished	. This much have we	7, 186/ 29
us, that after temporal	punishment	and purging here he	7, 113/ 1
peril of exquisite painful	punishment	, yet we both might	7, 113/ 18
the peril of any	punishment	for his unhappy deed	7, 113/ 27
intend to procure his	punishment	-- which we rather	7, 113/ 31
there will no such	punishment	serve against the spirituality	7, 117/ 11
high courts? And what	punishment	hath he for it	7, 133/ 16
spiritual jurisdiction for the	punishment	of heretics and burning	7, 142/ 24
heretics, for whose just	punishment	these folk that are	7, 142/ 31
And yet after their	punishment	, then were there some	7, 144/ 9
And for all the	punishment	that they pursued upon	7, 149/ 23
world hath deserved more	punishment	than they had suffered	7, 173/ 1
it followeth that the	punishment	shall be temporal. And	7, 173/ 23
often dieth before such	punishment	had, either at God's	7, 173/ 25
the consequent: that the	punishment	at the death remaining	7, 173/ 28
the just and condign	punishment	thereof, and therefore fell	7, 176/ 33
dread of far sorer	punishment	after. But being as	7, 176/ 34
remnant of his righteous	punishment	should be performed in	7, 177/ 4
in a prison of	punishment	. And in that he	7, 178/ 32
him, though their just	punishment	redound, against their will	7, 185/ 26
the sufferance of unjust	punishment	. And therefore lest these	7, 190/ 21
reckoning is understood a	punishment	therefor, which shall not	7, 194/ 1
that for lack of	punishment	letteth them run on	7, 200/ 2
in this place of	punishment	anything relieve us. For	7, 206/ 16
a bride-ale. For special	punishment	whereof, some of us	7, 220/ 19
neighbor, be able to	purchase	you much pardon of	7, 169/ 2
with good affection, may	purchase	another man grace for	7, 201/ 24
made of mortmain and	purchase	more lands still against	7, 213/ 32
hold them, but they	purchase	still and break the	7, 215/ 31
that, ere ever the	purchase	were made, they should	7, 216/ 13
saith that the chancellor	purchased	the king's most gracious	7, 135/ 17
only all these lands	purchased	since the statute of	7, 217/ 1
unto them the new	purchasing	of more temporal lands	7, 215/ 23
so good and so	pure	that they be like	7, 187/ 19
the silly souls in	purgatory	-- here abiding and	7, 111/ 7
ween there were no	purgatory	. Of all which cruel	7, 112/ 11
lack of belief of	purgatory	, the very straight way	7, 113/ 13
repent, come hither to	purgatory	, nothing more now lamenting	7, 114/ 2
silly Christian souls in	purgatory	, to take away that	7, 116/ 9
that there were no	purgatory	at all. Wherein when	7, 116/ 11
that there were no	purgatory	, but also most especially	7, 118/ 19
here among us in	purgatory	, of all that this	7, 133/ 34

that there is no	purgatory	, nor that the sacraments	7, 159/ 27
that there were no	purgatory	. The end of the	7, 169/ 15
pestilent opinion begun against	purgatory	not so much grieveth	7, 170/ 6
need now to prove	purgatory	to Christian men, or	7, 170/ 14
the devil himself denieth:	purgatory	must needs appear; for	7, 173/ 20
penance, so that neither	purgatory	can have place nor	7, 174/ 4
do also lessen our	purgatory	and stand us here	7, 174/ 16
freely be delivered of	purgatory	, but that besides the	7, 175/ 6
and thereby instead of	purgatory	into everlasting pain. And	7, 175/ 21
our temporal pain of	purgatory	not only consonant unto	7, 175/ 23
here with us in	purgatory	. But now if these	7, 176/ 8
therefore see whether that	purgatory	do not appear opened	7, 176/ 18
for the fear of	purgatory	. For albeit that divers	7, 176/ 24
should be performed in	purgatory	. And therefore wept he	7, 177/ 5
the redeeming of his	purgatory	by good works for	7, 177/ 16
king's mind, and therefore	purgatory	thereby rather somewhat reasoned	7, 177/ 23
far better proof for	purgatory	than ever any of	7, 177/ 27
that there is no	purgatory	at all, by which	7, 177/ 30
rail and say that	purgatory	is a thing of	7, 177/ 34
their heresy reprov'd and	purgatory	surely confirmed, not only	7, 178/ 15
hell that is called	purgatory	. What say they to	7, 178/ 25
brought only out of	purgatory	. And so see these	7, 179/ 24
so see these heretics	purgatory	clearly proved by the	7, 179/ 24
Old Testament that putteth	purgatory	quite out of question	7, 179/ 27
we souls have in	purgatory	, and the relief that	7, 179/ 34
ye see so manifestly	purgatory	proved that none heretic	7, 183/ 19
for the proof of	purgatory	to stop the mouths	7, 183/ 27
prayer helpeth only for	purgatory	, which they must therefore	7, 184/ 17
by the souls in	purgatory	, that be and shall	7, 184/ 34
by souls here in	purgatory	nor Christian men living	7, 185/ 9
be only we in	purgatory	, and not the devils	7, 185/ 25
only the pains of	purgatory	, which is also called	7, 186/ 6
into limbus patrum and	purgatory	. Which two places, because	7, 186/ 18
because limbus patrum and	purgatory	be called in English	7, 186/ 26
nowhere there but in	purgatory	. For in the special	7, 186/ 34
Peter, they cannot deny	purgatory	. And yet if they	7, 187/ 2
world bringeth hither into	purgatory	, he cannot so get	7, 187/ 32
declare. For here in	purgatory	, like as the fire	7, 188/ 15
that here lie in	purgatory	, which these cruel heretics	7, 190/ 1
place meant nothing of	purgatory	but the fire that	7, 190/ 11
Saint Paul spoken of	purgatory	; no more than it	7, 190/ 16
expounded and understood of	purgatory	this thousand year and	7, 190/ 26
by the pains of	purgatory	. The holy confessor and	7, 190/ 31
be clearly spoken of	purgatory	. And over this the	7, 190/ 34
wrote those words of	purgatory	. So that ye may	7, 191/ 2
not plainly prove you	purgatory	by the very words	7, 191/ 10

that there is a	purgatory	. Howbeit we shall scantly	7, 193/ 2
be purged here in	purgatory	. For none other place	7, 193/ 12
be none other but	purgatory	. There is, as we	7, 193/ 23
have we proved you	purgatory	by the plain texts	7, 193/ 26
for the proof of	purgatory	, as none heretic shall	7, 193/ 29
nowhere else but in	purgatory	. Lo, thus may ye	7, 194/ 3
thus may ye see	purgatory	clearly proved by the	7, 194/ 4
men and yet deny	purgatory	. For if they have	7, 194/ 10
scripture so plainly proving	purgatory	and yet themselves stick	7, 194/ 17
privet our purpose for	purgatory	, which we speak here	7, 194/ 25
Christ hath always believed	purgatory	, condemning for heretics all	7, 195/ 6
scripture have proved you	purgatory	, yet if there were	7, 195/ 18
misunderstanders to speak against	purgatory	(as many divers texts	7, 195/ 21
full and sufficient for	purgatory	to any man that	7, 195/ 27
of us out of	purgatory	and speak with them	7, 195/ 34
too, as they deny	purgatory	. For there cometh as	7, 196/ 3
to them out of	purgatory	as out of either	7, 196/ 3
should come out of	purgatory	to tell it them	7, 196/ 8
revelation and proof of	purgatory	, except such as list	7, 196/ 17
For while they deny	purgatory	, they now affirm (and	7, 198/ 5
if there were any	purgatory	, out of which the	7, 198/ 10
all souls out of	purgatory	, yet if he were	7, 198/ 24
adventure the pains of	purgatory	, nor no more must	7, 200/ 11
draw us out of	purgatory	, drive many of them	7, 200/ 15
the hot fire of	purgatory	?Then find these folk	7, 201/ 17
that there were no	purgatory	, and would rather wish	7, 206/ 2
faith than speak against	purgatory	for hatred of priests	7, 206/ 8
people did speak against	purgatory	only for the hatred	7, 206/ 11
forth farther and deny	purgatory	utterly, to the end	7, 206/ 21
of them that deny	purgatory	, or say that the	7, 206/ 30
Now suppose then that	purgatory	could in no wise	7, 206/ 34
that believed there were	purgatory	, and that his prayer	7, 207/ 4
that there were no	purgatory	at all, no more	7, 207/ 8
feareth to lie in	purgatory	, whereas he is already	7, 207/ 10
and that there be	purgatory	indeed -- as indeed	7, 207/ 12
to lie long in	purgatory	, saving that his heresy	7, 207/ 15
believing that there is	purgatory	. But they say only	7, 207/ 27
of their opinion against	purgatory	is a plain damnable	7, 207/ 32
believe that there is	purgatory	, yet said the wise	7, 208/ 3
that there is no	purgatory	. He is loath to	7, 208/ 7
Christian men barketh against	purgatory	, and how few always	7, 208/ 36
every person speaking against	purgatory	find for the other	7, 209/ 5
as utterly to deny	purgatory	, saving in that we	7, 209/ 36
souls and preached for	purgatory	: so doth there no	7, 210/ 17
drink, he wrote that	purgatory	could not be proved	7, 211/ 27
sure that there is	purgatory	, and it little moveth	7, 211/ 29

he both affirmed that	purgatory	could not be proved	7, 212/ 1
man be sure of	purgatory	? But the help is	7, 212/ 4
false. For both is	purgatory	proved by scripture, and	7, 212/ 6
new fond fashions of	purgatory	and told them forth	7, 212/ 21
lie and burn in	purgatory	, and he cannot hear	7, 212/ 30
say there is no	purgatory	, ye see now yourself	7, 213/ 2
may be bold in	purgatory	because it is, he	7, 213/ 12
you by scripture that	purgatory	was perceived and taught	7, 213/ 14
say there is no	purgatory	-- among which wise	7, 213/ 17
if there were any	purgatory	indeed, it were well	7, 217/ 6
so is it that	purgatory	there is indeed, nor	7, 217/ 8
if there be a	purgatory	-- added unto the	7, 217/ 13
that there is a	purgatory	and that every true	7, 217/ 13
clergy, and in reproving	purgatory	privet himself an infidel	7, 217/ 26
the fire of our	purgatory	. But in this point	7, 220/ 28
appointed us here in	purgatory	, yet if it please	7, 221/ 7
work with grace to	purge	themselves of those poisoned	7, 211/ 16
there, were punished and	purged	by pain after the	7, 173/ 2
wrought clean or fully	purged	by penance ere he	7, 187/ 33
their sin be clean	purged	and gone, and that	7, 188/ 21
them that shall be	purged	here. But whatsoever soul	7, 188/ 28
he can never be	purged	-- the fire shall	7, 188/ 33
and remain to be	purged	here in purgatory. For	7, 193/ 12
saved souls are yet	purged	in the fire here	7, 206/ 13
after temporal punishment and	purging	here he will not	7, 113/ 1
of belief of the	purging	fire which they now	7, 114/ 6
introduction as all his	purpose	should have a great	7, 118/ 32
shall need nor do	purpose	to cumber you with	7, 119/ 34
true or not we	purpose	not to dispute, but	7, 122/ 3
pursuit of an ungracious	purpose	, as it hath haste	7, 137/ 17
place nothing for his	purpose	. Now herein he showeth	7, 138/ 23
coming of such malicious	purpose	as it came, was	7, 143/ 34
it laid to no	purpose	against the clergy. For	7, 147/ 25
very final intent and	purpose	and the very mark	7, 154/ 20
his malicious intent and	purpose	toward the faith under	7, 155/ 1
well pondereth his whole	purpose	and the summary effect	7, 160/ 20
the furtherance of their	purpose	, have now determined themselves	7, 162/ 8
more easily win their	purpose	that way. For when	7, 162/ 18
that nothing privet his	purpose	. For in all that	7, 164/ 28
perceiving that their malicious	purpose	is to bring you	7, 168/ 24
they cloak their cruel	purpose	and intent under color	7, 171/ 22
conversion from sin with	purpose	of amendment and recourse	7, 174/ 18
us see whether our	purpose	be not proved by	7, 184/ 1
wade out of our	purpose	, saving that it seemed	7, 192/ 22
prove you our principal	purpose	, that is to say	7, 193/ 2
witness, well privet our	purpose	for purgatory, which we	7, 194/ 25

should rather, against God's	purpose	, deliver them free than	7, 198/ 16
his final repentance and	purpose	of amendment, that departeth	7, 202/ 2
and false. For their	purpose	is in those words	7, 204/ 29
to say for their	purpose	that neither priest nor	7, 206/ 14
well, to serve their	purpose	against the clergy. But	7, 206/ 18
have a far farther	purpose	against all good Christian	7, 206/ 19
and hath proved his	purpose	with such grounds as	7, 213/ 29
nor very much to	purpose	. For truly though that	7, 214/ 21
man brought all his	purpose	so substantially to pass	7, 217/ 15
he had corrupted and	purposely	changed in many places	7, 161/ 28
thing. And therefore he	purposeth	it under these words	7, 160/ 8
gathered and assembled themselves,	purposing	by open war and	7, 143/ 23
reckoning of his beggar's	purse	. Then showeth he that	7, 126/ 9
was in the praemunire	pursued	only by spiritual men	7, 131/ 31
the punishment that they	pursued	upon those rebellious persons	7, 149/ 24
and providence in the	pursuit	of an ungracious purpose	7, 137/ 17
of pity, made and	put	forth among you a	7, 112/ 17
and ought rather to	put	him in the danger	7, 113/ 19
soon after the book	put	forth, we have heard	7, 114/ 25
sick, and sore beggars,	put	up to the king	7, 115/ 7
assured there could be	put	no bill nor supplication	7, 119/ 15
faith, if he be	put	to the proof of	7, 121/ 16
would be loath to	put	him in the fault	7, 125/ 17
bills be often drawn,	put	forth, and passed first	7, 130/ 20
realm such as be	put	to penance for heresy	7, 131/ 15
his book neither was	put	up to the king	7, 132/ 14
his own, till he	put	it better from him	7, 135/ 12
so now as to	put	all into their hands	7, 138/ 21
in their hands, they	put	it by and by	7, 138/ 32
same year, a bill	put	in declaring how much	7, 143/ 6
as favored them eftsoons	put	in the bill against	7, 143/ 32
did he specially to	put	such false apostles to	7, 146/ 23
first have the clergy	put	out of their living	7, 147/ 31
first to see them	put	in the peril, hoping	7, 149/ 21
this matter, and would	put	out all the clergy	7, 153/ 2
if they were all	put	out and so served	7, 156/ 9
plainly himself." %This thing	put	forth like a riddle	7, 160/ 16
world and affliction there	put	unto them by God	7, 175/ 11
go they near to	put	out Saint John's Gospel	7, 181/ 2
them good occasion to	put	little doubt but that	7, 181/ 12
thence, we shall therefore	put	you in remembrance of	7, 189/ 4
comfort that Christ hath	put	in his keeping. For	7, 199/ 18
will not let to	put	themselves in jeopardy of	7, 208/ 6
be so bold to	put	his ignorance in writing	7, 215/ 33
much upon us and	put	yourself to great cost	7, 224/ 5
not a brat to	put	on our backs. If	7, 225/ 6

you great ease and	put	you in good comfort	7, 225/ 25
false. For first he	putteth	for the ground of	7, 122/ 34
begin with. Then he	putteth	that every parish, one	7, 123/ 2
may find it, he	putteth	as a plain, well	7, 123/ 23
high provision. This bill	putteth	he forth in the	7, 142/ 16
the Old Testament that	putteth	purgatory quite out of	7, 179/ 26
any more labor by	putting	up of bills in	7, 144/ 4
surely these folk in	putting	forth of this their	7, 199/ 5
which they fell a	quaffing	with the devil, they	7, 211/ 12
in these matches the	qualities	of either side considered	7, 209/ 27
nothing like for the	quantity	of the matter, yet	7, 189/ 5
make any matter of	quarrel	or complaint against any	7, 218/ 9
of freres hath every	quarter	a penny. For we	7, 123/ 10
neither five pence a	quarter	nor four neither, and	7, 123/ 18
households a penny a	quarter	. Summa, for every house	7, 123/ 32
the five orders every	quarter	, five pence, and hereby	7, 123/ 33
no coin called the	quarter	angel, ye should therefore	7, 124/ 6
he meant so many	quarter	sacks of angels. For	7, 124/ 7
that he meant not	quarter	sacks of angels, for	7, 124/ 16
five orders hath every	quarter	of every household a	7, 124/ 31
twenty pence for the	quarter	of the angel, and	7, 125/ 15
the freres get no	quarterage	. And that point, albeit	7, 123/ 4
solemnly of the freres'	quarterage	. For this should he	7, 125/ 11
pay the freres their	quarterage	, they will make him	7, 130/ 29
to pay the freres'	quarterage	? This lie, lo, is	7, 131/ 1
called exactions, the freres'	quarterage	, which he said that	7, 157/ 6
ever exacted of him	quarterage	, he would not have	7, 157/ 14
for the five pence	quarterly	, we dare boldly say	7, 123/ 20
thousand and twenty thousand	quarters	of angels. Here we	7, 124/ 4
counting of so many	quarters	of angels, he meaneth	7, 124/ 9
thousand and twenty thousand	quarters	of angels maketh two	7, 124/ 14
intend and labor to	quench	the fervor of devotion	7, 215/ 11
fire rather covered than	quenched	, because they suffered it	7, 149/ 26
year in the wardmote	quest	." Would not upon these	7, 132/ 4
you. For if the	question	were asked about, there	7, 123/ 14
matter was out of	question	that the plea to	7, 133/ 3
ask the king a	question	, and to bind His	7, 133/ 29
homely to ask the	question	and appoint him his	7, 134/ 8
leave this lie in	question	between him and we	7, 135/ 14
ask the king a	question	and appoint him his	7, 137/ 7
virtue lie still in	question	, yet at the leastwise	7, 156/ 23
purgatory quite out of	question	. For what is plainer	7, 179/ 27
them. By which blasphemous	question	they may as well	7, 196/ 1
all this debate and	question	with the declaration of	7, 213/ 21
that is undoubted and	questionless	. But letting pass over	7, 217/ 36
year in the wardmote	quests	. And for the second	7, 116/ 27

and people, as well	quick	as dead. He deviseth	7, 115/ 4
and amendment of the	quick	, keeping such apparitions of	7, 197/ 27
to them that be	quick	, and while he will	7, 200/ 14
to God neither for	quick	nor dead, nor make	7, 204/ 35
loving diligence of the	quick	used about the burying	7, 220/ 1
sloth would soon be	quickened	and your oblivion turn	7, 218/ 16
silly departed souls, toucheth	quickly	the very point that	7, 201/ 32
much keepeth themselves in	quiet	rest and surety as	7, 128/ 11
Savior showeth himself, in	quiet	comfort and rest. And	7, 186/ 4
Testament that putteth purgatory	quite	out of question. For	7, 179/ 27
the prophet Zachary: "Tu	quoque	in sanguine testamenti tui	7, 178/ 27
remember hell. "Yea, Frere,"	quoth	the gallant, "but what	7, 207/ 21
great fool." "Yea, Master,"	quoth	the frere, "but what	7, 207/ 23
forthwith were there a	rabble	of heretics gathered themselves	7, 144/ 2
was in a great	rage	for indicting of certain	7, 116/ 25
London, how the bishop	rageth	for indicting of certain	7, 132/ 2
he bringeth in his	ragman's	roll of his rude	7, 125/ 22
for a license to	rail	upon the clergy, saying	7, 116/ 13
such lewd fellows to	rail	upon them. Then cometh	7, 117/ 15
and such royal railers	rail	and jest upon the	7, 141/ 25
works, to jest and	rail	against holy, vowed chastity	7, 167/ 9
season and only to	rail	against the clergy and	7, 172/ 13
but only jest and	rail	and say that purgatory	7, 177/ 33
their usage is to	rail	instead of reasoning, make	7, 225/ 34
him and such royal	railers	rail and jest upon	7, 141/ 25
to freres. After his	railing	rhetoric ended against the	7, 126/ 1
runneth forth in his	railing	rhetoric against the whole	7, 126/ 24
false foundation of his	railing	, ye shall may perceive	7, 129/ 29
found to remedy with	railing	the great, broad, bottomless	7, 141/ 34
wherein he showeth, in	railing	against the clergy, a	7, 150/ 14
over such jesting and	railing	of those uncharitable heretics	7, 227/ 5
Almaine. Which being once	raised	by such seditious books	7, 149/ 16
new valuation, for he	ran	away before the valuation	7, 125/ 19
sow. And for the	rancor	conceived upon this displeasure	7, 142/ 34
the bill devised of	rancor	and evil will by	7, 143/ 15
and ye perceive the	rancor	and malice that his	7, 217/ 23
He hath of likelihood	ransacked	up all Dame Rhetoric's	7, 136/ 13
as busy rifling and	ransacking	our houses as though	7, 221/ 33
and see our executors	rap	and rend unto themselves	7, 222/ 24
folk indict priests of	rape	at the sessions. And	7, 131/ 8
there is sometimes a	rape	committed in deed, so	7, 131/ 9
is there ever a	rape	surmised, were the women	7, 131/ 9
indicted of extortion and	rape	, and that the bishop	7, 132/ 6
thanked, but after such	rate	as they have done	7, 120/ 34
d. For after that	rate	it seemeth that he	7, 124/ 11
forth upon the same	rate	. But we would be	7, 125/ 17

after the stint and	rate	appointed by God's wisdom	7, 175/ 9
never lack some needy,	ravenous	landed men that shall	7, 149/ 28
whom he calleth always	ravenous	wolves) to ask it	7, 164/ 20
thence again. To which	ravin	and sacrilege, our Lord	7, 144/ 26
never any slothful oblivion	raze	us out of your	7, 228/ 1
and your Christian faith,	raze	out of your hearts	7, 228/ 18
doubt but whoso shall	read	his worshipful writing after	7, 118/ 7
it them. Many that	read	his words ween that	7, 153/ 31
a riddle, hard to	read	what it should signify	7, 160/ 16
of which feast we	read	nowhere else but in	7, 181/ 17
therein, lest some that	read	it might conceive a	7, 192/ 27
devise it, a simple	reader	might by delight in	7, 114/ 30
last year that the	reader	cannot wit which year	7, 132/ 16
seem gay to the	readers	at a sudden show	7, 118/ 2
of all England as	readily	as make the reckoning	7, 126/ 8
by delight in the	reading	be deadly corrupted and	7, 114/ 31
could not abide the	reading	, they would with little	7, 162/ 12
men that shall be	ready	to be captains in	7, 149/ 29
part of all the	realm	of England, besides tithes	7, 115/ 18
by begging through the	realm	yearly 43,333 L	7, 115/ 23
whole substance of the	realm	. After this, presupposing as	7, 115/ 26
disposed people of the	realm	is not half enough	7, 120/ 13
disposed people of this	realm	is not half enough	7, 121/ 25
good people of this	realm	is not half enough	7, 122/ 9
temporal lands of the	realm	. Which whoso can tell	7, 122/ 16
the revenues of the	realm	as he can tell	7, 122/ 17
and of all the	realm	besides make as though	7, 122/ 32
there are in the	realm	two and fifty thousand	7, 122/ 35
many parts of the	realm	few folk can tell	7, 123/ 13
few parishes through the	realm	, if ye find it	7, 123/ 21
not that because the	realm	hath no coin called	7, 124/ 5
whole substance of the	realm	. And this he affirmeth	7, 126/ 6
and destroyers of the	realm	, bringing the land into	7, 127/ 4
the people that the	realm	shall at length fall	7, 127/ 20
had clean lost his	realm	specially for lack of	7, 127/ 33
the commons of the	realm	, because King John, as	7, 128/ 28
he saith, made the	realm	tributary to the pope	7, 128/ 29
England give away the	realm	to the pope or	7, 129/ 6
them, neither was the	realm	tributary by them, nor	7, 129/ 9
played, whereas through the	realm	such as be put	7, 131/ 15
and substance of the	realm	, is shifted among fewer	7, 138/ 27
learned men of the	realm	, except the king's learned	7, 140/ 1
learned men of the	realm	are feed to speak	7, 141/ 1
learned men of the	realm	knights or burgesses in	7, 141/ 3
nobles and subvert the	realm	. Whose traitorous malice that	7, 143/ 25
and subvert all the	realm	, and then to kill	7, 144/ 5

the church and the	realm	both, and turned their	7, 144/ 8
shall never suffer this	realm	to fall. Holy Saint	7, 144/ 27
princes of the Christian	realm	of England shall never	7, 145/ 10
to have peopled your	realm	, if this sort of	7, 150/ 10
idle whores in your	realm	. These be they that	7, 150/ 18
of mankind in your	realm	. These be they that	7, 150/ 19
into incontinency in your	realm	. " And after divers of	7, 150/ 20
people, whereby all the	realm	at length, if it	7, 150/ 30
increase to people his	realm	with. Now if that	7, 152/ 8
it would make the	realm	populous: then either are	7, 152/ 10
increase to people the	realm	, then can he not	7, 152/ 16
for fear of the	realm	falling to wilderness. In	7, 152/ 21
unmarried in all the	realm	but them. How many	7, 152/ 27
are there in the	realm	that might, if men	7, 152/ 29
King's Highness and his	realm	, if these his high	7, 155/ 3
ever king in this	realm	better obeyed than he	7, 158/ 12
any part of his	realm	been better obeyed or	7, 158/ 13
any king in the	realm	that had his crown	7, 158/ 14
find in the king's	realm	some that dare disobey	7, 158/ 21
shipwreck and all the	realm	to wilderness. What thing	7, 161/ 4
the dispeopling of his	realm	, and bringing all his	7, 163/ 30
run out of the	realm	for heresy. For if	7, 166/ 24
last bring all the	realm	to ruin, and this	7, 167/ 30
fewer, then shall the	realm	increase in riches, and	7, 168/ 3
is there in the	realm	that hath lands given	7, 214/ 18
other places of the	realm	there is nowadays no	7, 214/ 26
temporal land in the	realm	shall come into the	7, 215/ 13
a princess of a	realm	. Finally, all our other	7, 224/ 35
great thing if we	reap	your carnal things?" Now	7, 146/ 29
we so might of	reason	and so should of	7, 113/ 23
without substance, rhetoric without	reason	, bold babbling without learning	7, 118/ 9
unto the church by	reason	of the spiritual law	7, 122/ 14
doubtful, he doth, as	reason	is, suffer it to	7, 135/ 30
for this thing to	reason	against an unreasonable body	7, 144/ 22
affirming it for good	reason	that he that serveth	7, 146/ 27
giver may well with	reason	use therein such advantage	7, 148/ 29
be that by that	reason	of so many so	7, 156/ 27
were not much against	reason	that harping so much	7, 158/ 22
else that nature and	reason	have taught men everywhere	7, 173/ 11
nor other light than	reason	, yet presupposed the immortality	7, 173/ 17
make little force of	reason	and ever ask for	7, 176/ 12
any substantial thing, either	reason	or authority, for them	7, 177/ 33
not only by probable	reason	taken of the scripture	7, 178/ 16
they by the same	reason	refuse the authority of	7, 181/ 30
there shall, if either	reason	or shame can hold	7, 183/ 26
then having no probable	reason	for their part, they	7, 183/ 33

somewhat be resembled by	reason	of the fashion and	7, 189/ 6
nor in heaven, very	reason	teacheth that the place	7, 193/ 21
any there, this unreasonable	reason	layeth cruelty to the	7, 198/ 26
order useth and of	reason	ought to use his	7, 199/ 16
former promise first rejected	reason	and after, law, and	7, 210/ 33
doctors, declared by good	reason	, and proved by the	7, 217/ 32
we cannot therein with	reason	much complain upon you	7, 218/ 25
have moved and thought	reasonable	, the temporal lords have	7, 140/ 21
man's soul, which no	reasonable	man distrusted, and thereto	7, 173/ 18
if these folk were	reasonable	and indifferent -- as	7, 178/ 10
be aliened for cause	reasonable	approved by the advice	7, 214/ 16
purgatory thereby rather somewhat	reasoned	than well and surely	7, 177/ 23
to rail instead of	reasoning	, make a game and	7, 225/ 34
the feebleness of his	reasons	wherewith he would bring	7, 118/ 18
new supplication, new bald	reasons	enough that should please	7, 149/ 4
very wise and weighty	reasons	, the wisdom whereof we	7, 213/ 19
masters, and unruly people	rebel	against their rulers; then	7, 168/ 18
fall into disobedience and	rebellion	against His Grace. This	7, 128/ 7
fell to disobedience and	rebellion	against their prince. And	7, 128/ 15
people to disobedience and	rebellion	against the prince, by	7, 128/ 17
and were in such	rebellion	of the people likely	7, 128/ 19
grace happen, any such	rebellion	as the beggars' proctor	7, 128/ 21
captains in all such	rebellions	; as was the Lord	7, 149/ 29
they pursued upon those	rebellious	persons, of whom there	7, 149/ 24
of lewd, seditious, and	rebellious	liberty that slew in	7, 166/ 19
good men, and obstinate	rebellious	mind against all laws	7, 167/ 17
it, whereby shall also	rebound	upon yourself an inestimable	7, 227/ 33
of Christ with villainy,	rebuke	, and shame. And surely	7, 154/ 19
fault in ourselves greatly	rebuke	or blame this negligence	7, 219/ 1
what great grief and	rebuke	would then your unkindness	7, 228/ 4
be good, whom he	rebuketh	and abhorreth because they	7, 127/ 2
open reckoning, that they	receive	by begging through the	7, 115/ 23
and in our name	receive	your money, whereof we	7, 119/ 13
your money, whereof we	receive	both your devotion and	7, 119/ 13
confess to him, and	receive	the Sacrament of his	7, 154/ 8
that it neither can	receive	as holy scripture any	7, 182/ 32
be blamed if they	receive	men's devotion, but if	7, 215/ 29
against ourselves as, once	received	and believed among the	7, 111/ 24
gospel once preached and	received	, be found over true	7, 166/ 31
the church of Christ	receiveth	for scripture, then do	7, 181/ 5
the church of Christ	receiveth	and taketh and (as	7, 183/ 15
in the choice and	receiving	of holy scripture and	7, 182/ 27
would he force or	reck	whether he wore silk	7, 171/ 30
be loath folk should	reckon	him for apostate, for	7, 122/ 28
as though he could	reckon	the whole revenues and	7, 126/ 7
But our Savior Christ	reckoned	far otherwise in blessed	7, 147/ 1

were naught because he	reconeth	twenty pence for the	7, 125/ 15
the higher house he	reconeth	that the spirituality is	7, 139/ 33
well beaten too. He	reconeth	all the clergy idle	7, 146/ 34
And all this he	reconeth	sure ere ever he	7, 156/ 14
sacraments, which thing he	reconeth	in the clergy a	7, 162/ 25
a plain and open	reckoning	, that they receive by	7, 115/ 22
hard and a heavy	reckoning	; yet not only the	7, 118/ 16
privy to the freres'	reckoning	but if he had	7, 122/ 25
the ground of his	reckoning	, ye will yourself think	7, 122/ 31
the ground of his	reckoning	that there are in	7, 122/ 34
to bear up his	reckoning	. For upon these grounds	7, 123/ 25
maketh he a clear	reckoning	in this manner ensuing	7, 123/ 26
you a point of	reckoning	and to make you	7, 124/ 10
he forth with his	reckoning	and showeth you that	7, 124/ 13
the plainness of his	reckoning	, he forgot to tell	7, 124/ 25
now doubt of this	reckoning	, when it cometh so	7, 124/ 27
now since all this	reckoning	is grounded upon two	7, 124/ 29
household a penny; this	reckoning	of 43,333 L	7, 124/ 32
he would make a	reckoning	with you that every	7, 125/ 1
say that all his	reckoning	were naught because he	7, 125/ 14
the remnant of his	reckoning	followeth forth upon the	7, 125/ 16
readily as make the	reckoning	of his beggar's purse	7, 126/ 8
great occasions taken the	reckoning	of priests and religious	7, 126/ 17
the other side the	reckoning	and the number of	7, 126/ 19
that this man's mad	reckoning	goeth very far wide	7, 126/ 20
make ye the plain	reckoning	that the abbot is	7, 139/ 17
in the church, which	reckoning	the maker thereof guessed	7, 143/ 8
as he made his	reckoning	right now, yet if	7, 152/ 14
yourself, wherein his mad	reckoning	hath constrained us to	7, 169/ 8
men shall yield a	reckoning	of every idle word	7, 193/ 32
man that by that	reckoning	is understood a punishment	7, 193/ 33
us to some other	reckoning	and will that we	7, 209/ 11
hath heard these wise	reckonings	at some congregation of	7, 126/ 22
and we have been	recommended	unto God and eased	7, 111/ 17
bishopric, because himself had	recommended	another unto the monks	7, 129/ 26
so long ago customably	recommended	in their prayers all	7, 203/ 34
so highly more than	recompense	the loss of their	7, 116/ 20
pain of any other	recompense	for the sins committed	7, 174/ 20
penance done or other	recompense	made, nor pain is	7, 176/ 5
always done nor any	recompense	made in the man's	7, 176/ 6
by the bishops highly	recompensed	in benefices. And for	7, 116/ 30
his high court of	record	testified and confessed for	7, 137/ 11
purpose of amendment and	recourse	to confession, he shall	7, 174/ 19
for their satisfaction to	recover	them with. But now	7, 197/ 11
that they can never	recover	foot again. And besides	7, 214/ 12
within three days be	recovered	and whole, but also	7, 177/ 18

mercy granted for the	redeeming	of his purgatory by	7, 177/ 16
hell is there no	redemption	, and in limbo patrum	7, 179/ 21
to Christ for the	redemption	of man. For they	7, 184/ 27
the Lamb for man's	redemption	is only by the	7, 184/ 34
be partners of that	redemption	; as the creatures walking	7, 184/ 35
to Christ for man's	redemption	be only the Christian	7, 185/ 1
to Christ for man's	redemption	, for that joy and	7, 185/ 4
to Christ for man's	redemption	, yet meant he but	7, 185/ 22
though their just punishment	redound	, against their will, to	7, 185/ 26
deducit ad inferos et	reducit	" (Our Lord bringeth folk	7, 178/ 20
that he began to	reel	. For he both affirmed	7, 211/ 35
staggered and began to	reel	; howbeit soon after being	7, 212/ 11
could neither stand nor	reel	, but fell down sow-drunk	7, 212/ 12
to dispute, but to	refer	and report ourselves to	7, 122/ 3
condemned and of new	reforged	within so few days	7, 167/ 15
nor such preaching of	reformation	and amendment of the	7, 137/ 1
Wherein, albeit that the	reformation	which the lords spiritual	7, 140/ 24
and under pretext of	reformation	(bearing every man that	7, 167/ 26
a sharp bit to	refrain	them from sin. And	7, 175/ 19
and in honest fashion	refrained	and many kept up	7, 156/ 31
sustained here, his goodness	refraineth	men from the boldness	7, 175/ 29
drop of water to	refresh	his tongue, that after	7, 179/ 9
before you both greatly	refresheth	us and yet is	7, 219/ 21
wherein there is no	refreshing	, for as hot are	7, 179/ 4
he reserveth himself some	refuge	to flit therefrom when	7, 160/ 6
faith, to reject and	refuse	the faith that those	7, 167/ 12
be, after that they	refuse	once to believe the	7, 178/ 11
by the same reason	refuse	the authority of the	7, 181/ 30
falling from that point	refuse	the strength and authority	7, 183/ 13
is, would not much	refuse	. Nor they be not	7, 215/ 28
lords have denied and	refused	; as appeareth upon the	7, 140/ 21
which many of us	refused	, to make better provision	7, 219/ 25
of any frere for	refusing	to pay the freres'	7, 131/ 1
would then as little	regard	it as they now	7, 198/ 1
of little respect and	regard	unto our own soul	7, 223/ 18
point of pity, any	regard	of nature, any respect	7, 228/ 15
consider how little we	regarded	our good angels and	7, 227/ 21
to cumber you with	rehearsal	and reproof of all	7, 119/ 35
supplication, whereof we have	rehearsed	you the whole sum	7, 117/ 34
After all his mischiefs	rehearsed	against the church, he	7, 160/ 2
the place that we	rehearsed	you of Ezechias, but	7, 178/ 17
saith, as it is	rehearsed	in the twelfth chapter	7, 193/ 30
persons whom we have	rehearsed	you of the worse	7, 209/ 35
saints whom we have	rehearsed	you before. But this	7, 213/ 8
for other sickness, they	reign	not, God be thanked	7, 120/ 33
lack of people to	reign	upon, because that priests	7, 127/ 34

then shall all vice	reign	and run forth unbridled	7, 168/ 11
for Christ's faith, to	reject	and refuse the faith	7, 167/ 12
that is none, nor	reject	for other than holy	7, 182/ 33
greatly fear they will,	reject	all scripture and cast	7, 210/ 35
the monks, whom they	rejected	, and preferred Stephen. And	7, 129/ 27
it came, was again	rejected	and set aside for	7, 143/ 35
their former promise first	rejected	reason and after, law	7, 210/ 32
of holy scripture and	rejecting	of the contrary; so	7, 182/ 19
of holy scripture and	rejection	of the counterfeit and	7, 182/ 28
of holy scripture and	rejection	of the contrary, so	7, 182/ 32
hell in which they	rejoice	therein and shall be	7, 185/ 24
great pleasure and greatly	rejoice	therein, yet is it	7, 227/ 20
King John for the	release	of the interdiction, yet	7, 128/ 33
shall never none be	released	. And therefore when Christ	7, 193/ 16
means of relieving and	releasing	of our present pains	7, 112/ 32
for help, comfort, and	relief	, your late acquaintance, kindred	7, 111/ 3
take from us the	relief	and comfort that ever	7, 111/ 25
your loving remembrance and	relief	, not yet importunately bereave	7, 112/ 3
respect of our own	relief	. For as for us	7, 112/ 30
of their prayer in	relief	of us silly Christian	7, 116/ 9
no layman hath any	relief	thereof. And therefore this	7, 138/ 33
rather in remembrance and	relief	of us whose need	7, 168/ 34
find thereby in the	relief	of our own intolerable	7, 170/ 8
that besides the general	relief	of Christ's Holy Passion	7, 175/ 7
in purgatory, and the	relief	that we find by	7, 179/ 34
profitable for help and	relief	of the dead and	7, 197/ 26
the dispensing toward our	relief	the precious treasure of	7, 199/ 17
you for us in	relief	of our pain could	7, 200/ 27
angels; in need of	relief	we be yet fellows	7, 202/ 20
stand us here in	relief	and comfort, there needeth	7, 203/ 25
priests we find great	relief	as well in their	7, 205/ 1
have done us great	relief	. So that, as we	7, 210/ 21
in the lack of	relief	and comfort which we	7, 218/ 12
never shall fail to	relieve	all the sick beggars	7, 142/ 9
by your merits highly	relieve	us here and help	7, 202/ 11
place of punishment anything	relieve	us. For this were	7, 206/ 17
his friend's soul might	relieve	them therein, and because	7, 207/ 5
that his charity might	relieve	them thence; if then	7, 208/ 26
some part thereof and	relieve	us here with much	7, 224/ 33
and eased, helped, and	relieved	both by the private	7, 111/ 17
us whose need is	relieved	by your charity showed	7, 169/ 1
be the means of	relieving	and releasing of our	7, 112/ 32
of Christ's faith and	religion	since his holy Ascension	7, 151/ 3
persons borne toward priesthood,	religion	, and your Christian faith	7, 228/ 18
ghostly suffrages of priests,	religious	, and folk of holy	7, 111/ 19
poor and rich, priest,	religious	, and layman, prince, lord	7, 115/ 4

reckoning of priests and	religious	places in every diocese	7, 126/ 18
virtuous, good priests and	religious	folk he calleth idle	7, 127/ 13
good priests and good	religious	whose children were like	7, 153/ 7
them, and therefore they	remain	in the fire safe	7, 187/ 22
deadly sins, rest and	remain	to be purged here	7, 193/ 11
came in, and yet	remained	then among such people	7, 165/ 1
fathers there hath always	remained	a glimmering that hath	7, 173/ 8
all the pain that	remaineth	must needs be sustained	7, 176/ 7
that noble history, whereof	remaineth	so noble a monument	7, 181/ 22
and follow them. There	remaineth	yet, and books enough	7, 204/ 9
as for our part	remaineth	holy blessed saints to	7, 210/ 3
as great impression still	remaining	in their hearts as	7, 120/ 30
by divers monuments yet	remaining	as well of the	7, 129/ 31
punishment at the death	remaining	due and undone is	7, 173/ 28
sins or the spots	remaining	thereof be more easy	7, 188/ 22
sea of evils; what	remedies	to repair the ruin	7, 139/ 25
is none other effectual	remedy	against them but that	7, 116/ 14
necessity for a special	remedy	the king must needs	7, 117/ 14
the device of some	remedy	for the poor beggars	7, 117/ 16
to the priests. What	remedy	then for the poor	7, 117/ 18
law devised for the	remedy	of his great complaints	7, 141/ 22
way wisely found to	remedy	with railing the great	7, 141/ 34
the poor beggars. What	remedy	findeth their proctor for	7, 142/ 3
profitable to priests. What	remedy	then? Give them any	7, 142/ 6
goodly mischief for a	remedy	? Is not this a	7, 142/ 12
shame, and villainy? What	remedy	will he find therefor	7, 153/ 17
he consider well what	remedy	the statutes provide and	7, 216/ 2
there is none other	remedy	but that he must	7, 222/ 31
would his mercy so	remember	us, that after temporal	7, 112/ 34
doubt but that ye	remember	acts and statutes passed	7, 141/ 9
never yet began? Ye	remember	what things he called	7, 157/ 5
if a man would	remember	hell. "Yea, Frere," quoth	7, 207/ 21
all your alms, somewhat	remember	us; our wives there	7, 223/ 33
us; our wives there,	remember	here your husbands. Our	7, 223/ 34
husbands. Our children there,	remember	here your parents. Our	7, 224/ 1
parents. Our parents there,	remember	here your children. Our	7, 224/ 1
children. Our husbands there,	remember	here your wives. Ah	7, 224/ 2
your goods sent hither.	Remember	what kin ye and	7, 228/ 7
kept. Now, dear friends,	remember	how nature and Christendom	7, 228/ 11
Christendom bindeth you to	remember	us. If any point	7, 228/ 12
of all Christian souls.	Remember	our thirst while ye	7, 228/ 20
make your offspring after	remember	you; so God keep	7, 228/ 25
hath always good folk	remembered	us; and we have	7, 111/ 16
these mischievous matters before	remembered	, that in comparison of	7, 161/ 7
like one that nothing	remembered	what he had said	7, 212/ 13
that we may be	remembered	with your charitable alms	7, 218/ 5

face here whom he	remembereth	himself to have so	7, 219/ 6
forever of your loving	remembrance	and relief, not yet	7, 112/ 2
days of your good	remembrance	. And so doing, we	7, 120/ 28
and the rather in	remembrance	and relief of us	7, 168/ 34
mention of the devout	remembrance	, prayer, alms, and sacrifice	7, 179/ 29
noble a monument and	remembrance	continually kept and reserved	7, 181/ 23
therefore put you in	remembrance	of one kind of	7, 189/ 4
us out of your	remembrance	, since ye see the	7, 217/ 21
oblivion turn to fresh	remembrance	. For if your father	7, 218/ 17
us out of your	remembrance	, or malicious enemy of	7, 228/ 1
old friends, and all	remembrance	of all Christian souls	7, 228/ 20
our Savior besides the	remission	of the perpetuity of	7, 174/ 15
and presumption of easy	remission	, much people to run	7, 175/ 33
obtain of God's goodness	remission	, forgiveness, and pardon. But	7, 191/ 23
upon such easy short	remission	, would lustily draw to	7, 199/ 29
of his mercy to	remit	-- ye shall understand	7, 113/ 32
parts be fain to	remit	you to your own	7, 120/ 25
it shall never be	remitted	nor forgiven, neither in	7, 191/ 13
any sin shall be	remitted	. For into heaven shall	7, 193/ 14
sin shall not be	remitted	in the world to	7, 193/ 17
world to come be	remitted	and forgiven. And then	7, 193/ 19
and strait. For God	remitteth	not here at adventure	7, 199/ 12
And therefore neither God	remitteth	at adventure the pains	7, 200/ 11
as in all the	remnant	of his seditious book	7, 118/ 22
angel, and all the	remnant	of his reckoning followeth	7, 125/ 16
clergy compared unto the	remnant	of the men only	7, 126/ 13
be compared unto the	remnant	of men, women, and	7, 126/ 14
somewhat suitly to the	remnant	, as he began with	7, 155/ 29
else hath always the	remnant	commonly thought and believed	7, 172/ 31
therefore feared that the	remnant	of his righteous punishment	7, 177/ 4
likewise in all the	remnant	. For this doth no	7, 211/ 9
our executors rap and	rend	unto themselves -- catch	7, 222/ 24
were there some that	renewed	that bill again. And	7, 144/ 10
evils; what remedies to	repair	the ruin of the	7, 139/ 25
leave, in such wise	repeat	and ponder that your	7, 117/ 32
of rhetoric called repetition,	repeating	often, by the whole	7, 150/ 16
once the grace to	repent	and amend!), if folk	7, 113/ 9
death the grace to	repent	, come hither to purgatory	7, 114/ 2
have the grace to	repent	and be forgiven the	7, 175/ 4
never be able to	repent	and return again to	7, 191/ 32
sure hope through his	repentance	of such forgiveness as	7, 177/ 1
sin for lack of	repentance	, which can never come	7, 192/ 6
knocking upon them for	repentance	all the days of	7, 192/ 11
wise by his final	repentance	and purpose of amendment	7, 202/ 2
how sore soever they	repented	, or how heartily and	7, 192/ 31
must needs leave it,	repenteth	himself suddenly and lacketh	7, 222/ 32

figure of rhetoric called	repetition	, repeating often, by the	7, 150/ 16
with heinous words, gay	repetitions	, and grievous exclamations, calling	7, 127/ 7
foolishly: after his goodly	repetitions	he falleth to his	7, 127/ 24
but to refer and	report	ourselves to every man's	7, 122/ 3
shall not hear credibly	reported	of such apparitions divers	7, 196/ 23
many places, so faithfully	reported	by so many honest	7, 203/ 5
as we do never)	repose	yourself and take ease	7, 112/ 5
such things use to	represent	them to the people	7, 226/ 24
should run to the	reproach	and blame of them	7, 216/ 31
you with rehearsal and	reproof	of all his lies	7, 119/ 35
they fall into the	reproof	that Saint Paul spoke	7, 194/ 13
in this world to	reprove	such seditious folk withal	7, 170/ 25
soon see their heresy	reproved	and purgatory surely confirmed	7, 178/ 15
and much more earnestly	reproving	the good and honest	7, 127/ 1
the clergy, and in	reproving	purgatory privet himself an	7, 217/ 26
but we pray and	require	you to give them	7, 119/ 10
the thing that they	require	would content them, it	7, 196/ 14
the rich man that	required	the same in hell	7, 196/ 9
other alms or help	requireth	for them: but only	7, 117/ 21
for the matter be	requisite	to be known, forasmuch	7, 120/ 3
may it somewhat be	resembled	by reason of the	7, 189/ 6
small thing may be	resembled	to a great, by	7, 189/ 29
a certain wiliness somewhat	resembling	an imperfect wit, so	7, 137/ 20
remembrance continually kept and	reserved	so long after and	7, 181/ 24
and yet is wholly	reserved	here for you, with	7, 219/ 21
meant, and yet he	reserveth	himself some refuge to	7, 160/ 5
clergy compared to the	residue	of the men only	7, 139/ 1
of the ninety-nine parts	residue	grow and increase ninety-nine	7, 152/ 22
belonged. Nor the king	resisted	not his election because	7, 129/ 22
deed done, not forthwith	resisted	and cast out, but	7, 188/ 8
you, than for the	respect	of our own relief	7, 112/ 29
thief that would, without	respect	of his own commodity	7, 145/ 21
bounty or for some	respect	had unto the fervent	7, 174/ 11
right good and great	respect	as the prayers and	7, 199/ 13
Godward and of little	respect	and regard unto our	7, 223/ 18
regard of nature, any	respect	of Christendom be left	7, 228/ 16
bereave you of your	rest	with crying at your	7, 112/ 3
keepeth themselves in quiet	rest	and surety as doth	7, 128/ 11
unto their wealth and	rest	. This faith hath always	7, 173/ 3
the souls were in	rest	. Wherefore it appeareth clearly	7, 179/ 22
in quiet comfort and	rest	. And so appeareth it	7, 186/ 5
to the deadly sins,	rest	and remain to be	7, 193/ 11
that could sit in	rest	at supper or sleep	7, 218/ 22
supper or sleep in	rest	abed and let a	7, 218/ 23
side and find little	rest	in any part of	7, 225/ 21
endure, that lie sleepless,	restless	, burning and broiling in	7, 225/ 18

ye be feasting; our	restless	watch while ye be	7, 228/ 22
the king's crown, to	restore	and uphold his honor	7, 139/ 26
commonly this word hell	restrained	to the special signification	7, 186/ 27
forasmuch as before the	Resurrection	of our Savior Christ	7, 186/ 8
that Christ at his	Resurrection	did loose and unbind	7, 186/ 33
he had in Christ's	Resurrection	, our Lord, we doubt	7, 197/ 9
the time of his	return	to God, and also	7, 174/ 14
baptism with a short	return	again to God shall	7, 174/ 27
able to repent and	return	again to God. For	7, 191/ 32
not appear opened and	revealed	unto Christian people in	7, 176/ 19
the first light and	revelation	given of such things	7, 173/ 7
never had there been	revelation	given thereof, nor other	7, 173/ 16
men have had sufficient	revelation	and proof of purgatory	7, 196/ 17
provide that such apparitions,	revelations	, and miracles should not	7, 197/ 31
heresies, humility against arrogance,	revelations	against illusions, inspiration of	7, 209/ 30
as much of the	revenues	of the realm as	7, 122/ 17
could reckon the whole	revenues	and substance of all	7, 126/ 7
half of the whole	revenues	and substance of the	7, 138/ 26
synagogue with honor and	reverence	, so would he now	7, 154/ 17
were highly bound to	reverence	) an open plain despite	7, 164/ 9
on the other day;	reverently	hear him preach in	7, 154/ 9
forsake again, or else	revoke	their own words and	7, 183/ 24
he shall have a	reward	. If any man's work	7, 187/ 15
him the merit and	reward	of his work --	7, 188/ 11
and hoped of his	reward	in heaven. Which kind	7, 205/ 31
could not lose the	reward	of his good will	7, 207/ 7
upon benefice, and have	rewarded	him ten times as	7, 131/ 24
thus hath the spirituality	rewarded	him because he fought	7, 131/ 26
fruit, subtlety without substance,	rhetoric	without reason, bold babbling	7, 118/ 9
roll of his rude	rhetoric	against the poor freres	7, 125/ 23
freres. After his railing	rhetoric	ended against the freres	7, 126/ 1
forth in his railing	rhetoric	against the whole clergy	7, 126/ 24
therewith rolling in his	rhetoric	from figure to figure	7, 127/ 29
such comely figures of	rhetoric	as he findeth, set	7, 136/ 21
useth a figure of	rhetoric	that men call sauce	7, 150/ 8
his royal figure of	rhetoric	called repetition, repeating often	7, 150/ 15
so roll in his	rhetoric	that he wotteth not	7, 151/ 29
ransacked up all Dame	Rhetoric's	rolls to find out	7, 136/ 14
both to poor and	rich	, priest, religious, and layman	7, 115/ 3
the people cannot wax	rich	by their coming to	7, 158/ 32
the words of the	rich	glutton lying in such	7, 179/ 6
as Abraham answered the	rich	man that required the	7, 196/ 9
the Gospel of the	rich	man and Lazarus, whereas	7, 212/ 19
of us bestowed upon	rich	men in gold rings	7, 219/ 30
and left them so	rich	, sit and laugh and	7, 222/ 4
the souls of the	rich	glutton and poor needy	7, 226/ 30

third, he layeth that	Richard	Hunne, because he had	7, 116/ 31
point he bringeth in	Richard	Hunne, and saith that	7, 132/ 21
of London, before whom	Richard	Hunne was detected of	7, 132/ 29
prison that honest merchant	Richard	Hunne, for that he	7, 133/ 12
since the death of	Richard	Hunne, promoted Doctor Horsey	7, 134/ 13
kingdom for killing of	Richard	Hunne -- or thanks	7, 134/ 19
long after that, one	Richard	Howndon burned for heresy	7, 144/ 1
your commons increase in	riches	. Then shall none take	7, 155/ 18
your people increase in	riches	. " Wherefore the rather? Not	7, 158/ 25
the realm increase in	riches	, and so forth. But	7, 168/ 3
flower and prosper in	riches	and worldly substance, which	7, 168/ 32
or twain, so clean	rid	of their grief that	7, 189/ 19
and also that he	riddeth	them not hence altogether	7, 198/ 13
put forth like a	riddle	, hard to read what	7, 160/ 16
by his proper invented	riddle	, by which, as ye	7, 164/ 5
fervently burneth if he	ride	on horseback as if	7, 221/ 18
then will rise up	rifling	and robbery, murder and	7, 168/ 19
our executors as busy	rifling	and ransacking our houses	7, 221/ 33
though they felt it	right	late. Which maketh one	7, 121/ 8
these dear years made	right	hard shift for corn	7, 121/ 20
the crouched. Ye know	right	well also that in	7, 123/ 16
they could, it were	right	naught worth. For never	7, 129/ 5
seeth and perceiveth the	right	to be on the	7, 135/ 32
forth new robbed, with	right	naught left them, is	7, 145/ 35
For they that were	right	now so small a	7, 152/ 4
he made his reckoning	right	now, yet if it	7, 152/ 14
sendeth them out with	right	naught, saving slander, shame	7, 153/ 16
the wide world with	right	naught to wed and	7, 155/ 7
the preaching of the	right	faith and the sacraments	7, 162/ 24
infidelity and lack of	right	belief. And of this	7, 172/ 9
have offended, cannot of	right	and justice be but	7, 173/ 31
beggars' proctor saith that	right	wise and cunning men	7, 177/ 29
is no water," do	right	well appear to be	7, 179/ 14
them and deny the	right	sense. But now if	7, 180/ 9
can conceive a very	right	imagination of these things	7, 188/ 36
may err in the	right	faith, had clearly lost	7, 195/ 16
his pleasure, but observeth	right	good and great respect	7, 199/ 13
great lettered men and	right	cunning men will not	7, 208/ 5
all, would leave them	right	naught. For his wisdom	7, 215/ 20
an errand into hell;	right	so fareth it, on	7, 221/ 4
us. And among other,	right	especially be we beholden	7, 227/ 17
only consonant unto his	righteous	justice but also the	7, 175/ 24
the remnant of his	righteous	punishment should be performed	7, 177/ 4
best beloved minister of	righteousness	. Which is to be	7, 160/ 13
best beloved minister of	righteousness	; yet be they not	7, 163/ 20
for fear of the	righteousness	of their best beloved	7, 163/ 21

best beloved minister of	righteousness	, but also would it	7, 163/ 22
such a minister of	righteousness	as either set so	7, 163/ 23
set so little by	righteousness	that he would wittingly	7, 163/ 24
so little insight in	righteousness	that he could not	7, 163/ 25
and thereto agreed the	righteousness	of God and his	7, 173/ 19
that God of his	righteousness	will not leave sin	7, 173/ 21
without prejudice of his	righteousness	-- either of his	7, 174/ 10
to God's justice and	righteousness	, but also to his	7, 176/ 1
the glory of God's	righteousness	. If all this will	7, 185/ 27
favor and much more	rigor	showed him therein by	7, 131/ 32
in very deed most	rigorous	and most cruel, likewise	7, 199/ 34
rich men in gold	rings	and black gowns, much	7, 219/ 30
much waste in apparel,	rings	, ouches, with partlets and	7, 224/ 7
after Mass much feasting,	riotous	and costly; and finally	7, 220/ 17
such other profits as	rise	unto the church by	7, 122/ 14
their rulers; then will	rise	up rifling and robbery	7, 168/ 19
to have the seas	rise	high and sore wrought	7, 189/ 10
man is able to	rise	out of sin, according	7, 191/ 34
force how slowly they	rise	again. Which thing neither	7, 199/ 24
should I labor to	rise	myself? Very truth it	7, 201/ 22
double bound, and then	riseth	there much more good	7, 205/ 10
there one John Goose	roasted	at the Tower Hill	7, 144/ 11
very strange fashion to	rob	him, bind him, and	7, 154/ 6
would have them all	robbed	and spoiled, bound and	7, 145/ 31
suddenly send forth new	robbed	, with right naught left	7, 145/ 35
any wise the clergy	robbed	, spoiled, bound, beaten, and	7, 153/ 27
him. When he had	robbed	, spoiled, bound, beaten, and	7, 154/ 2
the utter spoil and	robbery	of our whole help	7, 112/ 13
-- the spoil and	robbery	of all that aught	7, 149/ 12
rise up rifling and	robbery	, murder and mischief and	7, 168/ 19
Shall there by the	robbing	, wedding, binding and beating	7, 155/ 34
he that spareth the	rod	, saith Holy Writ, hateth	7, 200/ 7
dico ut pro eo	roget	quis." ("There is," saith	7, 184/ 5
bringeth in his ragman's	roll	of his rude rhetoric	7, 125/ 22
that he can so	roll	in his rhetoric that	7, 151/ 29
king's crown. And therewith	rolling	in his rhetoric from	7, 127/ 29
up all Dame Rhetoric's	rolls	to find out this	7, 136/ 14
Lucius the emperor, the	Romans	, the Greeks, and the	7, 125/ 30
untrue, and that all	Rome	neither can show such	7, 129/ 3
those uplandish Lutherans that	rose	up in Almaine. Which	7, 149/ 15
when it cometh so	round	that of so great	7, 124/ 28
that he lieth and	routeth	while the apostles, the	7, 212/ 27
plumps and in great	routs	, and from asking fall	7, 167/ 24
the dialogue of Frere	Roy	and Frere Jerome, between	7, 161/ 31
first, the king's own	royal	person alone more than	7, 140/ 11
let him and such	royal	railers rail and jest	7, 141/ 25

Is not this a	royal	feast to leave these	7, 142/ 12
year, likewise as that	royal	prince, his virtuous nobles	7, 143/ 30
there he useth his	royal	figure of rhetoric called	7, 150/ 15
ragman's roll of his	rude	rhetoric against the poor	7, 125/ 22
king's kingdom, and the	ruin	of the king's crown	7, 127/ 28
the king's kingdom, the	ruin	of the king's crown	7, 136/ 26
remedies to repair the	ruin	of the king's crown	7, 139/ 25
he will eschew the	ruin	of his crown and	7, 141/ 29
the king's crown from	ruin	. But now to the	7, 142/ 2
the king's crown to	ruin	; more than bringing the	7, 161/ 3
of his kingdom, the	ruin	of his crown, the	7, 163/ 29
all the realm to	ruin	, and this not without	7, 167/ 30
let all run to	ruin	; then shall all virtue	7, 168/ 10
good man had the	rule	of this matter, and	7, 153/ 1
mind against all laws,	rule	, and governance, with arrogant	7, 167/ 17
point for a general	rule	, that at every conversion	7, 174/ 17
is accounted in the	rule	and canon of the	7, 182/ 2
cloisters, will be better	ruled	abroad running at the	7, 156/ 32
people rebel against their	rulers	; then will rise up	7, 168/ 18
country, though he be	run	away from it for	7, 151/ 22
none other cause to	run	away, surely for any	7, 157/ 13
be they not only	run	away for fear of	7, 163/ 21
they now sustain, being	run	out of the realm	7, 166/ 24
grace and let all	run	to ruin; then shall	7, 168/ 10
all vice reign and	run	forth unbridled; then shall	7, 168/ 12
remission, much people to	run	down headlong thither. And	7, 175/ 33
of punishment letteth them	run	on the bridle and	7, 200/ 2
they weighed aught, should	run	to the reproach and	7, 216/ 31
therefore proved it, he	runneth	forth in his railing	7, 126/ 24
old fern years and	runneth	up to King John's	7, 128/ 25
a mad dog that	runneth	forth and snatcheth he	7, 137/ 13
be better ruled abroad	running	at the wild world	7, 156/ 32
and burneth out the	rusty	and filthy spots of	7, 111/ 9
he wore silk or	sackcloth	. But surely this man	7, 171/ 31
meant so many quarter	sacks	of angels. For indeed	7, 124/ 7
he meant not quarter	sacks	of angels, for then	7, 124/ 16
him, and receive the	Sacrament	of his hand on	7, 154/ 8
the son against the	Sacrament	of the Altar, and	7, 161/ 32
especially against the Blessed	Sacrament	of the Altar, with	7, 162/ 4
oblation of that Holy	Sacrament	offered for them in	7, 202/ 31
offer not up the	Sacrament	to God neither for	7, 204/ 35
take priesthood for no	sacrament	: yet of good Christian	7, 204/ 36
preach and minister the	sacraments	to the people or	7, 154/ 4
to have no more	sacraments	ministered at all; but	7, 154/ 14
a dunghill the blessed	sacraments	of Christ with villainy	7, 154/ 18
and condemned his holy	sacraments	as this beggars' proctor	7, 154/ 28

purgatory, nor that the	sacraments	be nothing worth, nor	7, 159/ 27
ministering of the blessed	sacraments	of our Savior Christ	7, 161/ 11
the faith and the	sacraments	(wherein if they got	7, 161/ 19
that the faith and	sacraments	would not fail to	7, 161/ 23
the faith and holy	sacraments	of Christ's church, and	7, 162/ 3
the faith and the	sacraments	as good Christian men	7, 162/ 11
right faith and the	sacraments	, which thing he reckoneth	7, 162/ 25
The Assertion of the	Sacraments	against the furious book	7, 162/ 33
Catholic faith and the	sacraments	), be learned. What lesson	7, 163/ 8
and all the blessed	sacraments	after the teaching of	7, 163/ 14
feigned; and that the	sacraments	be but men's inventions	7, 164/ 2
faith and his holy	sacraments	, advancing and setting forth	7, 166/ 16
to set the blessed	sacraments	aside, to set holy	7, 167/ 7
preached; then shall the	sacraments	be set at naught	7, 168/ 7
and with his holy	sacraments	ensigned you. And thus	7, 169/ 5
the consecrating of the	sacred	Body, the flesh and	7, 161/ 13
apostles of Christ, the	sacred	majesty of our Savior	7, 194/ 20
and especially by the	sacred	oblation of that Holy	7, 202/ 31
remembrance, prayer, alms, and	sacrifice	to be done for	7, 179/ 29
the people to buy	sacrifice	withal to be offered	7, 179/ 31
Jerusalem for to buy	sacrifice	to be offered for	7, 203/ 11
To which ravin and	sacrilege	, our Lord, we trust	7, 144/ 26
but that it were	sacrilege	and abomination to go	7, 159/ 25
half as is his	sad	and earnest count that	7, 125/ 10
he were a wondrous	sad	man of himself, he	7, 153/ 33
devil, they did full	sadly	and soberly pray for	7, 211/ 12
but he shall be	safe	, but yet as by	7, 187/ 16
remain in the fire	safe	and undiminished, so are	7, 187/ 22
walking upon earth or	sailing	in the sea that	7, 184/ 36
wont to sit at	Saint	Savior's with a sore	7, 138/ 13
realm to fall. Holy	Saint	Augustine in his days	7, 144/ 28
hands? The holy apostle	Saint	Paul, although himself in	7, 146/ 19
in such wise as	Saint	Matthew, Saint Mark, Saint	7, 159/ 7
wise as Saint Matthew,	Saint	Mark, Saint Luke, and	7, 159/ 8
Saint Matthew, Saint Mark,	Saint	Luke, and Saint John	7, 159/ 8
Mark, Saint Luke, and	Saint	John hath written it	7, 159/ 8
the old holy doctors	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, Saint	7, 159/ 9
holy doctors Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, Saint Ambrose, Saint	7, 159/ 9
Saint Jerome, Saint Augustine,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Gregory, Saint	7, 159/ 10
Saint Augustine, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Gregory, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	7, 159/ 10
Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory,	Saint	Chrysostom, Saint Basil, Saint	7, 159/ 10
Saint Gregory, Saint Chrysostom,	Saint	Basil, Saint Cyprian, Saint	7, 159/ 11
Saint Chrysostom, Saint Basil,	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Bernard, Saint	7, 159/ 11
Saint Basil, Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Bernard, Saint Thomas, and	7, 159/ 11
Saint Cyprian, Saint Bernard,	Saint	Thomas, and all the	7, 159/ 11
of Christ's blessed apostle	Saint	James. And even the	7, 180/ 16

also appeareth plainly by	Saint	Jerome, Saint Augustine, and	7, 180/ 24
plainly by Saint Jerome,	Saint	Augustine, and other old	7, 180/ 24
near to put out	Saint	John's Gospel out of	7, 181/ 2
in the Gospel of	Saint	John. So that it	7, 181/ 21
doctor and glorious confessor	Saint	Augustine said very well	7, 182/ 21
by that holy doctor	Saint	Augustine but also by	7, 182/ 29
doubt and unsurety whether	Saint	John's Gospel were holy	7, 183/ 5
as ye see by	Saint	Jerome and other old	7, 183/ 15
blessed apostle and evangelist	Saint	John, where he saith	7, 184/ 4
and impenitence, as though	Saint	John would say that	7, 184/ 8
appeareth it clearly that	Saint	John meaneth that there	7, 184/ 11
grant except they deny	Saint	John. What say they	7, 184/ 18
to the words of	Saint	John in the fifth	7, 184/ 19
of all: so, though	Saint	John spoke of every	7, 185/ 21
not the blessed apostle	Saint	Peter, as appeareth in	7, 185/ 30
the plain words of	Saint	Peter that Christ at	7, 186/ 32
therefore, except they deny	Saint	Peter, they cannot deny	7, 187/ 2
yet if they deny	Saint	Peter, we shall then	7, 187/ 3
shall then allege them	Saint	Paul, whom they be	7, 187/ 4
would therefore pretend that	Saint	Paul in that place	7, 190/ 10
to be properly by	Saint	Paul spoken of purgatory	7, 190/ 16
pillar of Christ's church,	Saint	Augustine, in divers of	7, 190/ 32
expoundeth that place of	Saint	Paul to be clearly	7, 190/ 33
this the blessed pope	Saint	Gregory in the fourth	7, 190/ 34
in this case from	Saint	Paul and say they	7, 191/ 8
by the words of	Saint	John, by the apostle	7, 194/ 6
John, by the apostle	Saint	Peter, by the writing	7, 194/ 7
into the reproof that	Saint	Paul spoke of the	7, 194/ 13
heresy set at naught	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	7, 195/ 1
at naught Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Ambrose, Saint	7, 195/ 1
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Ambrose, Saint Gregory, Saint	7, 195/ 1
Saint Jerome, Saint Ambrose,	Saint	Gregory, Saint Chrysostom, Saint	7, 195/ 2
Saint Ambrose, Saint Gregory,	Saint	Chrysostom, Saint Basil, Saint	7, 195/ 2
Saint Gregory, Saint Chrysostom,	Saint	Basil, Saint Cyprian, and	7, 195/ 2
Saint Chrysostom, Saint Basil,	Saint	Cyprian, and finally all	7, 195/ 2
said in excusing of	Saint	Paul: "What if some	7, 196/ 31
in the case of	Saint	Thomas of India, that	7, 197/ 6
as Christ said to	Saint	Thomas of India: "Beati	7, 197/ 22
for other? Wherefore did	Saint	Paul pray for all	7, 201/ 4
at the delivery of	Saint	Peter out of prison	7, 201/ 8
therefore that holy doctor	Saint	Augustine, in the blessed	7, 201/ 30
in this world (as	Saint	Augustine saith and Saint	7, 203/ 26
Saint Augustine saith and	Saint	Damascene) none other manner	7, 203/ 27
form and fashion as	Saint	Basil and Saint Chrysostom	7, 204/ 11
as Saint Basil and	Saint	Chrysostom and other holy	7, 204/ 11
also perceive clearly by	Saint	Chrysostom in a sermon	7, 204/ 14

full bright and glorious	saint	. And surely the more	7, 206/ 27
sort so far unlike)	Saint	Augustine against frere Luther	7, 209/ 14
Augustine against frere Luther,	Saint	Jerome against frere Lambert	7, 209/ 14
Jerome against frere Lambert,	Saint	Ambrose against frere Huskin	7, 209/ 15
Ambrose against frere Huskin,	Saint	Gregory against priest Pomerane	7, 209/ 16
Gregory against priest Pomerane,	Saint	Chrysostom against Tyndale, Saint	7, 209/ 16
Saint Chrysostom against Tyndale,	Saint	Basil against the beggars'	7, 209/ 17
For we shall have	Saint	Anastasia against frere Luther's	7, 209/ 23
against frere Luther's wife,	Saint	Hildegarde against frere Huskin's	7, 209/ 24
against frere Huskin's wife,	Saint	Bridget against frere Lambert's	7, 209/ 24
frere Lambert's wife, and	Saint	Catherine of Siena against	7, 209/ 25
declare that not only	Saint	Augustine, Saint Jerome, Saint	7, 210/ 6
not only Saint Augustine,	Saint	Jerome, Saint Ambrose, and	7, 210/ 6
Saint Augustine, Saint Jerome,	Saint	Ambrose, and that holy	7, 210/ 7
and that holy pope	Saint	Gregory, with Saint Chrysostom	7, 210/ 7
pope Saint Gregory, with	Saint	Chrysostom and Saint Basil	7, 210/ 8
with Saint Chrysostom and	Saint	Basil fore-remembered, and those	7, 210/ 8
Nissenus, Gregory Emissenus --	Saint	Cyril, Saint Damascene, the	7, 210/ 12
Emissenus -- Saint Cyril,	Saint	Damascene, the famous doctor	7, 210/ 13
doctor and holy martyr	Saint	Cyprian, Saint Hilary, Saint	7, 210/ 13
holy martyr Saint Cyprian,	Saint	Hilary, Saint Bede, and	7, 210/ 14
Saint Cyprian, Saint Hilary,	Saint	Bede, and Saint Thomas	7, 210/ 14
Hilary, Saint Bede, and	Saint	Thomas, and finally all	7, 210/ 14
Macchabeus, the authority of	Saint	John, the words of	7, 210/ 26
John, the words of	Saint	Peter, the sentence of	7, 210/ 26
Peter, the sentence of	Saint	Paul, the testimony of	7, 210/ 26
Paul, the testimony of	Saint	Matthew, and the plain	7, 210/ 27
of many a holy	saint's	writing shall he find	7, 196/ 24
of holy martyrs and	saints	, which he meaneth for	7, 127/ 9
the blood of holy	saints	and martyrs. Ye marvel	7, 142/ 28
marvel, peradventure, which holy	saints	and martyrs he meaneth	7, 142/ 29
Surely, by his holy	saints	and martyrs he meaneth	7, 142/ 30
and scorn the blessed	saints	and martyrs that died	7, 167/ 11
neglected; then shall holy	saints	be blasphemed; then shall	7, 168/ 8
men and holy blessed	saints	more than a thousand	7, 191/ 6
holy fathers and blessed	saints	that anything say against	7, 195/ 4
body with angels, holy	saints	, and you, and having	7, 202/ 22
by so many blessed	saints	, should be all false	7, 203/ 6
shame match such blessed	saints	with a sort so	7, 209/ 13
for the other holy	saints	had none. But yet	7, 209/ 21
part remaineth holy blessed	saints	to match them. For	7, 210/ 4
great doctors and holy	saints	of one name in	7, 210/ 11
old holy doctors and	saints	whom we have rehearsed	7, 213/ 8
Lady, with such glorious	saints	as either ourselves with	7, 227/ 14
to God and good	saints	for us, and they	7, 227/ 23
that both angels' and	saints'	intercessions and your good	7, 202/ 25

sakes to set in	saints'	cope, and send the	7, 224/ 25
holy thieves, which he	saith	hath begged so importunately	7, 115/ 16
they have, as he	saith	, more than the half	7, 115/ 34
the people. For he	saith	that if any of	7, 116/ 17
bishop's prison; where he	saith	that all the world	7, 117/ 1
same Doctor Horsey, he	saith	upon other men's mouths	7, 117/ 4
gracious pardon. Whereupon he	saith	the captains of the	7, 117/ 7
hospitals made, because he	saith	that therein the profit	7, 117/ 18
their faces, as he	saith	it is the commandment	7, 117/ 25
that would, as he	saith	, ensue thereupon, both to	7, 117/ 30
he beginneth, when he	saith	that the number of	7, 120/ 6
monsters on whom," he	saith	, "scarcely any eye dare	7, 120/ 9
hunger. Now whereas he	saith	that the alms of	7, 121/ 24
thing, and that he	saith	in this point untrue	7, 122/ 20
five maketh twenty. Summa,	saith	he, five hundred thousand	7, 124/ 3
he summeth not, but	saith	that this and that	7, 126/ 4
proveth by that he	saith	that all "the clergy	7, 126/ 12
are they not," he	saith	, "the four-hundredth person." But	7, 126/ 15
chastity -- for he	saith	that they be the	7, 127/ 4
and prayer. And then	saith	he, "These be they	7, 127/ 15
against the church, he	saith	that the clergy laboreth	7, 128/ 6
King John, as he	saith	, made the realm tributary	7, 128/ 29
archbishop Stephen whom, he	saith	, being a traitor to	7, 129/ 13
the spirituality into hatred,	saith	that they call their	7, 130/ 8
couched that the bill	saith	it is enacted first	7, 130/ 17
good, honest, true man	saith	that whoso will not	7, 130/ 28
in this that he	saith	: if any man trouble	7, 131/ 3
it. Now where he	saith	that "the captains of	7, 131/ 22
any temporal men. He	saith	also to the King's	7, 132/ 1
of wit that he	saith	all this work was	7, 132/ 13
in Richard Hunne, and	saith	that if he had	7, 132/ 22
he leaveth, when he	saith	that the clergy have	7, 134/ 12
lie, consider that he	saith	that the clergy gave	7, 134/ 22
Another is that he	saith	that Hunne was kept	7, 134/ 29
to whom, for he	saith	, "It is said so	7, 135/ 11
to wit, where he	saith	that the chancellor purchased	7, 135/ 16
is the cause, he	saith	, why they die for	7, 138/ 1
and beggars. For he	saith	that before the clergy	7, 138/ 7
neither, but men, he	saith	, gave them enough unasked	7, 138/ 9
his wit, where he	saith	that the great living	7, 138/ 25
were true that he	saith	, that the clergy compared	7, 138/ 35
the example: that he	saith	, if the abbot of	7, 139/ 12
none thereof. For he	saith	he doubteth that the	7, 139/ 30
against them. For he	saith	that the clergy is	7, 139/ 31
the Commons House he	saith	that all the learned	7, 140/ 1
will? Now where he	saith	that in the Commons	7, 140/ 35

this gear is, he	saith	, none other thing but	7, 141/ 24
folk. Which thing, he	saith	, the king must needs	7, 141/ 28
And this thing, he	saith	, shall be more speedful	7, 141/ 30
wise. For thereof, he	saith	, the more the worse	7, 142/ 5
the charity! But he	saith	he would have them	7, 145/ 25
God's commandment. For he	saith	that it is commanded	7, 145/ 28
their faces, as he	saith	by the clergy now	7, 148/ 12
clergy be, as he	saith	, but the hundredth part	7, 151/ 17
number of people, he	saith	to the king, would	7, 152/ 7
then true that he	saith	since, that of the	7, 152/ 15
-- being, as he	saith	, but the hundredth part	7, 152/ 19
temporal benefits that he	saith	should succeed and follow	7, 155/ 2
beat them well, he	saith	to the king in	7, 155/ 10
heaps. For first he	saith	that then shall the	7, 155/ 32
them? "Then shall," he	saith	, "bawds and whores, thieves	7, 156/ 6
As soon as he	saith	, "Let them wed," now	7, 156/ 10
together. % "Then shall," he	saith	, "these great yearly exactions	7, 157/ 4
shall idle folk," he	saith	, "be set a work	7, 157/ 16
mean so, when he	saith	it out plainly, then	7, 158/ 29
always thus preached. Why	saith	he now that if	7, 159/ 14
it is as he	saith	the greatest matter of	7, 160/ 29
man meaneth where he	saith	that "then shall the	7, 162/ 22
them before. And therefore	saith	he that he leaveth	7, 162/ 27
which this beggars' proctor	saith	that he will for	7, 163/ 4
Tyndale's gospel. And therefore	saith	he, as we told	7, 163/ 16
of the commonweal!", he	saith	that in ancient time	7, 164/ 16
at that time, he	saith	, there was no clergy	7, 164/ 19
from them. And this,	saith	he, appeareth in the	7, 164/ 20
him. For where he	saith	it appeareth there that	7, 165/ 4
have you believe. He	saith	and would ye should	7, 165/ 31
his book, where he	saith	that after the clergy	7, 166/ 5
word true where he	saith	: "Then shall we have	7, 166/ 27
albeit this beggars' proctor	saith	that right wise and	7, 177/ 29
And in that he	saith	that there is in	7, 179/ 1
Saint John, where he	saith	: "Est peccatum usque ad	7, 184/ 4
roget quis." ("There is,"	saith	he, "some sin that	7, 184/ 5
Apocalypse: "I have heard,"	saith	he, "every creature that	7, 184/ 20
hell, because the text	saith	that every creature in	7, 185/ 11
be, as our Savior	saith	himself, everlasting. Nor these	7, 186/ 1
our faith and salvation,	saith	: "If any man build	7, 187/ 10
cases, as the Apostle	saith	, the day of our	7, 188/ 11
For when our Lord	saith	that the blasphemy against	7, 193/ 5
For our Savior Christ	saith	, as it is rehearsed	7, 193/ 30
that spareth the rod,	saith	Holy Writ, hateth the	7, 200/ 7
and offering as himself	saith	, that they might thereby	7, 203/ 16
world (as Saint Augustine	saith	and Saint Damascene) none	7, 203/ 26

the more surely, he	saith	that the guise and	7, 204/ 20
is none. For he	saith	that many great lettered	7, 208/ 5
be heretics, but he	saith	these be they that	7, 208/ 8
sermon of his he	saith	plainly that there is	7, 212/ 23
but scoffing, wherein he	saith	that the pope may	7, 213/ 11
because it is, he	saith	, a thing of his	7, 213/ 12
But forasmuch as he	saith	that wise men will	7, 213/ 16
provision thereof. And then	saith	he that any land	7, 213/ 33
out again. For he	saith	that they have such	7, 213/ 34
And yet where he	saith	there can no statute	7, 215/ 30
have too much, then	saith	he, by and by	7, 217/ 6
church hath, as he	saith	, too little if there	7, 217/ 12
withal, "God have mercy,"	saith	she, "on my first	7, 222/ 18
for all silly souls'	sake	, that it may be	7, 112/ 8
charity showed for our	sake	to your neighbor, be	7, 169/ 1
one man for another's	sake	, and delivereth him at	7, 201/ 12
as much for God's	sake	with our own hands	7, 223/ 28
give them for our	sakes	, whereby your gift greatly	7, 119/ 11
Lord, for both our	sakes	, to give you the	7, 218/ 31
sell them for our	sakes	to set in saints'	7, 224/ 24
ye meant for our	sakes	and not for your	7, 224/ 32
the church against such	sales	as shrewd husbands would	7, 214/ 13
provision made against all	sales	of their lands but	7, 214/ 15
perditio tua, ex me	salvatio	tua," (Thy perdition cometh	7, 192/ 1
faith sufficeth you for	salvation	; and that there needeth	7, 159/ 24
all our faith and	salvation	, saith: "If any man	7, 187/ 9
of thyself, but thy	salvation	cometh of me, by	7, 192/ 2
For in surety of	salvation	we be fellows with	7, 202/ 19
Zachary: "Tu quoque in	sanguine	testamenti tui eduxisti vinctos	7, 178/ 27
of the book of	Sapience	, and prove themselves insipients	7, 181/ 31
philosophers: "Dicentes se esse	sapientes	, stulti facti sunt" (While	7, 194/ 14
paynim, Jew, Turk, nor	Saracen	, but he will rather	7, 171/ 2
and idolaters -- Turks,	Saracens	, and paynims -- except	7, 172/ 28
unasked. But now where	sat	he when he saw	7, 138/ 10
if he should have	sat	and studied therefor, he	7, 165/ 28
live longer, that his	satisfaction	done there in the	7, 177/ 6
good works for his	satisfaction	, he was promised by	7, 177/ 17
endeavor of penance and	satisfaction	in deed against his	7, 191/ 21
special way for their	satisfaction	to recover them with	7, 197/ 10
sendeth them thither for	satisfaction	to be made in	7, 198/ 15
the manner of their	satisfaction	from pain into prayer	7, 198/ 17
for us or other	satisfaction	done for us by	7, 199/ 15
all this will not	satisfy	them, will ye see	7, 185/ 28
that no man may	satisfy	for another, nor that	7, 200/ 23
rhetoric that men call	sauce	malapert), "What an infinite	7, 150/ 9
-- or thanks either,	save	only of God, for	7, 134/ 19

is every man's duty	save	his own. He is	7, 139/ 18
strong, and finally to	save	all the shipwreck of	7, 139/ 27
of evils, and to	save	the commonweal from shipwreck	7, 142/ 1
full of evils, to	save	the grievous shipwreck of	7, 150/ 33
said one true word	save	this. And surely this	7, 166/ 30
for the sins committed,	save	only Christ's Passion paid	7, 174/ 21
that his heresy shall	save	him thence and send	7, 207/ 15
who would. But God	saved	the church and the	7, 144/ 7
society and fellowship of	saved	souls. And in this	7, 185/ 6
such as shall be	saved	souls, except such venial	7, 193/ 10
that they might be	saved	? And why is there	7, 201/ 6
would they grant that	saved	souls are yet purged	7, 206/ 12
as good angels and	saved	souls in heaven never	7, 220/ 29
out with right naught,	saving	slander, shame, and villainy	7, 153/ 16
likewise make an end,	saving	that in the beginning	7, 155/ 30
out of our purpose,	saving	that it seemed us	7, 192/ 22
lie long in purgatory,	saving	that his heresy shall	7, 207/ 15
utterly to deny purgatory,	saving	in that we see	7, 209/ 36
on their old shoes,	saving	that sometimes cometh out	7, 222/ 12
here in the dark,	saving	for sights unpleasant and	7, 225/ 8
faces sweat. But our	Savior	Christ reckoned far otherwise	7, 146/ 35
blessed sacraments of our	Savior	Christ, and of all	7, 161/ 11
and blood of our	Savior	Christ. For the teaching	7, 161/ 13
and sisters in our	Savior	Christ, the present painful	7, 170/ 3
hate. For whereas our	Savior	Christ hath so left	7, 170/ 28
bitter Passion of our	Savior	besides the remission of	7, 174/ 14
where lacketh water, our	Savior	himself declareth by the	7, 179/ 5
own days, and our	Savior	himself went to the	7, 181/ 20
too; and that our	Savior	, when he sent his	7, 185/ 15
Acts, say of our	Savior	Christ in this wise	7, 185/ 31
shall be, as our	Savior	saith himself, everlasting. Nor	7, 186/ 1
were there, as our	Savior	showeth himself, in quiet	7, 186/ 4
the Resurrection of our	Savior	Christ there was never	7, 186/ 9
it said of our	Savior	Christ after his Passion	7, 186/ 13
chapter, speaking of our	Savior	Christ, the very foundation	7, 187/ 8
off forever from our	Savior	Christ that was his	7, 188/ 30
Doth not our blessed	Savior	himself say that there	7, 191/ 11
yet necessary since our	Savior	, in the place that	7, 192/ 23
of escape. For our	Savior	Christ saith, as it	7, 193/ 30
the writing of our	Savior	Christ himself; so that	7, 194/ 7
sacred majesty of our	Savior	Christ himself in the	7, 194/ 21
plain sentence of our	Savior	Christ. Now if these	7, 210/ 28
and evangelists and our	Savior	Christ himself: we will	7, 217/ 34
words, in which our	Savior	himself speaking of the	7, 226/ 29
to sit at Saint	Savior's	with a sore leg	7, 138/ 13
then he speaketh so	savorly	thereof that it well	7, 140/ 9

every wise man well	saw	what he was, and	7, 133/ 8
such as they there	saw	him proved. Now goeth	7, 133/ 9
sat he when he	saw	the people give poor	7, 138/ 10
their loss, till they	saw	that they were likely	7, 149/ 22
that might, if men	saw	such a sudden necessity	7, 152/ 29
of generation? If he	saw	as far as he	7, 157/ 28
distribute it as they	saw	need, which no man	7, 165/ 22
the better if they	saw	them. For whoso listeth	7, 196/ 19
the worse and he	saw	them, and would ascribe	7, 197/ 3
this gear and never	saw	it). For surely in	7, 197/ 24
Whom when the gallant	saw	going barefoot in a	7, 207/ 19
true that old said	saw	: out of sight, out	7, 218/ 24
freres with Danes and	Saxons	and noble King Arthur	7, 125/ 29
some favorers which might	say	he said true, else	7, 120/ 19
men should think and	say	that they have in	7, 120/ 31
Whereof whoso list to	say	that he seeth it	7, 121/ 1
But surely whoso shall	say	the contrary, shall, as	7, 121/ 4
as we suppose, either	say	so for his pleasure	7, 121/ 5
will forbear so to	say	to him as we	7, 121/ 13
as we might well	say	, yet will we be	7, 121/ 13
lie: that is to	say	, that of every household	7, 123/ 8
quarterly, we dare boldly	say	that ye shall find	7, 123/ 20
we (and we would)	say	that all his reckoning	7, 125/ 14
his fellows, whatsoever they	say	, long full sore to	7, 128/ 22
there be writers that	say	the Peter's pence were	7, 128/ 32
enough. Now if he	say	, as indeed some writers	7, 128/ 36
as indeed some writers	say	, that King John made	7, 128/ 36
marks, we dare surely	say	again that it is	7, 129/ 3
which word he may	say	his pleasure, but of	7, 130/ 9
so much as once	say	that he thought it	7, 130/ 33
It were hard to	say	whether we should take	7, 132/ 12
might have occasion to	say	that the matter were	7, 132/ 32
For if His Grace	say	nay, then he telleth	7, 133/ 30
had such like eloquence	say	here to him? Surely	7, 136/ 30
see and may well	say	: that neither be these	7, 136/ 32
there none, as we	say	, found anyone so bad	7, 144/ 35
for he will haply	say	yes, and not let	7, 147/ 14
offspring, then though he	say	little now, he meaneth	7, 147/ 30
they have all, and	say	that they do nothing	7, 148/ 10
better, we dare boldly	say	, whoso giveth this device	7, 148/ 36
-- that is to	say	, such as of itself	7, 151/ 26
he forbear expressly to	say	so far, because of	7, 154/ 31
hundred year? Can he	say	that ever it was	7, 157/ 11
hath been, as we	say	, always thus preached. Why	7, 159/ 13
would in such case	say	that he meant some	7, 160/ 8
as a man would	say	, little pretty peccadilians? Verily	7, 161/ 8

gospel preached, as they	say	they should -- and	7, 166/ 13
them: it is, we	say	, no doubt but that	7, 167/ 20
but also, as we	say	, very miscreants and idolaters	7, 173/ 5
of God's high goodness	say	that after a man's	7, 173/ 33
folk that so shall	say	shall under pretext of	7, 174/ 5
-- this thing we	say	, as it is true	7, 175/ 17
Luther either, list to	say	that in this point	7, 177/ 22
we well answer and	say	that, the circumstance of	7, 177/ 24
and cunning men will	say	that there is no	7, 177/ 30
jest and rail and	say	that purgatory is a	7, 177/ 34
but else, as we	say	, if they could with	7, 178/ 13
is called purgatory. What	say	they to the words	7, 178/ 26
scripture and all, and	say	the holy scripture which	7, 180/ 13
be not ashamed to	say	that it is not	7, 180/ 18
Jews. If they will	say	yes, then answer they	7, 180/ 29
Now if they will	say	no, and will contend	7, 180/ 32
scripture, then do they	say	that the Spirit of	7, 181/ 6
can yet for shame	say	the contrary, but are	7, 183/ 20
but are fain to	say	that the book is	7, 183/ 23
though Saint John would	say	that whoso depart out	7, 184/ 9
deny Saint John. What	say	they to the words	7, 184/ 19
these have I heard	say	: Benediction and honor and	7, 184/ 23
place of scripture. They	say	that it is no	7, 185/ 8
of the Apostles' Acts,	say	of our Savior Christ	7, 185/ 31
inferna," that is to	say	, "He descended down beneath	7, 186/ 14
make them seem to	say	for our part, ye	7, 190/ 24
from Saint Paul and	say	they be bound to	7, 191/ 8
our blessed Savior himself	say	that there is a	7, 191/ 11
it seemed, as we	say	, somewhat necessary to say	7, 192/ 26
say, somewhat necessary to	say	somewhat therein, lest some	7, 192/ 26
purpose, that is to	say	, that there is a	7, 193/ 2
than themselves list to	say	; and will in this	7, 194/ 34
blessed saints that anything	say	against them -- yet	7, 195/ 4
many that seemed to	say	the contrary -- except	7, 195/ 12
they will not only	say	that our blessed Lady	7, 195/ 12
And therefore, as we	say	, whereas we by plain	7, 195/ 17
that anything seemed to	say	for it, but divers	7, 195/ 19
they have nothing to	say	, yet can they not	7, 195/ 33
so that, as we	say	, whoso list to take	7, 196/ 33
thereon, that they shall	say	as Christ said to	7, 197/ 22
year in hell. Then	say	they that if there	7, 198/ 10
to undo. For they	say	that if another man's	7, 201/ 19
as if they would	say	: if other men may	7, 201/ 21
Mass. If these heretics	say	that all such things	7, 202/ 32
it. Now where they	say	that if the Mass	7, 204/ 26
very cruel that will	say	none for us but	7, 204/ 27

then suffice them to	say	for their purpose that	7, 206/ 14
that deny purgatory, or	say	that the prayers or	7, 206/ 30
that some would yet	say	plainly that there were	7, 206/ 34
one, and some would	say	plainly nay: let us	7, 207/ 1
that could for shame	say	that any man is	7, 207/ 26
is purgatory. But they	say	only that there is	7, 207/ 27
that wise men will	say	there is none. For	7, 208/ 4
He is loath to	say	that these be heretics	7, 208/ 8
of fat wethers and	say	, "These be such beasts	7, 208/ 10
living, which affirm and	say	the contrary. And surely	7, 208/ 23
fellows would come and	say	the contrary, and tell	7, 208/ 27
these men will peradventure	say	that they care not	7, 209/ 7
all; now, as we	say	, if they so do	7, 210/ 36
fifty years ago and	say	the faith were false	7, 211/ 31
But here, as we	say	, ye see how shamefully	7, 212/ 10
writeth that wise men	say	there is no purgatory	7, 213/ 2
that wise men will	say	there is no purgatory	7, 213/ 16
appeareth well he would	say	sore to them if	7, 215/ 24
-- that is to	say	that the church hath	7, 217/ 12
And yet surely, to	say	the truth, we cannot	7, 218/ 25
cannot well, as we	say	, for the like fault	7, 218/ 35
sore we long to	say	to her, "Ah, wife	7, 222/ 7
when we hear them	say	so well by us	7, 222/ 20
And therefore, as we	say	, the goodness of God	7, 223/ 7
And therefore, as we	say	, passing over such jesting	7, 227/ 5
rail upon the clergy,	saying	that there is none	7, 116/ 14
were clean taken away,	saying	that it must needs	7, 130/ 2
all his heavy matter,	saying	to the king: "Who	7, 136/ 6
of the altar, and	saying	also: "If we sow	7, 146/ 28
his high commodities together,	saying	that if the king	7, 155/ 6
their bodies clean from	scabs	and their souls foul	7, 166/ 35
goodness and virtue that	scant	a devil could find	7, 156/ 20
and his goodness, which	scant	the devil himself denieth	7, 173/ 19
heretic born of late	scant	fifty years ago and	7, 211/ 31
purgatory. Howbeit we shall	scantly	need to show you	7, 193/ 3
by being therein too	scarce	and strait. For God	7, 199/ 11
on whom," he saith, "	scarcely	any eye dare look	7, 120/ 9
he meaneth their holy	schismatics	and heretics, for whose	7, 142/ 31
men list like lusty	scholars	to pass and overgo	7, 203/ 7
against it nothing but	scoffing	, wherein he saith that	7, 213/ 11
seven year, this seven	score	year, this seven hundred	7, 157/ 10
credence worth some seven	score	, if they will therefore	7, 209/ 10
church, to mock and	scorn	the blessed saints and	7, 167/ 11
laws be laughed to	scorn	; then shall the servants	7, 168/ 17
of his uncorrected, but	scourgeth	every child that he	7, 200/ 10
unlearned people that the	scripture	affirmed their heresies itself	7, 161/ 30

and ever ask for	scripture	as though they believed	7, 176/ 12
though they believed holy	scripture	, and yet when it	7, 176/ 13
appear they believe not	scripture	neither -- yet, since	7, 176/ 16
make as they believed	scripture	and nothing else, let	7, 176/ 17
Christian people in holy	scripture	self. And first, it	7, 176/ 19
ago have taken the	scripture	thus, that place alone	7, 177/ 27
in the understanding of	scripture	lean only to their	7, 178/ 12
reason taken of the	scripture	, as in the place	7, 178/ 17
not the words of	scripture	, written in the book	7, 178/ 19
not this place of	scripture	so openly declare the	7, 179/ 33
not to deny the	scripture	and all, and say	7, 180/ 13
and say the holy	scripture	which is laid against	7, 180/ 13
them is none holy	scripture	at all, as Luther	7, 180/ 14
that it is not	scripture	. But upon what ground	7, 180/ 18
they deny it for	scripture	? Because it is not	7, 180/ 19
and accounted for holy	scripture	among the Jews? They	7, 180/ 20
is taken for holy	scripture	by the church of	7, 180/ 21
and election of holy	scripture	as the Jews. If	7, 180/ 29
the church proved holy	scripture	, though the Jews never	7, 180/ 31
cannot be accounted holy	scripture	though the church of	7, 180/ 33
John's Gospel out of	scripture	too, for the Jews	7, 181/ 2
if they admit for	scripture	that book that the	7, 181/ 3
that book to be	scripture	which the church of	7, 181/ 5
of Christ receiveth for	scripture	, then do they say	7, 181/ 5
the Machabees for holy	scripture	because the Jews account	7, 181/ 29
if they take all	scripture	besides the New Testament	7, 182/ 1
accounteth it for holy	scripture	, there can no man	7, 182/ 8
authority from the holy	scripture	of God, the very	7, 182/ 10
heretics deny for holy	scripture	any book that the	7, 182/ 11
Christ accounteth for holy	scripture	, then deny they one	7, 182/ 12
the choice of holy	scripture	and rejecting of the	7, 182/ 19
and receiving of holy	scripture	and rejection of the	7, 182/ 27
the choice of holy	scripture	and rejection of the	7, 182/ 31
can receive as holy	scripture	any book that is	7, 182/ 33
for other than holy	scripture	any book that is	7, 183/ 1
book that is holy	scripture	indeed. And surely if	7, 183/ 1
the choice of holy	scripture	that they might take	7, 183/ 3
and approve for holy	scripture	any book that were	7, 183/ 3
John's Gospel were holy	scripture	or not, and so	7, 183/ 6
and election of holy	scripture	-- by which their	7, 183/ 9
the volumes of holy	scripture	; and then in that	7, 183/ 18
is no part of	scripture	, which shift they must	7, 183/ 23
from this place of	scripture	. They say that it	7, 185/ 8
almost every text in	scripture	, sometimes after the letter	7, 190/ 8
one place of holy	scripture	is enough to the	7, 193/ 25
proved by the very	scripture	self -- by the	7, 194/ 4

these texts of holy	scripture	so plainly proving purgatory	7, 194/ 17
himself in the holy	scripture	, in his Holy Gospels	7, 194/ 21
is there in holy	scripture	that, as the old	7, 194/ 23
one plain text of	scripture	sufficeth for the proof	7, 194/ 27
any text in holy	scripture	hath any other sense	7, 194/ 34
found in all holy	scripture	one text that so	7, 195/ 10
whereas we by plain	scripture	have proved you purgatory	7, 195/ 17
And therefore in holy	scripture	that father is not	7, 200/ 4
in their teeth the	scripture	of the Machabees, whereof	7, 203/ 9
there appeareth plainly by	scripture	that such suffrages stand	7, 203/ 18
that book for holy	scripture	, we have stopped them	7, 203/ 21
they will, reject all	scripture	and cast off Christ	7, 210/ 36
not be proved by	scripture	. And yet, that notwithstanding	7, 211/ 28
not be proved by	scripture	, and affirmed further that	7, 212/ 1
by clear and evident	scripture	. Which two things presupposed	7, 212/ 3
is purgatory proved by	scripture	, and the Catholic faith	7, 212/ 6
were not in all	scripture	one text for it	7, 212/ 8
have proved you by	scripture	that purgatory was perceived	7, 213/ 13
and proved by the	scripture	of God, both apostles	7, 217/ 33
earth: therefore doth holy	scripture	in speaking of such	7, 226/ 23
fall upon a wiser	scrivener	to make their supplication	7, 119/ 22
great, broad, bottomless ocean	sea	of evils and upon	7, 127/ 26
great, broad, bottomless ocean	sea	full of evils, the	7, 136/ 25
great, broad, bottomless ocean	sea	of evils; what remedies	7, 139/ 24
great, broad, bottomless ocean	sea	of evils, and to	7, 142/ 1
great, broad, bottomless ocean	sea	full of evils that	7, 150/ 24
the broad, bottomless ocean	sea	full of evils, to	7, 150/ 33
great, broad, bottomless ocean	sea	full of evils, wherein	7, 154/ 25
great, broad, bottomless ocean	sea	of evils; more than	7, 160/ 31
that be in the	sea	and all things that	7, 184/ 22
or sailing in the	sea	that give the honor	7, 184/ 36
by fishes in the	sea	and the devil and	7, 185/ 10
every creature in the	sea	and in hell spoke	7, 185/ 11
a long journey by	sea	, of such as never	7, 189/ 8
that long voyage by	sea	as lusty and as	7, 189/ 14
way to have the	seas	rise high and sore	7, 189/ 9
would not of long	season	suffer him to enjoy	7, 129/ 25
But in the mean	season	, to prove him both	7, 158/ 31
them in for the	season	and only to rail	7, 172/ 13
Lord that at any	season	our guardians convey some	7, 221/ 8
Lord God, cometh at	seasons	from our Lady, with	7, 227/ 13
quests. And for the	second	, he layeth that Doctor	7, 116/ 27
themselves to assay the	second	way, that is to	7, 162/ 9
the first book The	Second	Book When we consider	7, 170/ 1
as appeareth in the	second	chapter of the Apostles'	7, 185/ 30
is there in the	second	not only much more	7, 198/ 22

in chiding with her	second	husband, to spite him	7, 222/ 17
couched, that by the	secret	inward working of the	7, 114/ 29
spied out this great	secret	mystery that neither God	7, 151/ 5
he maketh thereof a	secret	overture, leaving it in	7, 160/ 4
the Fifth, those heresies	secretly	creeping on still among	7, 143/ 21
are of the same	sect	fume, fret, froth, and	7, 142/ 32
blast of his poisoned	sect	against us silly souls	7, 172/ 16
few such of that	sect	, men of such virtue	7, 208/ 18
how late this lewd	sect	began which among Christian	7, 208/ 35
things all of one	sect	, yet if there were	7, 210/ 1
arch-heretic of all their	sect	. Of all which wise	7, 213/ 5
many countries among sundry	sects	, but also by the	7, 173/ 13
the cloak of pity,	sedition	under the color of	7, 114/ 34
are sprung up certain	seditious	persons, which not only	7, 111/ 21
the remnant of his	seditious	book. In answering whereof	7, 118/ 22
once raised by such	seditious	books as is this	7, 149/ 16
beggars' supplication and such	seditious	heretics as is he	7, 149/ 17
unbridled appetite of lewd,	seditious	, and rebellious liberty that	7, 166/ 19
the fruit of their	seditious	books and beggars' bills	7, 166/ 22
to seduce you with	seditious	bills. But well perceiving	7, 168/ 23
heresies nor walk their	seditious	ways. But persevering in	7, 168/ 27
world to reprove such	seditious	folk withal, than the	7, 170/ 25
such bold beggars to	seduce	you with seditious bills	7, 168/ 23
that if ye might	see	them all on the	7, 119/ 5
present sorrow that they	see	, men should think and	7, 120/ 31
sick beggars as they	see	now. For as for	7, 120/ 32
so many dead or	see	so many the fewer	7, 122/ 5
therefore every child may	see	that the clergy would	7, 128/ 16
long full sore to	see	. But this man against	7, 128/ 23
the pope and the	See	Apostolic by the grant	7, 129/ 2
Conquest to the Apostolic	See	toward the maintenance thereof	7, 129/ 11
accused for heretics? Ye	see	not very many sessions	7, 131/ 13
Highness, "Your Grace may	see	what a work there	7, 132/ 1
was full sorry to	see	that he was such	7, 133/ 9
end that ye may	see	how little this man	7, 134/ 20
or three things we	see	and may well say	7, 136/ 32
For there he may	see	that the apostles and	7, 138/ 17
was wisely written, ye	see	as well as we	7, 138/ 34
much with algorism to	see	to what sum the	7, 139/ 8
therefore a world to	see	what politic devices he	7, 139/ 23
late, as yourself may	see	that either the clergy	7, 141/ 11
lacketh, they had liefer	see	their bill-maker burned than	7, 142/ 18
it is easy to	see	whereof springeth all his	7, 142/ 23
very well content to	see	them bound and beaten	7, 146/ 5
laughed at first to	see	them put in the	7, 149/ 21
inhabited, because men should	see	that he can so	7, 151/ 29

soon perceive, for ye	see	well that if he	7, 153/ 29
man could endure to	see	, or else (of which	7, 154/ 12
he would seem to	see	, then should he spy	7, 157/ 28
would be glad to	see	sit and beg with	7, 159/ 1
beg with you, and	see	them ask your alms	7, 159/ 2
clergy shall, ye may	see	that well. Who then	7, 159/ 17
For if he should	see	that men should mislike	7, 160/ 7
and obtained, they then	see	well the church must	7, 161/ 21
His Grace by the	See	Apostolic, this calleth this	7, 163/ 1
And thus ye may	see	what the beggars' proctor	7, 164/ 5
by which, as ye	see	, under a fond face	7, 164/ 6
yet further perceive and	see	that they by the	7, 164/ 10
or when you should	see	it, only God knoweth	7, 168/ 21
little weight, while ye	see	that the man hath	7, 170/ 21
very child almost may	see	the consequent: that the	7, 173/ 28
else, let us therefore	see	whether that purgatory do	7, 176/ 18
hear, they should soon	see	their heresy reprov'd and	7, 178/ 15
of purgatory. And so	see	these heretics purgatory clearly	7, 179/ 24
so great that they	see	their ship goeth all	7, 180/ 7
no more hold, but	see	that their part goeth	7, 180/ 11
taketh and (as ye	see	by Saint Jerome and	7, 183/ 15
in that book ye	see	so manifestly purgatory proved	7, 183/ 19
obstinate nay: let us	see	whether our purpose be	7, 183/ 34
is a world to	see	the folly of some	7, 185/ 6
satisfy them, will ye	see	yet another clear place	7, 185/ 28
by this place ye	see	proved by the plain	7, 186/ 32
most part shall ye	see	sore sick, and yet	7, 189/ 16
then shall ye sometimes	see	there some other whose	7, 189/ 22
let us then yet	see	further whether we may	7, 191/ 9
the light wherewith men	see	the way to walk	7, 191/ 33
Lo, thus may ye	see	purgatory clearly proved by	7, 194/ 4
that they longed to	see	him show some miracle	7, 197/ 14
them where they shall	see	it so surely, and	7, 197/ 20
and to their pain	see	such a grisly sight	7, 197/ 20
is a world to	see	with what folly they	7, 198/ 3
what they said, and	see	what they did, and	7, 204/ 9
this were enough, ye	see	well, to serve their	7, 206/ 17
nay: let us now	see	whether sort of these	7, 207/ 2
whereas every fool may	see	that any wise man	7, 208/ 1
which is, as ye	see	double proved, to believe	7, 208/ 2
now would we fain	see	which be these wise	7, 208/ 12
saving in that we	see	them in many things	7, 210/ 1
example, whereby ye may	see	that soberness they were	7, 211/ 20
and thereby may ye	see	that he began to	7, 211/ 35
as we say, ye	see	how shamefully he staggered	7, 212/ 10
is no purgatory, ye	see	now yourself how wise	7, 213/ 2

whole matter. First, ye	see	well that albeit indeed	7, 213/ 25
writing, that he should	see	the statute better. Which	7, 215/ 34
declareth in this. Ye	see	well that he would	7, 216/ 35
therefore, since ye now	see	the wit of this	7, 217/ 20
your remembrance, since ye	see	the simple ground of	7, 217/ 21
-- and since ye	see	that he hateth the	7, 217/ 25
leastwise behold, perceive, and	see	what heaviness of heart	7, 219/ 4
is here rather than	see	the sights that they	7, 221/ 23
which when we now	see	, we set much less	7, 221/ 28
never wed again." We	see	there our children too	7, 222/ 10
clearly forget us, and	see	our executors rap and	7, 222/ 23
not have endured to	see	us suffer pain, now	7, 224/ 28
point, ye may soon	see	what credence ye should	7, 226/ 34
as much as ye	see	yourself that he giveth	7, 227/ 1
to commit like offense,	seeing	the promotions that fell	7, 133/ 22
to commit like offense,	seeing	the promotions that fall	7, 136/ 8
church of Christ. And	seeing	there is no way	7, 161/ 17
common, whereby good men	seeing	the thing at eye	7, 197/ 33
in his heart to	seek	and study the means	7, 114/ 21
and think he shall	seek	far and find very	7, 121/ 18
the world, if he	seek	it well, more than	7, 134/ 4
heretics, what evasion they	seek	to avoid from this	7, 185/ 7
till he sweat in	seeking	out old heresies and	7, 147/ 17
matters to make them	seem	gay to the readers	7, 118/ 2
may to many men	seem	likely, therefore we let	7, 123/ 6
of great matters, fain	seem	very wise, within a	7, 137/ 26
And where he would	seem	to show many notable	7, 137/ 28
their case shall not	seem	one with the case	7, 148/ 20
he would make it	seem	that they were very	7, 151/ 33
he would have them	seem	so many that their	7, 151/ 34
would have them all	seem	, unthrifty, lewd, and naught	7, 156/ 26
far as he would	seem	to see, then should	7, 157/ 28
ministers of iniquity should	seem	to declare the one	7, 160/ 11
he might make it	seem	to the unlearned people	7, 161/ 29
out, lest he should	seem	to declare the one	7, 162/ 28
also would it should	seem	that His Highness were	7, 163/ 22
and so make them	seem	to say for our	7, 190/ 24
they would have to	seem	very benign and piteous	7, 199/ 33
Which thing, though it	seem	you dark at the	7, 206/ 9
he would make it	seem	, and the other is	7, 214/ 6
statute, wherein he would	seem	cunning because he had	7, 215/ 31
purpose, saving that it	seemed	us yet necessary since	7, 192/ 22
world to come; it	seemed	, as we say, somewhat	7, 192/ 26
might find many that	seemed	to say the contrary	7, 195/ 12
one text that anything	seemed	to say for it	7, 195/ 19
texts which as far	seemed	unto the misunderstanders to	7, 195/ 20

it, and divers that	seemed	against it, as we	7, 212/ 9
day while every hour	seemed	longer than five, bethink	7, 225/ 16
after that rate it	seemeth	that he valueth the	7, 124/ 12
6 s, 8 d	seemeth	to come much like	7, 124/ 33
very far wide, and	seemeth	that he hath heard	7, 126/ 21
all. And therefore it	seemeth	that he hath heard	7, 141/ 5
mad jest, but he	seemeth	us far otherwise. For	7, 153/ 32
such beggars as he	seemeth	to speak for that	7, 166/ 32
and full confutation it	seemeth	us sufficient that ye	7, 170/ 19
self. And first, it	seemeth	very probable and likely	7, 176/ 21
depart and die, yet	seemeth	there none so likely	7, 176/ 26
sights that men have	seen	had left as great	7, 120/ 29
have in days past	seen	as many sick beggars	7, 120/ 32
long their limiter and	seen	some general view of	7, 122/ 26
there was never yet	seen	that the spiritual lords	7, 140/ 18
But it hath been	seen	that the thing which	7, 140/ 19
some men that had	seen	as little as himself	7, 141/ 6
been, he should have	seen	the spirituality not gladly	7, 141/ 8
apparitions divers times there	seen	and appearing; and in	7, 196/ 24
had been here and	seen	them, now in this	7, 212/ 23
as his high wisdom	seeth	convenient, into that eternal	7, 113/ 4
to say that he	seeth	it otherwise, we will	7, 121/ 2
as every wise man	seeth	, some very falsely and	7, 127/ 23
of truth he seldom	seeth	any spiritual man at	7, 130/ 10
tried; so where he	seeth	and perceiveth the right	7, 135/ 31
forth and snatcheth he	seeth	not at whom, the	7, 137/ 13
of the commonwealth! He	seeth	far farther than ever	7, 151/ 1
wilderness. In which he	seeth	that there may of	7, 152/ 21
clergy marrieth not, he	seeth	no man unmarried in	7, 152/ 26
and this where he	seeth	many walk idle already	7, 156/ 17
people speak of and	seeth	so many good men	7, 196/ 21
as his high wisdom	seeth	it most profitable for	7, 197/ 26
that giveth alms neither	seeth	nor heareth, would never	7, 205/ 29
every wise man well	seeth	, that it is the	7, 207/ 33
from you that we	seldom	broke your sleep, do	7, 112/ 1
but of truth he	seldom	seeth any spiritual man	7, 130/ 10
good angels and how	seldom	we thought upon them	7, 227/ 22
first have the matter	self	in short set forth	7, 118/ 4
people in holy scripture	self	. And first, it seemeth	7, 176/ 20
words of the Gospel	self	. Doth not our blessed	7, 191/ 11
by the very scripture	self	-- by the book	7, 194/ 5
of the very Gospel	self	, which, if the church	7, 195/ 15
as they be very	self-willed	and willful, will set	7, 176/ 9
of the corpse the	selfsame	psalms sung that ye	7, 204/ 16
sight sometimes of the	selfsame	things which, while we	7, 221/ 25
up the clergy and	sell	priests' heads as good	7, 144/ 6

people were fain to	sell	their inheritance for hunger	7, 145/ 5
neither give any nor	sell	. For which cause, lest	7, 213/ 35
that prohibit them to	sell	their lands, yet of	7, 214/ 9
they have, they may	sell	in such wise, if	7, 214/ 11
to do us good;	sell	them for our sakes	7, 224/ 24
beggars meatless, and then	send	more to dinner to	7, 142/ 13
that he would suddenly	send	forth new robbed, with	7, 145/ 35
to make more and	send	to them? "Then shall	7, 156/ 5
the contrary belief would	send	many folk forward to	7, 175/ 20
And then shall he	send	them where they shall	7, 197/ 19
save him thence and	send	him down deep into	7, 207/ 16
here -- whereof God	send	you the grace to	7, 219/ 11
folly learn you wisdom.	Send	hither your prayer, send	7, 219/ 15
Send hither your prayer,	send	hither your alms before	7, 219/ 15
the good that ye	send	hither before you both	7, 219/ 20
in saints' copes, and	send	the money hither by	7, 224/ 25
them, namely since he	sendeth	them out with right	7, 153/ 15
by them whom he	sendeth	out of their own	7, 157/ 19
that since our Lord	sendeth	them thither for satisfaction	7, 198/ 14
him among us that	sendeth	before all that may	7, 222/ 28
the first way already,	sending	forth Tyndale's translation of	7, 161/ 25
and deny the right	sense	. But now if the	7, 180/ 9
scripture hath any other	sense	than themselves list to	7, 194/ 34
Apostle in divers other	senses	-- as they do	7, 190/ 7
do construe in divers	senses	almost every text in	7, 190/ 7
soul out of their	sensual	bodies, the grace of	7, 192/ 17
added unto them and	sent	a begging too all	7, 148/ 1
be by this way	sent	unto them? Should there	7, 156/ 2
be more men unmarried	sent	out abroad to break	7, 157/ 22
to them that are	sent	out naked and bring	7, 158/ 33
that ye will have	sent	out naked to you	7, 158/ 36
hand by some affliction	sent	him, or at his	7, 173/ 26
heavily to have him	sent	unto him with one	7, 179/ 8
our Savior, when he	sent	his apostles and bade	7, 185/ 15
But as they were	sent	to none other creature	7, 185/ 18
fire that shall be	sent	before the Doom, or	7, 190/ 12
Judas Macchabeus gathered and	sent	a great offering to	7, 203/ 11
us and had not	sent	hither more of our	7, 222/ 27
here of your goods	sent	hither. Remember what kin	7, 228/ 7
advisedly will weigh the	sentence	, he shall find the	7, 114/ 32
of Saint Peter, the	sentence	of Saint Paul, the	7, 210/ 26
Matthew, and the plain	sentence	of our Savior Christ	7, 210/ 27
they will then give	sentence	on our side as	7, 211/ 18
did in an open	sermon	among all the people	7, 144/ 30
Saint Chrysostom in a	sermon	of his that in	7, 204/ 14
now in his drunken	sermon	that he wrote upon	7, 212/ 19

now in this mad	sermon	of his he saith	7, 212/ 23
doctor to make a	sermon	at our Mass in	7, 220/ 15
he confesseth in his	sermons	that many such apparitions	7, 203/ 2
people their living, no	servant	any wages, no artificer	7, 138/ 29
master that chastiseth his	servant	is in that point	7, 199/ 35
but them. How many	servants	? How many tall serving	7, 152/ 28
scorn; then shall the	servants	set naught by their	7, 168/ 17
will no such punishment	serve	against the spirituality; and	7, 117/ 11
in the world will	serve	but this: that if	7, 142/ 8
that his heart would	serve	him to enter into	7, 145/ 1
that such business should	serve	him for a discharge	7, 147/ 18
a villain that would	serve	good men so. And	7, 156/ 25
they die shall sufficiently	serve	them to bring them	7, 174/ 35
could in any manner	serve	us: this opinion, as	7, 200/ 28
another man's merits may	serve	me, whereto should I	7, 201/ 19
nor for very shame	serve	him that so many	7, 203/ 4
ye see well, to	serve	their purpose against the	7, 206/ 17
fair day and duly	served	God and prayed for	7, 146/ 1
put out and so	served	by and by, then	7, 156/ 9
said he was so	served	this seven year, this	7, 157/ 10
obeyed or more humbly	served	than of his clergy	7, 158/ 14
reason that he that	serveth	the altar should live	7, 146/ 27
pain at all. Whereof	serveth	also the prayers that	7, 201/ 3
great antiquity of the	service	of Christ's church by	7, 203/ 33
were in the funeral	service	at the burying of	7, 204/ 15
servants? How many tall	serving	men are there in	7, 152/ 28
of rape at the	sessions	. And as there is	7, 131/ 8
see not very many	sessions	pass but in one	7, 131/ 14
also to sow and	set	forth such a pestilent	7, 111/ 23
soon as he had	set	him a work with	7, 114/ 8
whole living, and then	set	them abroad in the	7, 117/ 23
matter self in short	set	forth before your eyes	7, 118/ 4
off the cloak and	set	out his malice naked	7, 119/ 26
wise have the wrong	set	forth or maintained in	7, 135/ 33
rhetoric as he findeth,	set	forth and furnished with	7, 136/ 22
voice and eloquence to	set	out an exclamation in	7, 142/ 14
was it esteemed and	set	aside for naught. So	7, 143/ 18
was again rejected and	set	aside for naught. Then	7, 143/ 35
he that made it,	set	first upon spiritual prelates	7, 149/ 18
all from the clergy,	set	them abroad at the	7, 155/ 7
the idle people be	set	a work. Then shall	7, 155/ 16
so naughty so suddenly	set	out at large, ye	7, 156/ 28
folk," he saith, "be	set	a work." By what	7, 157/ 16
he devised more to	set	idle men a work	7, 157/ 17
idle men shall be	set	a work by them	7, 157/ 18
at all, faith hath	set	you in such a	7, 159/ 31

is to wit, to	set	at naught the Catholic	7, 163/ 13
of righteousness as either	set	so little by righteousness	7, 163/ 24
with the Christian faith.	Set	now to this place	7, 166/ 4
people, causing them to	set	the blessed sacraments aside	7, 167/ 7
blessed sacraments aside, to	set	holy days and fasting	7, 167/ 7
shall the sacraments be	set	at naught; then shall	7, 168/ 7
then shall the servants	set	naught by their masters	7, 168/ 17
half hour, he would	set	little by all such	7, 171/ 29
self-willed and willful, will	set	at naught the common	7, 176/ 10
sore burning, and never	set	half so much by	7, 179/ 11
of wine as he	set	by one poor drop	7, 179/ 11
first they use to	set	some false gloss to	7, 180/ 7
maintenance of their heresy	set	at naught Saint Augustine	7, 195/ 1
of God that is	set	for Christ's vicar in	7, 199/ 10
we now see, we	set	much less by them	7, 221/ 28
for our sakes to	set	in saints' copes, and	7, 224/ 24
us, and we shall	set	hand to help you	7, 228/ 27
the most vehement he	setteth	in the forefront of	7, 150/ 28
holy sacraments, advancing and	setting	forth all boldness of	7, 166/ 16
offering up our helmets,	setting	up our escutcheon and	7, 220/ 12
was so served this	seven	year, this seven score	7, 157/ 10
this seven year, this	seven	score year, this seven	7, 157/ 10
seven score year, this	seven	hundred year? Can he	7, 157/ 11
flood, and yet peradventure	seven	year before that, too	7, 164/ 33
in credence worth some	seven	score, if they will	7, 209/ 10
right naught, saving slander,	shame	, and villainy? What remedy	7, 153/ 16
with villainy, rebuke, and	shame	. And surely, to tell	7, 154/ 19
be, can yet for	shame	say the contrary, but	7, 183/ 20
if either reason or	shame	can hold, never need	7, 183/ 26
that they dare for	shame	call themselves Christian men	7, 194/ 19
as any spark of	shame	was in him. For	7, 203/ 2
not nor for very	shame	serve him that so	7, 203/ 4
sort that could for	shame	say that any man	7, 207/ 26
themselves in jeopardy of	shame	and of death also	7, 208/ 6
few always for very	shame	of their folly hath	7, 209/ 1
if we might for	shame	match such blessed saints	7, 209/ 13
and what a sorrowful	shame	the silly soul hath	7, 219/ 4
without much confusion and	shamefastness	to consider how little	7, 227/ 20
say, ye see how	shamefully	he staggered and began	7, 212/ 10
that were not waxen	shameless	. Like truth is there	7, 131/ 2
all the city? How	shameless	is he that can	7, 132/ 9
here? Surely a very	shameless	shift, and are fain	7, 180/ 4
they fall to a	shameless	boldness and let not	7, 180/ 12
that none heretic, as	shameless	as they be, can	7, 183/ 20
since they be so	shameless	and unreasonable that the	7, 183/ 29
of the ignorance or	shameless	boldness of all such	7, 194/ 9

is not strong and	sharp	to strike off innocents'	7, 136/ 12
to make his sword	sharp	and strong, and finally	7, 139/ 27
good bridle and a	sharp	bit to refrain them	7, 175/ 19
cruel, likewise as a	sharp	master that chastiseth his	7, 199/ 35
beasts as men call	sheep	." But now would we	7, 208/ 11
as good cheap as	sheep's	heads, three for a	7, 144/ 7
tackling that is their	sheet-anchor	always, when they find	7, 180/ 5
years made right hard	shift	for corn, yet, our	7, 121/ 20
able for a sudden	shift	to make a strong	7, 149/ 9
do but mock and	shift	over in such a	7, 176/ 15
to the contrary? What	shift	find they here? Surely	7, 180/ 4
Surely a very shameless	shift	, and are fain to	7, 180/ 4
part of scripture, which	shift	they must needs forsake	7, 183/ 23
the whole substance is	shifted	among fewer than the	7, 126/ 11
of the realm, is	shifted	among fewer than the	7, 138/ 27
three nobles make twenty	shillings	, and that twenty shillings	7, 124/ 26
shillings, and that twenty	shillings	make a pound. But	7, 124/ 26
that they see their	ship	goeth all to wreck	7, 180/ 7
once to be by	ship	conveyed a long journey	7, 189/ 8
and upon the grievous	shipwreck	of the commonwealth, the	7, 127/ 26
most horrible! O grievous	shipwreck	of the commonwealth!" --	7, 136/ 29
to save all the	shipwreck	of the commonwealth! Ye	7, 139/ 27
save the commonweal from	shipwreck	and the king's crown	7, 142/ 2
to save the grievous	shipwreck	of the commonwealth! He	7, 151/ 1
not fail the grievous	shipwreck	of the commonwealth, which	7, 154/ 26
bringing the commonweal to	shipwreck	and all the realm	7, 161/ 4
of his crown, the	shipwreck	of his commonweal, the	7, 163/ 29
exclamation, "Oh, the grievous	shipwreck	of the commonweal!", he	7, 164/ 15
well in many a	shire	how often that many	7, 131/ 7
pass but in one	shire	or other this pageant	7, 131/ 14
London and within four	shires	next adjoining, than the	7, 139/ 6
and all their body	shiver	for pain, and yet	7, 189/ 26
him home and clout	shoes	. Either he must mean	7, 154/ 11
than on their old	shoes	, saving that sometimes cometh	7, 222/ 12
very mark that he	shooteth	at, as a special	7, 154/ 21
the matter self in	short	set forth before your	7, 118/ 4
their baptism with a	short	return again to God	7, 174/ 27
time should be so	short	that he should have	7, 177/ 2
presuming upon such easy	short	remission, would lustily draw	7, 199/ 29
knoweth and every man	shortly	may find it, he	7, 123/ 23
upon spiritual prelates. But	shortly	thereupon they so stretched	7, 149/ 18
in good health wax	shortly	sick and sore and	7, 156/ 3
here, but bring you	shortly	to that bliss to	7, 228/ 26
as we shall hereafter	show	you, much harm and	7, 112/ 21
readers at a sudden	show	, we leave out for	7, 118/ 3
you stir us to	show	you the mischief that	7, 118/ 21

malice naked to the	show	. Wherein, like a beggar's	7, 119/ 27
take patience while we	show	you some, and such	7, 120/ 3
all Rome neither can	show	such a grant nor	7, 129/ 4
ye should have a	show	of his vehement eloquence	7, 133/ 27
he would seem to	show	many notable things which	7, 137/ 28
beggar's proctor would fain	show	himself a man of	7, 140/ 6
But he, for to	show	that he hath not	7, 151/ 21
that be fain to	show	their need and ask	7, 165/ 26
And in this they	show	their affection much more	7, 171/ 16
sure thereof by the	show	of a manifest miracle	7, 177/ 12
So that, as we	show	you, these words of	7, 179/ 12
after his death, shall	show	his work, what manner	7, 188/ 14
speak of, doth himself	show	that there is a	7, 192/ 24
leave that matter and	show	you how those words	7, 193/ 1
shall scanty need to	show	you that, for the	7, 193/ 3
longed to see him	show	some miracle, he doth	7, 197/ 14
that he would none	show	before that perverse and	7, 197/ 16
people that he will	show	them no such apparitions	7, 197/ 18
him, but for to	show	that God the rather	7, 201/ 10
of death also, to	show	their minds that there	7, 208/ 7
in whom should we	show	it better than in	7, 211/ 22
friend of ours and	show	him how we stand	7, 221/ 10
the sights that they	show	us there. For among	7, 221/ 23
heaven to behold. There	show	they us our substance	7, 221/ 27
it shall after be	showed	, he lieth in all	7, 116/ 24
and much more rigor	showed	him therein by the	7, 131/ 32
all true. But we	showed	you before and have	7, 155/ 25
such as we before	showed	you that died and	7, 160/ 18
but that the parties	showed	them, or else in	7, 165/ 23
one summer, as we	showed	you before, above sixty	7, 166/ 20
relieved by your charity	showed	for our sake to	7, 169/ 1
was there any that	showed	himself an enemy to	7, 172/ 4
since as we have	showed	you by the heretics'	7, 183/ 7
This much have we	showed	you of this word	7, 186/ 29
which as we have	showed	you, could be nowhere	7, 186/ 34
fire it shall be	showed	, and the fire shall	7, 187/ 13
Apostle, as we have	showed	you, writeth unto the	7, 190/ 3
thing, since we have	showed	you what we take	7, 192/ 33
than we have already	showed	you both might and	7, 194/ 26
have such apparitions specially	showed	unto himself and miracles	7, 197/ 1
after the death and	showed	themselves helped and delivered	7, 202/ 29
not evil that we	showed	you somewhat, for example	7, 211/ 19
it, as we have	showed	you before. But here	7, 212/ 9
us good and have	showed	it you so plainly	7, 217/ 28
our money, and then	showed	us our executors as	7, 221/ 32
grinned and laughed and	showed	us our late wives	7, 222/ 1

8 d sterling. Then	showeth	he that all this	7, 115/ 24
granted and performed, he	showeth	many great commodities that	7, 117/ 29
under his great wiliness	showeth	so little wit that	7, 119/ 23
or money as he	showeth	himself bare of faith	7, 119/ 29
we told you, he	showeth	that the alms given	7, 122/ 21
pass. But then he	showeth	further for a sure	7, 123/ 7
Now this is, he	showeth	you, among the five	7, 124/ 1
with his reckoning and	showeth	you that "five hundred	7, 124/ 13
cometh to. Then he	showeth	you further that 260	7, 124/ 19
his beggar's purse. Then	showeth	he that this better	7, 126/ 10
after followed thereupon. Now	showeth	he himself very wroth	7, 129/ 34
he from himself and	showeth	not to whom, for	7, 135/ 10
a king, when he	showeth	himself to have so	7, 137/ 6
beggars. But forthwith he	showeth	himself that he nothing	7, 137/ 23
purpose. Now herein he	showeth	also a high point	7, 138/ 24
Genesis. Here this man	showeth	his cunning! For if	7, 146/ 11
hath one wherein he	showeth	, in railing against the	7, 150/ 13
the one place he	showeth	that all beggary came	7, 166/ 8
in the faith, so	showeth	he in the other	7, 166/ 9
In these words he	showeth	that pains of hell	7, 185/ 33
there, as our Savior	showeth	himself, in quiet comfort	7, 186/ 4
these words the Apostle	showeth	that likewise as some	7, 187/ 17
more their lewd living	showeth	. But now are they	7, 208/ 20
and the great Turk,	showing	that all these had	7, 125/ 31
therefore when Christ, by	showing	that some kind of	7, 193/ 16
against such sales as	shrewd	husbands would else boldly	7, 214/ 13
be by the poor,	sick	, and sore beggars, put	7, 115/ 7
so sore and so	sick	, nor so impotent and	7, 119/ 4
impotent, blind, lame, and	sick	, living only of alms	7, 120/ 11
there was of poor	sick	folk in days past	7, 120/ 22
past seen as many	sick	beggars as they see	7, 120/ 32
ago went there about	sick	five against one that	7, 120/ 35
of the number of	sick	beggars so sore increased	7, 121/ 12
very constraint those poor	sick	folk die for hunger	7, 121/ 17
sustain the poor and	sick	beggars from famishing, any	7, 121/ 31
sustain the poor and	sick	beggars from famishing. And	7, 121/ 35
corn, the poor and	sick	beggars for lack of	7, 121/ 37
though many should fall	sick	never so fast again	7, 122/ 1
-- that sore and	sick	beggars be so sore	7, 122/ 7
that make so many	sick	and sore beggars. These	7, 127/ 16
many beggars that be	sick	and sore. Very well	7, 137/ 33
to relieve all the	sick	beggars forever, let him	7, 142/ 10
man, many a sore	sick	man, and many blind	7, 146/ 2
number of sore and	sick	beggars decrease. How so	7, 155/ 33
in all the clergy	sick	and sore that shall	7, 156/ 1
good health wax shortly	sick	and sore and sit	7, 156/ 3

this a diminishment of	sick	and sore beggars, to	7, 156/ 5
speak for that be	sick	, sore, and lame, but	7, 166/ 33
body but weak and	sick	in soul, that have	7, 166/ 34
shall ye see sore	sick	, and yet in many	7, 189/ 16
If ever ye lay	sick	and thought the night	7, 225/ 15
for their disease and	sickness	, sorrow, pain, and poverty	7, 119/ 19
For as for other	sickness	, they reign not, God	7, 120/ 33
peradventure, and tolter in	sickness	from side to side	7, 225/ 21
all on the one	side	and but one of	7, 119/ 5
us on the other	side	, we be very sure	7, 119/ 6
yet on the other	side	, for his part neither	7, 120/ 23
and on the other	side	the reckoning and the	7, 126/ 19
be on the other	side	, His Highness will in	7, 135/ 32
But on the other	side	, whoso will advise princes	7, 148/ 31
And on the other	side	, if they be all	7, 156/ 25
nor on the other	side	, so good but that	7, 172/ 34
And on the other	side	the contrary belief would	7, 175/ 20
some on the other	side	, which though they do	7, 187/ 23
and on the other	side	, such as come thence	7, 189/ 32
that, on the other	side	, some sins shall in	7, 193/ 18
But on the other	side	, he that believeth there	7, 207/ 10
now upon the other	side	many a hundred thousand	7, 207/ 29
consider on the other	side	how full and whole	7, 209/ 2
the qualities of either	side	considered, then have we	7, 209/ 27
you of the worse	side	be fully fallen so	7, 209/ 35
And on the other	side	, if ever they work	7, 211/ 16
give sentence on our	side	as they did before	7, 211/ 18
so fast of our	side	while he was well	7, 211/ 24
spoke well upon our	side	. But yet said he	7, 211/ 33
hath on the other	side	done us great displeasure	7, 219/ 34
it, on the other	side	, that neither damned wretches	7, 221/ 5
tolter in sickness from	side	to side and find	7, 225/ 21
sickness from side to	side	and find little rest	7, 225/ 21
names of both the	sides	to make the trial	7, 121/ 4
and profit upon all	sides	. For then take we	7, 205/ 11
best choice on both	sides	a certain, and match	7, 209/ 12
and Saint Catherine of	Siena	against priest Pomerane's wife	7, 209/ 25
their hearts as the	sight	maketh of the present	7, 120/ 30
it fare by his	sight	as folks fare with	7, 121/ 6
blind beggars get their	sight	again or lame beggars	7, 155/ 35
lake, from whence, at	sight	of poor Lazarus in	7, 179/ 7
see such a grisly	sight	as shall so grieve	7, 197/ 21
most commonly from the	sight	of such as would	7, 197/ 28
pity of some piteous	sight	or for weariness of	7, 205/ 26
too, lay in your	sight	somewhere in fire and	7, 218/ 20
said saw: out of	sight	, out of mind. And	7, 218/ 24

is our pain with	sight	sometimes of the selfsame	7, 221/ 25
a far more excellent	sight	, hearing, deliverness, and speech	7, 226/ 21
suppose if the sorry	sights	that men have seen	7, 120/ 29
And yet the despiteful	sights	that our evil angels	7, 221/ 20
rather than see the	sights	that they show us	7, 221/ 23
the dark, saving for	sights	unpleasant and loathsome, till	7, 225/ 8
us in its general	signification	but the habitations of	7, 186/ 23
restrained to the special	signification	of that low place	7, 186/ 28
word "hell" nothing else	signifieth	unto us in its	7, 186/ 23
the thing that Paul	signifieth	by the wood, hay	7, 188/ 24
read what it should	signify	, we have had since	7, 160/ 17
such false apostles to	silence	as, for such desire	7, 146/ 24
under his cloak of	silence	, till the king may	7, 163/ 5
reck whether he wore	silk	or sackcloth. But surely	7, 171/ 31
prisoners of God, the	silly	souls in purgatory --	7, 111/ 6
no wonder though we	silly	souls, that have long	7, 111/ 28
look over for all	silly	souls' sake, that it	7, 112/ 8
in relief of us	silly	Christian souls in purgatory	7, 116/ 9
such wise as we	silly	poor puling souls neither	7, 136/ 31
poisoned sect against us	silly	souls; the goodness of	7, 172/ 16
unto the pains that	silly	souls feel when they	7, 189/ 3
should have of us	silly	departed souls, toucheth quickly	7, 201/ 31
such suffrages stand us	silly	souls in stead. Against	7, 203/ 19
his ear that we	silly	Christian souls lie and	7, 212/ 29
a sorrowful shame the	silly	soul hath at his	7, 219/ 4
a long night we	silly	souls endure, that lie	7, 225/ 17
upon this foundation gold,	silver	, precious stones, wood, hay	7, 187/ 10
like fine gold, fine	silver	, or such fine precious	7, 187/ 20
an ape hath some	similitude	of a man, and	7, 137/ 19
and use you the	similitudes	of such things as	7, 226/ 16
bring many a good	simple	soul, for lack of	7, 113/ 12
to devise it, a	simple	reader might by delight	7, 114/ 30
and less wit, lest	simple	folk, weening him wise	7, 118/ 25
of such as be	simple	and faulty therein, and	7, 126/ 31
up thereupon many such	simple	and frail and corruptible	7, 187/ 27
pull they many a	simple	soul thence which, were	7, 206/ 25
yet find of that	simple	suit half so many	7, 210/ 2
devotion to Godward in	simple	and soon led souls	7, 215/ 11
since ye see the	simple	ground of his proud	7, 217/ 22
that this mischievous and	sinful	generation bringeth up upon	7, 150/ 24
miserable passing of their	sinful	soul out of their	7, 192/ 16
drunk in wretched and	sinful	heresies, they neither care	7, 211/ 14
abbot of Westminster should	sing	every day as many	7, 139/ 13
psalms sung that ye	sing	now at the dirge	7, 204/ 17
loved so well, pipe,	sing	, and dance, and no	7, 222/ 11
as would be glad	sinisterly	to misconstrue everything toward	7, 132/ 30

other recompense for the	sins	committed, save only Christ's	7, 174/ 20
persuaded that be their	sins	never so sore, never	7, 174/ 24
lay bound for their	sins	. But now is there	7, 179/ 19
other do, with mortal	sins	and lack of good	7, 187/ 24
And such be venial	sins	, as idle words, vain	7, 187/ 29
some later, as their	sins	or the spots remaining	7, 188/ 22
knowledge that of other	sins	some shall be forgiven	7, 193/ 7
souls, except such venial	sins	, and such temporal pain	7, 193/ 10
due to the deadly	sins	, rest and remain to	7, 193/ 11
the other side, some	sins	shall in the world	7, 193/ 19
in hell shall any	sins	be forgiven nor in	7, 193/ 21
place in which some	sins	shall be forgiven after	7, 193/ 22
and delivered of their	sins	. So that there appeareth	7, 203/ 17
fire here for their	sins	unsatisfied in the world	7, 206/ 13
of Souls Made by	Sir	Thomas More, knight, councilor	7, 109/ 1
child, your brother, your	sister	, your husband, your wife	7, 218/ 19
ourselves, dear brethren and	sisters	in our Savior Christ	7, 170/ 2
for him that he	sitteth	and studieth till he	7, 147/ 16
Mary Magdalene. Whose idle	sitting	at her ease and	7, 147/ 2
to him that is	sitting	in the throne, and	7, 184/ 24
other men's mouths, paid	six	hundred pounds for him	7, 117/ 5
as it is said,	six	hundred pounds for him	7, 133/ 17
times as much as	six	hundred pounds, the plain	7, 134/ 14
times as much as	six	hundred pounds. Now if	7, 134/ 24
he speaketh of, the	six	hundred pounds with which	7, 135/ 4
that the half of	sixty	is thirty, and the	7, 124/ 21
one summer slain above	sixty	thousand, yet is that	7, 149/ 25
showed you before, above	sixty	thousand of the poor	7, 166/ 20
he neither conneth any	skill	thereof, nor never came	7, 140/ 10
were in one summer	slain	above sixty thousand, yet	7, 149/ 25
them that he found	slain	in the field, and	7, 203/ 12
such as now be	slander	of their order, and	7, 153/ 4
with right naught, saving	slander	, shame, and villainy? What	7, 153/ 16
we seldom broke your	sleep	, do now in this	7, 112/ 1
but lie still and	sleep	. And thus telling such	7, 177/ 35
do nothing else but	sleep	. Woe would they be	7, 198/ 7
fell in such a	sleep	as many a soul	7, 198/ 8
souls lie still and	sleep	, and so sleep shall	7, 212/ 25
and sleep, and so	sleep	shall until the Day	7, 212/ 25
in such an insensible	sleep	that he lieth and	7, 212/ 26
we lie still and	sleep	as he doth. And	7, 212/ 32
rest at supper or	sleep	in rest abed and	7, 218/ 22
as many a soul	sleepeth	here, and as Judas	7, 198/ 8
watch while ye be	sleeping	; our sore and grievous	7, 228/ 22
souls endure, that lie	sleepless	, restless, burning and broiling	7, 225/ 18
as Judas hath already	slept	fifteen hundred year in	7, 198/ 9

and rebellious liberty that	slew	in one summer, as	7, 166/ 19
and wilderness, were but	slight	matters and small enormities	7, 163/ 31
plight we lie, your	sloth	would soon be quickened	7, 218/ 16
but of our own	sloth	and fleshly love to	7, 223/ 16
profit, let never any	slothful	oblivion raze us out	7, 227/ 34
care or force how	slowly	they rise again. Which	7, 199/ 24
For there was a	small	clergy when that word	7, 147/ 26
were right now so	small	a part of people	7, 152/ 4
be learned by these	small	enormities that we have	7, 160/ 14
he calleth them all	small	enormities, and, as a	7, 161/ 8
which enormities he calleth	small	enormities in comparison of	7, 163/ 7
but slight matters and	small	enormities. And that His	7, 163/ 31
fareth it, as a	small	thing may be resembled	7, 189/ 29
catch hold of some	small	handle to keep his	7, 208/ 32
it be sometimes some	small	thing for the foundation	7, 214/ 28
he had a little	smattering	in the law, it	7, 215/ 32
never none so sore	smote	us to the heart	7, 170/ 12
soon ended, the other	smouldereth	much longer, and the	7, 188/ 26
that runneth forth and	snatcheth	he seeth not at	7, 137/ 13
in the mire and	snorteth	and there dreameth that	7, 212/ 31
a great frost and	snow	, he asked him why	7, 207/ 19
drunk to Alexander the	sober	-- so shall we	7, 211/ 7
drunken to Luther the	sober	, from Luther the heretic	7, 211/ 8
he was well and	sober	, that yet when he	7, 211/ 24
did full sadly and	soberly	pray for all Christian	7, 211/ 13
ye may see that	soberness	they were in before	7, 211/ 20
charity taketh in the	society	and fellowship of saved	7, 185/ 5
be forgiven, how sore	soever	they repented, or how	7, 192/ 31
heartily and how busily	soever	they should pray therefor	7, 192/ 32
and also, what laws	soever	they have of their	7, 214/ 8
the priests to be	sold	, but made provision for	7, 145/ 7
hath lands given or	sold	out of abbeys and	7, 214/ 18
over that the great	solemn	doctor Origen, all the	7, 210/ 10
worldly pomp and high	solemn	ceremonies about our funerals	7, 219/ 31
maketh you now so	solemnly	of the freres' quarterage	7, 125/ 11
how we might be	solemnly	borne out to burying	7, 220/ 9
is never cease to	solicit	and procure all that	7, 149/ 11
albeit that the kind	solicitude	and loving diligence of	7, 220/ 1
wise: "Quem Deus suscitavit	solutis	doloribus inferni"? In these	7, 185/ 32
of idle living, fell	somewhere	to false preaching --	7, 146/ 24
lay in your sight	somewhere	in fire and that	7, 218/ 20
the father and the	son	against the Sacrament of	7, 161/ 32
his own only begotten	Son	in the law of	7, 181/ 9
the devil. Which as	soon	as he had set	7, 114/ 8
us should not so	soon	creep out of our	7, 114/ 15
the while, we found	soon	after that the falsehood	7, 114/ 24

by some that died	soon	after the book put	7, 114/ 25
worshipful writing after, shall	soon	perceive therein flourishing without	7, 118/ 7
and his accomplices, as	soon	as he had obtained	7, 133/ 18
point may every man	soon	know that will soon	7, 134/ 15
soon know that will	soon	inquire. For he liveth	7, 134/ 15
sped. For they may	soon	perceive that he mindeth	7, 142/ 19
So happed it then	soon	after that in the	7, 143/ 19
too. All which, as	soon	as they be driven	7, 146/ 3
sped, to find you	soon	after, in a new	7, 149/ 3
And surely there would	soon	follow some sore change	7, 149/ 32
of wedding ye may	soon	perceive, for ye see	7, 153/ 29
at all; but whereas,	soon	after Christ's Ascension, his	7, 154/ 15
commonwealth, which God would	soon	forsake if the people	7, 154/ 27
facta sunt." For as	soon	as he hath devised	7, 156/ 8
in good order. As	soon	as he saith, "Let	7, 156/ 10
hath a wife. As	soon	as he hath said	7, 156/ 12
his book, shall may	soon	perceive what he meaneth	7, 160/ 21
heresies itself. Then came	soon	after out in print	7, 161/ 31
was a clergy as	soon	as there was any	7, 165/ 19
they hear, they should	soon	see their heresy reprov'd	7, 178/ 15
is a light flame	soon	ended, the other smouldereth	7, 188/ 25
sore wrought, and sometime	soon	upon a storm to	7, 189/ 10
continued it, ye may	soon	guess whether they be	7, 204/ 24
began to reel; howbeit	soon	after being so dowsy	7, 212/ 11
Godward in simple and	soon	led souls, he shall	7, 215/ 12
lie, your sloth would	soon	be quickened and your	7, 218/ 16
our late wives so	soon	waxen wanton, and forgetting	7, 222/ 2
children and friends so	soon	and so clearly forget	7, 222/ 23
this point, ye may	soon	see what credence ye	7, 226/ 34
from us. Think how	soon	ye shall come hither	7, 228/ 3
if they wed the	sooner	." And now upon these	7, 127/ 21
shall be in some	sooner	, in some later, as	7, 188/ 22
diseased, and some much	sooner	amended. And divers that	7, 189/ 17
the poor, sick, and	sore	beggars, put up to	7, 115/ 7
therein their number so	sore	increased, that good folk's	7, 115/ 8
temporal laws, then they	sore	trouble the laborers thereof	7, 116/ 19
so needy, nor so	sore	and so sick, nor	7, 119/ 4
so impotent and so	sore	in pains as we	7, 119/ 4
of lepers and other	sore	people, needy, impotent, blind	7, 120/ 10
their number now so	sore	increased that all the	7, 120/ 12
of sick beggars so	sore	increased so late, albeit	7, 121/ 12
building with -- that	sore	and sick beggars be	7, 122/ 7
sick beggars be so	sore	increased that the alms	7, 122/ 8
so many sick and	sore	beggars. These be they	7, 127/ 16
they say, long full	sore	to see. But this	7, 128/ 23
the bishop would labor	sore	to defend their faults	7, 132/ 7

but marvel of the	sore	, pithy point wherewith he	7, 136/ 5
that be sick and	sore	. Very well and wisely	7, 137/ 33
Saint Savior's with a	sore	leg; but he begged	7, 138/ 14
old man, many a	sore	sick man, and many	7, 146/ 2
he have wrought so	sore	with his hands that	7, 147/ 11
he laboreth not so	sore	before every meal. But	7, 147/ 13
now, they may peradventure	sore	deceive themselves. For if	7, 148/ 15
would soon follow some	sore	change in the temporality	7, 149/ 32
goodly visage of the	sore	inward sorrow that he	7, 150/ 2
it for heresy, feareth	sore	lest the hundredth part	7, 151/ 23
would his own high,	sore	words have good place	7, 154/ 23
shall the number of	sore	and sick beggars decrease	7, 155/ 33
the clergy sick and	sore	that shall be by	7, 156/ 2
wax shortly sick and	sore	and sit and beg	7, 156/ 3
diminishment of sick and	sore	beggars, to make more	7, 156/ 5
began, his book maketh	sore	against him. For there	7, 165/ 18
for that be sick,	sore	, and lame, but such	7, 166/ 33
there never none so	sore	smote us to the	7, 170/ 12
they lay to be	sore	impaired by great pomp	7, 171/ 23
that, albeit he longed	sore	to keep them in	7, 172/ 12
be but heavy and	sore	. Now if they would	7, 173/ 31
his mercy not only	sore	diminish his virtue of	7, 174/ 6
their sins never so	sore	, never so many, never	7, 174/ 25
pain thereof, huge and	sore	is it, is yet	7, 175/ 26
intent he longed so	sore	for a longer life	7, 177/ 20
life, lay there then	sore	burning, and never set	7, 179/ 10
seas rise high and	sore	wrought, and sometime soon	7, 189/ 10
part shall ye see	sore	sick, and yet in	7, 189/ 16
fully cleansed nor yet	sore	defiled, but that the	7, 189/ 35
in the world so	sore	, so grievous, nor so	7, 191/ 18
after be forgiven, how	sore	soever they repented, or	7, 192/ 31
that he layeth so	sore	unto them the new	7, 215/ 22
well he would say	sore	to them if they	7, 215/ 24
them whom he so	sore	accuseth. But now the	7, 216/ 33
could be suffered, and	sore	we long to say	7, 222/ 7
night long, and longed	sore	for day while every	7, 225/ 16
since we lie so	sore	in pains and have	7, 227/ 31
ye be sleeping; our	sore	and grievous pain while	7, 228/ 22
great dread of far	sorer	punishment after. But being	7, 176/ 34
one which as the	sorest	and the most vehement	7, 150/ 27
and among other great	sorrow	, discomfort, and heaviness unto	7, 112/ 22
their disease and sickness,	sorrow	, pain, and poverty, so	7, 119/ 19
much in this case	sorrow	their mishap that they	7, 119/ 20
maketh of the present	sorrow	that they see, men	7, 120/ 31
of the sore inward	sorrow	that he taketh for	7, 150/ 3
a child. What a	sorrow	hath it been to	7, 221/ 30

had unto the fervent,	sorrowful	heart that fear and	7, 174/ 12
heart and what a	sorrowful	shame the silly soul	7, 219/ 4
we suppose if the	sorry	sights that men have	7, 120/ 29
was, and was full	sorry	to see that he	7, 133/ 8
look, the foul, unhappy	sort	of lepers and other	7, 120/ 10
that in such a	sort	and fashion that very	7, 126/ 25
your realm, if this	sort	of folk had been	7, 150/ 10
be of the worst	sort	and such as now	7, 153/ 4
of our aforesaid monstrous	sort	, as of the bawds	7, 155/ 11
is none of neither	sort	but if he were	7, 171/ 28
their sin: of this	sort	only be we that	7, 190/ 1
by that the better	sort	of them said in	7, 196/ 30
us now see whether	sort	of these twain might	7, 207/ 2
yet any of that	sort	that could for shame	7, 207/ 25
they far another manner	sort	, both in number, wisdom	7, 208/ 21
blessed saints with a	sort	so far unlike) Saint	7, 209/ 13
of the suit and	sort	either Greeks or Latins	7, 210/ 15
wisest of all that	sort	, as him that is	7, 213/ 3
many a good simple	soul	, for lack of belief	7, 113/ 12
in goods, body, and	soul	. And since we so	7, 113/ 23
weak and sick in	soul	, that have their bodies	7, 166/ 35
as to believe that	soul	and body die both	7, 172/ 30
the immortality of man's	soul	, which no reasonable man	7, 173/ 18
pray for our Lady's	soul	and for Judas's too	7, 185/ 14
Which works, when the	soul	after his departing out	7, 187/ 31
it as doth the	soul	whose works were wrought	7, 187/ 33
he died. For that	soul	in the fire can	7, 187/ 34
its weight. But this	soul	that bringeth with him	7, 188/ 1
purged here. But whatsoever	soul	mishap to die in	7, 188/ 29
passing of their sinful	soul	out of their sensual	7, 192/ 16
sleep as many a	soul	sleepeth here, and as	7, 198/ 8
pope might deliver any	soul	by his pardon, then	7, 198/ 11
majesty for keeping any	soul	in hell, from whence	7, 198/ 29
good order deliver any	soul	hence. For as of	7, 198/ 31
they many a simple	soul	thence which, were it	7, 206/ 26
wrought for his friend's	soul	might relieve them therein	7, 207/ 5
of Doom. O sow-drunken	soul	drowned in such an	7, 212/ 26
sorrowful shame the silly	soul	hath at his first	7, 219/ 5
on my first husband's	soul	, for he was, iwis	7, 222/ 18
regard unto our own	soul	. And over this, if	7, 223/ 18
neither God, angel, nor	soul	is in such wise	7, 226/ 18
The Supplication of	Souls	Made by Sir Thomas	7, 109/
of God, the silly	souls	in purgatory -- here	7, 111/ 7
wonder though we silly	souls	, that have long lain	7, 111/ 28
pray for all Christian	souls	? But alack the while	7, 114/ 23
of us silly Christian	souls	in purgatory, to take	7, 116/ 9

we silly poor puling	souls	neither can devise nor	7, 136/ 31
be curates of men's	souls	and preach and minister	7, 154/ 4
from scabs and their	souls	foul infected with ugly	7, 166/ 35
fall to your own	souls	thereby. Nor of all	7, 170/ 10
sect against us silly	souls	; the goodness of God	7, 172/ 16
dead and deceased, the	souls	of such as were	7, 172/ 32
own making and that	souls	do nothing till Doomsday	7, 177/ 35
hell where the damned	souls	be, they be never	7, 178/ 22
of these poor imprisoned	souls	whom Christ -- after	7, 179/ 15
Christ delivered the damned	souls	out of hell or	7, 179/ 20
in limbo patrum the	souls	were in rest. Wherefore	7, 179/ 21
to be done for	souls	, when the good and	7, 179/ 30
offered up for the	souls	of them that were	7, 179/ 32
the need that we	souls	have in purgatory, and	7, 179/ 34
that prayer to such	souls	may be profitable. But	7, 184/ 13
in hell among damned	souls	is there none that	7, 184/ 27
is only by the	souls	in purgatory, that be	7, 184/ 34
and fellowship of saved	souls	. And in this place	7, 185/ 6
to be understood by	souls	here in purgatory nor	7, 185/ 9
the devil and damned	souls	in hell, because the	7, 185/ 10
pray for all Christian	souls	ye mean to pray	7, 185/ 13
to pray for no	souls	but such as have	7, 185/ 20
the devils and damned	souls	that blaspheme him, though	7, 185/ 25
in which the damned	souls	be pained, which neither	7, 185/ 34
loosed, for the good	souls	were there, as our	7, 186/ 3
any otherwise spoke of	souls	than that they were	7, 186/ 11
parts of habitations of	souls	beneath (all which habitations	7, 186/ 19
but the habitations of	souls	beneath or under us	7, 186/ 24
in which the damned	souls	be punished. This much	7, 186/ 29
special hell of damned	souls	the pains were not	7, 186/ 35
can in the clean	souls	take none hold, but	7, 188/ 16
shall it, in the	souls	that are uncleansed and	7, 188/ 18
the pains that silly	souls	feel when they be	7, 189/ 3
a great, by the	souls	deceased and departed the	7, 189/ 29
as shall be saved	souls	, except such venial sins	7, 193/ 10
especially Luther himself) that	souls	unto Doomsday do nothing	7, 198/ 6
pope may deliver all	souls	out of purgatory, yet	7, 198/ 24
may undoubtedly deliver all	souls	thence; and yet he	7, 198/ 27
of us silly departed	souls	, toucheth quickly the very	7, 201/ 32
him. And therefore damned	souls	cannot by other men's	7, 202/ 6
suffrages stand us silly	souls	in stead. Against which	7, 203/ 19
their prayers all Christian	souls	to God. For we	7, 204/ 1
ever for all Christian	souls	. We shall also perceive	7, 204/ 13
custom to pray for	souls	was instituted and begun	7, 204/ 21
pray for us poor	souls	here without he be	7, 204/ 31
as for us poor	souls	past the world, whom	7, 205/ 28

they grant that saved	souls	are yet purged in	7, 206/ 12
pray for all Christian	souls	and preached for purgatory	7, 210/ 17
pray for all Christian	souls	. But since that they	7, 211/ 13
care for other men's	souls	nor for their own	7, 211/ 15
all, but that all	souls	lie still and sleep	7, 212/ 24
that we silly Christian	souls	lie and burn in	7, 212/ 30
taught and dead men's	souls	prayed for so long	7, 213/ 15
simple and soon led	souls	, he shall not need	7, 215/ 12
folk for our own	souls	and our friends, with	7, 219/ 28
good angels and saved	souls	in heaven never lose	7, 220/ 29
think on their fathers'	souls	than on their old	7, 222/ 12
mercy on all Christian	souls	!" But it cometh out	7, 222/ 13
may pray for our	souls	. Our fathers also, who	7, 224/ 26
long night we silly	souls	endure, that lie sleepless	7, 225/ 17
manner wise we bodiless	souls	do suffer and sustain	7, 226/ 9
himself speaking of the	souls	of the rich glutton	7, 226/ 30
remembrance of all Christian	souls	. Remember our thirst while	7, 228/ 20
over for all silly	souls'	sake, that it may	7, 112/ 8
knight, councilor to our	sovereign	lord the king and	7, 109/ 2
enacted first by our	sovereign	lord the king, and	7, 130/ 18
toward his prince and	sovereign	lord (whose Majesty both	7, 164/ 7
the sufferance of God's	sovereign	goodness to tell him	7, 221/ 11
helped, but also to	sow	and set forth such	7, 111/ 23
as a new hunted	sow	. And for the rancor	7, 142/ 33
saying also: "If we	sow	unto you spiritual things	7, 146/ 28
reel, but fell down	sow-drunk	in the mire; then	7, 212/ 12
Day of Doom. O	sow-drunken	soul drowned in such	7, 212/ 25
or above all bodily	space	, the blessed heavenly spirits	7, 220/ 33
nor we for the	space	of our cleansing time	7, 221/ 6
nothing shall need to	spare	him, since his book	7, 113/ 26
but he will rather	spare	his foe than hurt	7, 171/ 2
the clergy. Wherein he	spareth	and forbearth the nuns	7, 142/ 35
undone. For he that	spareth	the rod, saith Holy	7, 200/ 7
demeanor, than for the	sparing	of his just correction	7, 113/ 20
as long as any	spark	of shame was in	7, 203/ 1
of old friendship, any	spark	of charity, any tender	7, 228/ 14
as he pretendeth to	speak	for -- that is	7, 120/ 7
first, that common people	speak	but of four orders	7, 123/ 11
men that never heard	speak	of the matter. And	7, 134/ 5
what he meaneth, to	speak	of that book. For	7, 138/ 20
with the church to	speak	against the king's crown	7, 140/ 3
realm are feed to	speak	for the clergy except	7, 141/ 1
himself, he could never	speak	so earnestly in so	7, 153/ 33
he dare not yet	speak	of, but he maketh	7, 160/ 3
of Genesis. If he	speak	of the Jews, every	7, 165/ 13
ordinance. Now if he	speak	of the Christian people	7, 165/ 17

as he seemeth to	speak	for that be sick	7, 166/ 32
have help, though ye	speak	of all: so, though	7, 185/ 21
the place that we	speak	of, doth himself show	7, 192/ 23
for purgatory, which we	speak	here nothing of, since	7, 194/ 25
unto the misunderstanders to	speak	against purgatory (as many	7, 195/ 20
great heretic Helvidius to	speak	against the perpetual virginity	7, 195/ 22
out of purgatory and	speak	with them. By which	7, 196/ 1
heareth so much people	speak	of and seeth so	7, 196/ 21
of Christ's faith than	speak	against purgatory for hatred	7, 206/ 7
kind of people did	speak	against purgatory only for	7, 206/ 11
we be driven to	speak	of this matter, he	7, 216/ 34
times would we then	speak	, if we could be	7, 222/ 7
our lamentation because we	speak	of our heads, our	7, 226/ 2
charity, by that he	speaketh	all in the name	7, 118/ 33
alms -- and he	speaketh	not of one year	7, 121/ 27
the payment which he	speaketh	of, the six hundred	7, 135/ 4
parliaments. But then he	speaketh	so savorly thereof that	7, 140/ 8
of hand-labor that he	speaketh	of. For if he	7, 147/ 24
further hereafter than he	speaketh	of yet. For if	7, 147/ 30
of what people he	speaketh	, paynims, Jews, or Christian	7, 165/ 6
whom the prophet there	speaketh	of were bound, we	7, 178/ 31
call heretics. Wherein he	speaketh	much like as if	7, 208/ 9
the patriarch Abraham, also	speaketh	in like manner as	7, 226/ 31
Corinthians, the third chapter,	speaking	of our Savior Christ	7, 187/ 8
sure, for every person	speaking	against purgatory find for	7, 209/ 5
doth holy scripture in	speaking	of such things use	7, 226/ 24
themselves. Which manner of	speaking	in such case, whosoever	7, 226/ 27
which our Savior himself	speaking	of the souls of	7, 226/ 29
of necessity for a	special	remedy the king must	7, 117/ 14
known truth for a	special	post to bear up	7, 123/ 24
But finally for a	special	point he bringeth in	7, 132/ 21
and commendation of this	special	high provision. This bill	7, 142/ 15
shooteth at, as a	special	point and foundation of	7, 154/ 21
one of the most	special	commodities that shall succeed	7, 159/ 34
love with help of	special	grace have brought unto	7, 174/ 13
English also by their	special	names besides, therefore is	7, 186/ 26
hell restrained to the	special	signification of that low	7, 186/ 28
purgatory. For in the	special	hell of damned souls	7, 186/ 35
them is the very	special	cause of their everlasting	7, 192/ 20
not, would of his	special	goodness provide some special	7, 197/ 9
special goodness provide some	special	way for their satisfaction	7, 197/ 10
why is there so	special	a mention made in	7, 201/ 7
accuseth. But now the	special	high point of his	7, 216/ 33
for a bride-ale. For	special	punishment whereof, some of	7, 220/ 19
though there be any	special	place appointed for heaven	7, 220/ 31
two things were there	special	, of which yourself felt	7, 224/ 10

clean lost his realm	especially	for lack of people	7, 127/ 33
and this did he	especially	to put such false	7, 146/ 23
heresies make one book	especially	against the church and	7, 162/ 13
point which, though it	especially	pertaineth to ourselves, yet	7, 169/ 10
ourselves, yet much more	especially	pertaineth it unto you	7, 169/ 11
to have such apparitions	especially	showed unto himself and	7, 197/ 1
institution of the church	especially	said for us, though	7, 205/ 3
of this matter, he	especially	declareth in this. Ye	7, 216/ 35
would wish his bill	sped	were it never so	7, 118/ 31
burned than their supplication	sped	. For they may soon	7, 142/ 19
beggars' bill so well	sped	, then when the beggars	7, 148/ 3
bill of his were	sped	, to find you soon	7, 149/ 3
have his malicious supplication	sped	against the spirituality. But	7, 149/ 34
bill were once well	sped	, yet he pretendeth nothing	7, 213/ 26
sight, hearing, deliverness, and	speech	, by means incogitable to	7, 226/ 22
fruit would follow the	speed	of his goodly supplication	7, 117/ 34
proper invention likely to	speed	now, because he maketh	7, 144/ 17
saith, shall be more	speedful	and effectual in the	7, 141/ 30
holy thieves, because they	spend	their time in preaching	7, 127/ 14
to King John's days,	spending	much labor about the	7, 128/ 25
Tyndale after him, and	spied	out this great secret	7, 151/ 5
plainly declaring what evil	spirit	inspired him while it	7, 114/ 27
they say that the	Spirit	of God was more	7, 181/ 6
the church, whom the	Spirit	of God assisted, as	7, 182/ 26
blasphemy of his Holy	Spirit	, the committer of the	7, 191/ 27
goodness and his Holy	Spirit	have, in the miserable	7, 192/ 16
the first for a	spirit	, it well appeareth that	7, 196/ 28
some angel or some	spirit	have spoken to him	7, 196/ 31
other than the damned	spirits	, the very jailers of	7, 179/ 1
appeareth that apparitions of	spirits	was no new thing	7, 196/ 29
space, the blessed heavenly	spirits	, wheresoever they be come	7, 220/ 34
you from, cruel damned	spirits	, odious, envious, and hateful	7, 225/ 26
beholden to the blessed	spirits	, our own proper good	7, 227/ 17
laborers thereof by the	spiritual	law, and then the	7, 116/ 19
suing him in the	spiritual	court in a matter	7, 116/ 32
troubled again in the	spiritual	law. Whereof he would	7, 117/ 13
by reason of the	spiritual	law or of men's	7, 122/ 15
very wroth with the	spiritual	jurisdiction, which he would	7, 129/ 34
he seldom seeth any	spiritual	man at this day	7, 130/ 10
that so calleth any	spiritual	jurisdiction that he useth	7, 130/ 11
and by the lords	spiritual	and temporal, and the	7, 130/ 18
there is not one	spiritual	man present. But such	7, 130/ 21
praemunire pursued only by	spiritual	men and had much	7, 131/ 31
mortuaries belongs unto the	spiritual	court. After which thing	7, 133/ 4
in plea in a	spiritual	court, for a matter	7, 133/ 14
in plea in the	spiritual	law for a matter	7, 134/ 30

to pertain to the	spiritual	law. The third is	7, 134/ 32
counterpoiseth all the lords	spiritual	present with him and	7, 140/ 12
And over this, the	spiritual	lords can never in	7, 140/ 13
yet seen that the	spiritual	lords bended themselves there	7, 140/ 18
the thing which the	spiritual	lords have moved and	7, 140/ 20
reformation which the lords	spiritual	moved was a thing	7, 140/ 24
the higher house the	spiritual	part never appeared yet	7, 140/ 30
and fretteth at the	spiritual	jurisdiction for the punishment	7, 142/ 24
we sow unto you	spiritual	things, is it a	7, 146/ 29
it, set first upon	spiritual	prelates. But shortly thereupon	7, 149/ 18
mischief is that the	spiritual	court hath examination of	7, 158/ 9
of defending any such	spiritual	vice, carnal uncleanness, or	7, 171/ 25
well temporal folk as	spiritual	, and for the benefit	7, 216/ 19
benefit as well of	spiritual	men as temporal. For	7, 216/ 20
the captains of the	spirituality	, because he had fought	7, 117/ 7
punishment serve against the	spirituality	; and also who that	7, 117/ 11
great possessions of the	spirituality	, and the great alms	7, 122/ 12
for to bring the	spirituality	into hatred, saith that	7, 130/ 8
proof thereof that the	spirituality	nameth themselves always before	7, 130/ 13
that thus hath the	spirituality	rewarded him because he	7, 131/ 26
he reckoneth that the	spirituality	is more in number	7, 139/ 33
should have seen the	spirituality	not gladly spoken for	7, 141/ 8
the bill against the	spirituality	. Which, eftsoons considered for	7, 143/ 32
supplication sped against the	spirituality	. But yet lest folk	7, 149/ 34
shall come into the	spirituality	. And yet if men	7, 215/ 13
her second husband, to	spite	him withal, "God have	7, 222/ 17
us, but the utter	spoil	and robbery of our	7, 112/ 13
alms, but only the	spoil	of the clergy. For	7, 142/ 20
they can -- the	spoil	and robbery of all	7, 149/ 12
visage but only the	spoil	, wedding, and beating of	7, 213/ 27
have all men do,	spoil	and pill the church	7, 217/ 18
them all robbed and	spoiled	, bound and beaten, to	7, 145/ 31
wise the clergy robbed,	spoiled	, bound, beaten, and wedded	7, 153/ 27
When he had robbed,	spoiled	, bound, beaten, and wedded	7, 154/ 2
that after the clergy	spoiled	once and cast out	7, 166/ 6
well perceive that he	spoke	it in description of	7, 179/ 3
sea and in hell	spoke	that laud and honor	7, 185/ 12
meant of, though he	spoke	of all, nor ye	7, 185/ 19
so, though Saint John	spoke	of every creature in	7, 185/ 21
people that any otherwise	spoke	of souls than that	7, 186/ 10
reproof that Saint Paul	spoke	of the paynim philosophers	7, 194/ 14
Lo, here this man	spoke	well upon our side	7, 211/ 33
else ever heard word	spoken	? It were hard to	7, 132/ 12
the spirituality not gladly	spoken	for. And we little	7, 141/ 8
aught that he hath	spoken	yet, except he mean	7, 158/ 26
enormities that we have	spoken	of, to know it	7, 160/ 14

that he had already	spoken	against before? What manner	7, 160/ 27
well appear to be	spoken	of these poor imprisoned	7, 179/ 15
properly by Saint Paul	spoken	of purgatory; no more	7, 190/ 16
words to be properly	spoken	by Christ, "Ego in	7, 190/ 17
of the Apostle are	spoken	by the pains of	7, 190/ 30
Paul to be clearly	spoken	of purgatory. And over	7, 190/ 33
words of Holy Writ	spoken	to man in the	7, 191/ 35
or some spirit have	spoken	to him," as is	7, 196/ 32
also that we have	spoken	of, but over that	7, 210/ 9
sweet words ye have	spoken	and what promise you	7, 228/ 9
be in pleasure and	sporting	: so mote God make	7, 228/ 24
the rusty and filthy	spots	of our sin, till	7, 111/ 9
their sins or the	spots	remaining thereof be more	7, 188/ 22
lessed, nor his filthy	spots	never the more diminished	7, 188/ 35
with sin that their	spots	be indelible and their	7, 189/ 33
may fret out the	spots	of their sin: of	7, 189/ 36
works imperfect, unclean, and	spotted	, hastily catch hold and	7, 188/ 19
your late acquaintance, kindred,	spouses	, companions, playfellows, and friends	7, 111/ 4
clergy grew first and	sprang	of infidelity and lack	7, 172/ 9
ungracious ground his enmity	sprang	that he bore against	7, 172/ 19
easy to see whereof	springeth	all his displeasure. He	7, 142/ 23
of late there are	sprung	up certain seditious persons	7, 111/ 21
name of Christian freedom,	spurring	forward the devilish unbridled	7, 166/ 18
see, then should he	spy	it were first more	7, 157/ 28
and grace is the	staff	without help whereof no	7, 191/ 33
year, begin now to	stagger	and stand in doubt	7, 170/ 17
see how shamefully he	staggered	and began to reel	7, 212/ 10
ween that they shall	stand	in other case than	7, 148/ 13
now to stagger and	stand	in doubt for the	7, 170/ 17
lessen our purgatory and	stand	us here in marvelous	7, 174/ 16
after made can never	stand	him in stead. Then	7, 184/ 10
by one man may	stand	another in stead, but	7, 200/ 25
good by other, we	stand	in the case that	7, 202/ 24
scripture that such suffrages	stand	us silly souls in	7, 203/ 18
of good Christian people	stand	us here in relief	7, 203/ 25
twain that could not	stand	therewith, and thereby may	7, 211/ 34
that he could neither	stand	nor reel, but fell	7, 212/ 12
among them Christ himself,	stand	and cry at his	7, 212/ 29
this part, albeit we	stand	in such case that	7, 218/ 6
show him how we	stand	and by the sufferance	7, 221/ 11
there in pain to	stand	still and look on	7, 222/ 6
be profitable, for we	stand	sure of his grace	7, 227/ 29
pain suffered for us	standeth	in stead of all	7, 174/ 3
malice that his matter	standeth	on -- for fulfilling	7, 217/ 23
whereof the brittle glory	standeth	us here, God wot	7, 219/ 33
And the case so	standing	, there would, we think	7, 113/ 14

thing being such a	stark	lie, as many men	7, 123/ 22
proveth himself a very	stark	fool. And where he	7, 137/ 28
and abominable, all were	stark	harlots that married them	7, 157/ 1
married them, and all	stark	bawds that should help	7, 157/ 2
themselves wise they proved	stark	fools). Now if they	7, 194/ 16
men's vices, and not	start	out therewith into plain	7, 172/ 2
have aught above the	state	of beggars. And whereas	7, 137/ 25
the world in the	state	of grace. For he	7, 202/ 3
is out of that	state	cannot take the profit	7, 202/ 4
should of our painful	state	tell you nothing at	7, 226/ 14
forasmuch as by plain	statute	the matter was out	7, 133/ 2
mortuary, which by plain	statute	is declared to pertain	7, 134/ 32
because they break the	statute	made of mortmain and	7, 213/ 31
yet, for all the	statute	, daily much land in	7, 214/ 4
saith there can no	statute	hold them, but they	7, 215/ 30
still and break the	statute	, wherein he would seem	7, 215/ 31
he should see the	statute	better. Which when he	7, 215/ 34
the makers of the	statute	not so much feared	7, 216/ 3
own hand. And this	statute	is not made only	7, 216/ 16
the advantage of that	statute	if his tenant alien	7, 216/ 21
all such as the	statute	limiteth: where is this	7, 216/ 26
lands purchased since the	statute	of mortmain, but also	7, 217/ 1
ye remember acts and	statutes	passed at sundry parliaments	7, 141/ 9
well what remedy the	statutes	provide and for whom	7, 216/ 2
for, and in the	stead	of the true faith	7, 167/ 13
for us standeth in	stead	of all our pain	7, 174/ 3
here in marvelous high	stead	-- yet if he	7, 174/ 17
never stand him in	stead	. Then appeareth it clearly	7, 184/ 11
may stand another in	stead	, but that every man	7, 200/ 25
us silly souls in	stead	. Against which authority if	7, 203/ 19
wot, in very little	stead	, but hath on the	7, 219/ 33
at this point, but	step	them forth farther and	7, 206/ 20
therein, then would they	step	yet farther and deny	7, 206/ 23
as for the archbishop	Stephen	whom, he saith, being	7, 129/ 12
For neither was that	Stephen	ever traitor against the	7, 129/ 15
time; but the same	Stephen	was well and canonically	7, 129/ 18
they rejected, and preferred	Stephen	. And that this is	7, 129/ 27
6 s, 8 d	sterling	. Then showeth he that	7, 115/ 24
6 s, 8 d	sterling	; peradventure men would ween	7, 122/ 23
that would not much	stick	thereat, but they should	7, 153/ 3
place to truth but	stick	to their obstinate nay	7, 183/ 34
purgatory and yet themselves	stick	stiff in the denying	7, 194/ 18
altogether, yet shall there	stick	in their teeth the	7, 203/ 9
and yet themselves stick	stiff	in the denying, we	7, 194/ 18
these heretics be so	stiff	and stubborn that rather	7, 210/ 29
left as great impression	still	remaining in their hearts	7, 120/ 30

heresies secretly creeping on	still	among the people, a	7, 143/ 21
to keep their lands	still	, as the Bible beareth	7, 145/ 8
able to beget children	still	yourselves and shall not	7, 151/ 15
living and virtue lie	still	in question, yet at	7, 156/ 22
hurt whom they call	still	for their friends. For	7, 171/ 11
till Doomsday but lie	still	and sleep. And thus	7, 177/ 35
yet shall they vomit	still	and never find ease	7, 189/ 28
For if thyself do	still	draw backward while other	7, 201/ 27
faith that we live	still	, and that he feared	7, 205/ 30
that all souls lie	still	and sleep, and so	7, 212/ 24
cannot hear, but lieth	still	in the mire and	7, 212/ 31
dreameth that we lie	still	and sleep as he	7, 212/ 32
and purchase more lands	still	against the provision thereof	7, 213/ 32
fast to give in	still	to the church as	7, 215/ 14
them, but they purchase	still	and break the statute	7, 215/ 31
shall ye find it	still	. For as he that	7, 219/ 17
be come, be either	still	in heaven or in	7, 220/ 34
bed, so carry we	still	about no less heat	7, 221/ 19
in pain to stand	still	and look on. Many	7, 222/ 6
let us have them	still	; let them hurt none	7, 224/ 23
thereof but after the	stint	and rate appointed by	7, 175/ 9
our charity toward you	stir	us to show you	7, 118/ 20
business than the busy	stirring	and walking about of	7, 147/ 3
their body fret, their	stomach	wamble, and all their	7, 189/ 26
were so hard, what	stomach	were so stony that	7, 218/ 22
them he layeth another	stone	, that the cause of	7, 122/ 11
hath laid these sure	stones	to begin the ground	7, 122/ 6
foundation gold, silver, precious	stones	, wood, hay, or straw	7, 187/ 11
or such fine precious	stones	, as when they be	7, 187/ 20
a bag of cherry	stones	which he laid up	7, 221/ 29
what stomach were so	stony	that could sit in	7, 218/ 22
progenitors, ancient Britons, ever	stood	free!" And so goeth	7, 125/ 28
how that the matter	stood	. For it is well	7, 131/ 30
that were none, then	stood	all Christendom in doubt	7, 183/ 4
living this man weeneth	stood	all by temporal lands	7, 215/ 3
own burying, and so	stood	in great pain invisible	7, 220/ 22
suit to help to	stop	the other withal, as	7, 132/ 26
proof of purgatory to	stop	the mouths of all	7, 183/ 27
good Christian audience to	stop	the mouths of all	7, 195/ 29
holy scripture, we have	stopped	them that gap already	7, 203/ 21
since there is other	store	enough, we shall leave	7, 135/ 13
only by many other	stories	but also by many	7, 165/ 11
when they find the	storm	so great that they	7, 180/ 6
sometime soon upon a	storm	to lie long after	7, 189/ 10
in his heart that	story	told by God for	7, 227/ 3
of purgatory, the very	straight	way to hell. And	7, 113/ 13

them to bring them	straight	to heaven. Whereas, besides	7, 174/ 36
therein too scarce and	strait	. For God remitteth not	7, 199/ 12
and make the matter	strange	, then will he beat	7, 153/ 19
it were a very	strange	fashion to rob him	7, 154/ 6
upon these words every	stranger	ween that there had	7, 132/ 5
wife, or a very	stranger	too, lay in your	7, 218/ 20
stones, wood, hay, or	straw	, every man's work shall	7, 187/ 11
like wood, hay, or	straw	. Which works, when the	7, 187/ 30
the wood, hay, and	straw	, of which the one	7, 188/ 24
in like force and	strength	among the Jews as	7, 182/ 6
that point refuse the	strength	and authority of the	7, 183/ 13
further to diminish the	strength	and authority of the	7, 195/ 14
love should extend and	stretch	unto his enemy, nor	7, 171/ 1
shortly thereupon they so	stretched	unto the temporal princes	7, 149/ 19
is your sword to	strike	at one of the	7, 133/ 24
is your sword to	strike	at one of the	7, 136/ 9
strong and sharp to	strike	off innocents' heads! He	7, 136/ 12
grind, that he might	strike	off Doctor Horsey's head	7, 136/ 17
in very deed they	strike	the stroke at us	7, 200/ 21
for ever upon that	string	he harpeth, very angry	7, 142/ 26
so much upon that	string	that every man's ear	7, 158/ 23
have no mind to	strive	. And for the further	7, 141/ 12
deed they strike the	stroke	at us whom they	7, 200/ 21
his sword is not	strong	and sharp to strike	7, 136/ 12
his sword sharp and	strong	, and finally to save	7, 139/ 27
never appeared yet so	strong	that they might overmatch	7, 140/ 31
Highness alone is over	strong	for them both, and	7, 140/ 33
be they never so	strong	. Lo, good lords and	7, 141/ 32
shift to make a	strong	party. And surely as	7, 149/ 9
is indeed, whole and	strong	in body but weak	7, 166/ 34
that the clergy is	stronger	in the Parliament than	7, 139/ 32
more in number and	stronger	than the temporality. And	7, 139/ 34
clergy is not the	stronger	part in the king's	7, 141/ 11
be so stiff and	stubborn	that rather than they	7, 210/ 29
hearted and the more	stubborn	to you, and God	7, 224/ 12
should have sat and	studied	therefor, he could not	7, 165/ 28
health, not so much	studied	how we might die	7, 220/ 8
that he sitteth and	studieth	till he sweat in	7, 147/ 16
heart to seek and	study	the means whereby a	7, 114/ 21
prayer and preaching, and	studying	about the truth. But	7, 147/ 21
so far forth farced,	stuffed	, and swollen with such	7, 172/ 11
substance and our bags	stuffed	with gold, which when	7, 221/ 27
Dicentes se esse sapientes,	stulti	facti sunt" (While they	7, 194/ 15
these he calleth mighty	sturdy	beggars, and idle holy	7, 115/ 16
to make the king's	subjects	fall into disobedience and	7, 128/ 7
half of the whole	substance	of the realm. After	7, 115/ 26

without fruit, subtlety without	substance	, rhetoric without reason, bold	7, 118/ 9
half of the whole	substance	of the realm. And	7, 126/ 6
the whole revenues and	substance	of all England as	7, 126/ 7
half of the whole	substance	is shifted among fewer	7, 126/ 10
that the man, his	substance	, and his livelihood is	7, 134/ 27
the clergy by their	substance	made men blind and	7, 137/ 34
the whole revenues and	substance	of the realm, is	7, 138/ 27
of the Christian people's	substance	, but had it altogether	7, 165/ 21
meddle with every man's	substance	, with every man's land	7, 167/ 19
every man's land and	substance	; never ceasing if ye	7, 167/ 28
in riches and worldly	substance	, which, well employed with	7, 168/ 32
well perceive that the	substance	of them be not	7, 214/ 33
if he consider the	substance	of all the great	7, 215/ 6
show they us our	substance	and our bags stuffed	7, 221/ 27
hither more of our	substance	before us by our	7, 222/ 27
fantasy what manner of	substance	we be, much more	7, 226/ 11
that yet laid any	substantial	thing, either reason or	7, 177/ 32
proved by good and	substantial	authority in the New	7, 184/ 1
honest folk, and so	substantially	written by so many	7, 203/ 5
all his purpose so	substantially	to pass that by	7, 217/ 15
therein flourishing without fruit,	subtlety	without substance, rhetoric without	7, 118/ 8
and his nobles and	subvert	the realm. Whose traitorous	7, 143/ 24
an open insurrection and	subvert	all the realm, and	7, 144/ 5
that he saith should	succeed	and follow to the	7, 155/ 2
special commodities that shall	succeed	upon his goodly and	7, 159/ 34
prove. Which if it	succeed	after their appetites that	7, 162/ 14
the readers at a	sudden	show, we leave out	7, 118/ 2
be able for a	sudden	shift to make a	7, 149/ 8
men saw such a	sudden	necessity, rather marry than	7, 152/ 29
heed taken by some	sudden	wavering of the mind	7, 188/ 5
heard him hither and	suddenly	were all afraid when	7, 125/ 24
such open folly so	suddenly	oversee himself. But it	7, 137/ 14
company that he would	suddenly	send forth new robbed	7, 145/ 35
their living, be now	suddenly	so many that if	7, 152/ 6
many so naughty so	suddenly	set out at large	7, 156/ 28
leave it, repenteth himself	suddenly	and lacketh time to	7, 222/ 32
in such wise to	sue	to every one of	7, 216/ 13
Hunne, because he had	sued	a praemunire against a	7, 116/ 31
heresy before the praemunire	sued	or thought upon. And	7, 132/ 25
that he that was	sued	in the praemunire was	7, 132/ 27
Hunne, for that he	sued	your writ of praemunire	7, 133/ 13
truth, that he never	sued	any pardon therefor. But	7, 135/ 19
any man else ever	sued	any charter of pardon	7, 136/ 2
his just correction to	suffer	him abuse the people	7, 113/ 21
all pity as to	suffer	poor, impotent persons die	7, 121/ 22
not of long season	suffer	him to enjoy the	7, 129/ 25

doth, as reason is,	suffer	it to go forth	7, 135/ 30
tomorrow -- except ye	suffer	among you to grow	7, 139/ 3
the king must needs	suffer	, if he will eschew	7, 141/ 28
we trust, shall never	suffer	this realm to fall	7, 144/ 26
was, he would never	suffer	for any need the	7, 145/ 6
that he would wittingly	suffer	, or else had so	7, 163/ 24
never ceasing if ye	suffer	them till they make	7, 167/ 29
shall it, if ye	suffer	no such bold beggars	7, 168/ 23
work burn, he shall	suffer	harm, but he shall	7, 187/ 16
no cruelty, though he	suffer	his mercy to be	7, 198/ 34
possible that we can	suffer	here) hold ourselves content	7, 199/ 3
the justice of God	suffer	us to be forgotten	7, 218/ 29
God of like justice	suffer	you to be forgotten	7, 218/ 33
you the grace to	suffer	either none or few	7, 219/ 12
endured to see us	suffer	pain, now open your	7, 224/ 28
we bodiless souls do	suffer	and sustain; or to	7, 226/ 9
himself patiently to the	sufferance	of unjust punishment. And	7, 190/ 20
stand and by the	sufferance	of God's sovereign goodness	7, 221/ 11
for them besides, and	suffered	them to keep their	7, 145/ 8
than quenched, because they	suffered	it creep forth so	7, 149/ 26
punishment than they had	suffered	and sustained there, were	7, 173/ 1
us that his pain	suffered	for us standeth in	7, 174/ 2
there patiently borne and	suffered	, with other good deeds	7, 175/ 12
of pain to be	suffered	and sustained here, his	7, 175/ 28
if we could be	suffered	, and sore we long	7, 222/ 7
grievous pains which he	suffereth	here -- whereof God	7, 219/ 11
that a little would	suffice	for their living, be	7, 152/ 5
might and ought to	suffice	you. For any one	7, 194/ 27
and it should then	suffice	them to say for	7, 206/ 14
you that only faith	sufficeth	you for salvation; and	7, 159/ 24
plain text of scripture	sufficeth	for the proof of	7, 194/ 28
have were more than	sufficient	for them, taketh for	7, 115/ 29
well perceived will be	sufficient	to answer and overturn	7, 119/ 33
people is not half	sufficient	to keep and sustain	7, 121/ 31
confutation it seemeth us	sufficient	that ye may clear	7, 170/ 19
example, some lack peradventure	sufficient	attention and heed taken	7, 188/ 4
a proof full and	sufficient	for purgatory to any	7, 195/ 27
is alone a thing	sufficient	in any good Christian	7, 195/ 29
which men have had	sufficient	revelation and proof of	7, 196/ 17
of Christ's church were	sufficient	to make men sure	7, 212/ 7
ere they die shall	sufficiently	serve them to bring	7, 174/ 35
folk's alms not half	sufficing	to find them meat	7, 115/ 9
abbots, priors, deacons, archdeacons,	suffragans	, priests, monks, canons, freres	7, 115/ 14
Masses and other ghostly	suffrages	of priests, religious, and	7, 111/ 19
the clergy for the	suffrages	of their prayer in	7, 116/ 8
by the prayer and	suffrages	of good people upon	7, 180/ 1

they would bereave the	suffrages	of good people, objecting	7, 200/ 22
by scripture that such	suffrages	stand us silly souls	7, 203/ 18
this point that the	suffrages	of the church and	7, 203/ 24
dirges and much other	suffrages	by old institution of	7, 205/ 2
especial, procure us the	suffrages	and blessed oblation of	7, 227/ 10
under some taste of	sugar	. As for us, we	7, 118/ 35
against a priest for	suing	him in the spiritual	7, 116/ 32
as of the long	suit	and process that after	7, 129/ 32
priest for any temporal	suit	, the clergy forthwith will	7, 131/ 4
And he began that	suit	to help to stop	7, 132/ 26
him to forbear his	suit	of the praemunire, the	7, 132/ 33
temporal law that his	suit	of the praemunire was	7, 133/ 1
find of that simple	suit	half so many as	7, 210/ 3
as are of the	suit	and sort either Greeks	7, 210/ 15
end should be somewhat	suitly	to the remnant, as	7, 155/ 29
rehearsed you the whole	sum	and effect. Truth it	7, 117/ 35
have ye the whole	sum	of the households, five	7, 123/ 29
forty times this whole	sum	cometh to. Then he	7, 124/ 18
of so great a	sum	he leaveth not out	7, 124/ 28
now upon this great	sum	of 43,333 L	7, 125/ 20
the freres, then this	sum	of 43,333 L	7, 126/ 2
layeth a good great	sum	, to the end that	7, 135/ 6
to see to what	sum	the number of men	7, 139/ 8
of David, the very	sum	of clear and lightsome	7, 182/ 4
Ego in flagella paratus	sum	, " and many another verse	7, 190/ 18
a penny a quarter.	Summa	, for every house among	7, 123/ 32
times five maketh twenty.	Summa	, saith he, five hundred	7, 124/ 3
bringeth it into pounds. "	Summa	totalis, 43,000 L	7, 124/ 23
heads, and then make,	summa	, four heads. Then might	7, 125/ 3
any be cut off.	Summa	then, two ears, and	7, 125/ 6
two ears, and so,	summa	totalis, eight ears. At	7, 125/ 6
whole purpose and the	summary	effect of his book	7, 160/ 20
there were in one	summer	slain above sixty thousand	7, 149/ 25
that slew in one	summer	, as we showed you	7, 166/ 20
hath besides, which he	summeth	not, but saith that	7, 126/ 4
canons, freres, pardoners, and	summoners	. All these he calleth	7, 115/ 15
eyes, translate us at	sundry	times, as his high	7, 113/ 3
and statutes passed at	sundry	parliaments, such and in	7, 141/ 10
in many countries among	sundry	sects, but also by	7, 173/ 13
and yet in many	sundry	manner: some more, some	7, 189/ 16
corpse the selfsame psalms	sung	that ye sing now	7, 204/ 16
of God, yet much	superfluous	charge used for boast	7, 220/ 3
sit in rest at	supper	or sleep in rest	7, 218/ 22
unacquainted and half forgotten	suppliants	, poor prisoners of God	7, 111/ 6
The	Supplication	of Souls Made by	7, 109/
of Lancaster. Against The	Supplication	of Beggars. % To all	7, 109/ 5

poor book, this humble	supplication	of ours, which it	7, 112/ 6
that he named The	Supplication	for the Beggars, a	7, 112/ 18
under the name of	supplication	, and under the pretence	7, 115/ 2
bill of complaint and	supplication	, feigned to be by	7, 115/ 6
speed of his goodly	supplication	, whereof we have rehearsed	7, 117/ 34
put no bill nor	supplication	forth for their advantage	7, 119/ 15
scrivener to make their	supplication	, but upon such a	7, 119/ 22
bill-maker burned than their	supplication	sped. For they may	7, 142/ 19
after, in a new	supplication	, new bald reasons enough	7, 149/ 3
as is this beggars'	supplication	and such seditious heretics	7, 149/ 17
proctor have his malicious	supplication	sped against the spirituality	7, 149/ 34
should have concluded his	supplication	not under the manner	7, 167/ 33
that made the beggars'	supplication	. For whose answer and	7, 170/ 18
ground of his proud	supplication	, and ye perceive the	7, 217/ 22
And so doing, we	suppose	if the sorry sights	7, 120/ 29
contrary, shall, as we	suppose	, either say so for	7, 121/ 5
be there, as we	suppose	, two lies at once	7, 129/ 15
if the landed men	suppose	that their case shall	7, 148/ 19
There is, as we	suppose	, no Christian man living	7, 193/ 24
so plain, as we	suppose	, and so evident for	7, 193/ 28
to be taken. Now	suppose	then that purgatory could	7, 206/ 33
-- which thing we	suppose	himself, as holy as	7, 215/ 27
side, we be very	sure	that the world would	7, 119/ 6
he hath laid these	sure	stones to begin the	7, 122/ 6
the ground be not	sure	, yet because it may	7, 123/ 5
showeth further for a	sure	truth a thing that	7, 123/ 7
Grace will build a	sure	hospital that never shall	7, 142/ 9
unreasonable body. We be	sure	enough that good men	7, 144/ 23
all this he reckoneth	sure	ere ever he provide	7, 156/ 14
and firmly for a	sure	truth believe it, cannot	7, 175/ 18
he could not lack	sure	hope through his repentance	7, 177/ 1
for his further comfort	sure	thereof by the show	7, 177/ 12
is it and very	sure	that Christ descended not	7, 186/ 16
may make us very	sure	, that there is nor	7, 191/ 17
And therefore, being so	sure	members of one body	7, 202/ 21
their adversaries take the	sure	way and farthest out	7, 208/ 14
shall, we be very	sure	, for every person speaking	7, 209/ 4
be not yet very	sure	whether that all these	7, 209/ 34
therewith: "I am very	sure	that there is purgatory	7, 211/ 29
be taken for a	sure	and certain truth but	7, 212/ 2
could any man be	sure	of purgatory? But the	7, 212/ 4
sufficient to make men	sure	thereof, albeit there were	7, 212/ 7
escheat, as we be	sure	many of you have	7, 214/ 7
this are we very	sure	, that notwithstanding all the	7, 214/ 10
profitable, for we stand	sure	of his grace. And	7, 227/ 29
hath bought us. But	surely	to you worldly people	7, 113/ 5

the trial with. But	surely	whoso shall say the	7, 121/ 4
beggars from famishing. And	surely	if that were so	7, 121/ 36
their whole accounts. But	surely	since the man is	7, 122/ 26
him for apostate, for	surely	he was never frere	7, 122/ 28
that all men know	surely	for a great lie	7, 123/ 8
would make no such.	Surely	it were a mad	7, 125/ 8
he deserve not. For	surely	it might be that	7, 125/ 18
have no wives. And	surely	the man cannot fail	7, 127/ 34
the Peter's pence. But	surely	therein is all his	7, 128/ 30
thousand marks, we dare	surely	say again that it	7, 129/ 3
world wotteth yes. But	surely	if he call all	7, 133/ 31
say here to him?	Surely	so much and in	7, 136/ 30
into their hands. And	surely	but if he mean	7, 138/ 22
little as himself. And	surely	if he had been	7, 141/ 6
and martyrs he meaneth.	Surely	, by his holy saints	7, 142/ 30
that his face sweateth.	Surely	we believe he laboreth	7, 147/ 12
many more in multitude,	surely	likewise as for the	7, 148/ 5
them and their inheritance:	surely	if any man, clerk	7, 148/ 27
a strong party. And	surely	as the fire ever	7, 149/ 9
Henry the Fifth. And	surely	there would soon follow	7, 149/ 32
her to bed too.	Surely	we cannot but here	7, 153/ 21
rebuke, and shame. And	surely	, to tell you the	7, 154/ 19
cause to run away,	surely	for any fear of	7, 157/ 13
declared unto us. And	surely	whoso well adviseth his	7, 160/ 19
trow ye? None other,	surely	, but that they hope	7, 163/ 9
word save this. And	surely	this word would, after	7, 166/ 30
world, wit you very	surely	that this pestilent opinion	7, 170/ 6
will, and untruth. And	surely	this were to us	7, 170/ 23
silk or sackcloth. But	surely	this man, if he	7, 171/ 32
and open heresies. But	surely	so hath it ever	7, 172/ 3
find very few. For	surely	not only among Christian	7, 172/ 25
to perceive it. For	surely	that they have such	7, 173/ 12
reasoned than well and	surely	proved, thereto may we	7, 177/ 24
way they believe. For	surely	if these folk were	7, 178/ 9
heresy reprov'd and purgatory	surely	confirmed, not only by	7, 178/ 16
shift find they here?	Surely	a very shameless shift	7, 180/ 4
it for none. And	surely	if they admit for	7, 181/ 3
of divine authority. And	surely	if they deny the	7, 181/ 28
the church cannot fail	surely	and certainly to discern	7, 182/ 17
holy scripture indeed. And	surely	if the church might	7, 183/ 2
the other twain. And	surely	if there came one	7, 196/ 4
miracles to Beelzebub. For	surely	if such people were	7, 197/ 6
shall see it so	surely	, and to their pain	7, 197/ 20
never saw it). For	surely	in this world the	7, 197/ 24
their own harm. And	surely	of his tender favor	7, 197/ 30
high, merciful majesty. For	surely	these folk in putting	7, 199/ 5

work for himself. But	surely	, of common course, he	7, 201/ 25
get us hence. And	surely	great wonder were it	7, 202/ 12
know that the more	surely	, he saith that the	7, 204/ 20
and glorious saint. And	surely	the more that wise	7, 206/ 28
hear who they be.	Surely	none other but Luther	7, 208/ 17
say the contrary. And	surely	if three or four	7, 208/ 23
nothing at all. And	surely	where that he layeth	7, 215/ 22
any man's unkindness, but	surely	to mourn and lament	7, 218/ 10
of mind. And yet	surely	, to say the truth	7, 218/ 25
himself also therewith, so	surely	, good friends, the good	7, 219/ 20
accept it. But yet,	surely	, since we might and	7, 223/ 8
ye ought not and	surely	less ye cannot. For	7, 227/ 2
it is the far	surer	way to believe in	7, 207/ 34
wotteth well that the	surest	way were, in every	7, 206/ 32
man will take the	surest	way, which is, as	7, 208/ 2
in quiet rest and	surety	as doth the due	7, 128/ 11
than we. For in	surety	of salvation we be	7, 202/ 19
and furthest from all	surety	. But yet would we	7, 208/ 16
there ever a rape	surmised	, were the women never	7, 131/ 10
tale that can be	surmised	against the church that	7, 204/ 3
freres' alms an exaction,	surmising	that it is exacted	7, 130/ 24
of prayer, or some	surreption	and creeping in of	7, 188/ 6
this wise: "Quem Deus	suscitavit	solutis doloribus inferni"? In	7, 185/ 32
mercy to be commonly	suspended	and tempered with the	7, 198/ 34
blessing and cursing, citing,	suspending	, and assoiling. Then cometh	7, 115/ 20
not half enough to	sustain	them, but that for	7, 120/ 13
not half enough to	sustain	them -- and the	7, 121/ 25
sufficient to keep and	sustain	the poor and sick	7, 121/ 31
been half able to	sustain	the poor and sick	7, 121/ 35
not half enough to	sustain	them, and that therefore	7, 122/ 9
beggary, which they now	sustain	, being run out of	7, 166/ 24
souls do suffer and	sustain	; or to make any	7, 226/ 9
they had suffered and	sustained	there, were punished and	7, 173/ 2
to be endured and	sustained	after. Which, since His	7, 173/ 29
to be suffered and	sustained	here, his goodness refraineth	7, 175/ 28
remaineth must needs be	sustained	here with us in	7, 176/ 8
rather deny that the	swan	is white and the	7, 194/ 33
unthrifths flock together and	swarm	about, and each bear	7, 168/ 15
lies as any beggar	swarmeth	full of lice. We	7, 144/ 19
hands and in the	sweat	of their faces, as	7, 117/ 25
their living in the	sweat	of their faces. And	7, 145/ 26
their living in the	sweat	of their faces for	7, 145/ 33
their living in the	sweat	of their faces, by	7, 146/ 10
hands till their faces	sweat	. But our Savior Christ	7, 146/ 35
his bread in the	sweat	of his face, then	7, 147/ 10
and studieth till he	sweat	in seeking out old	7, 147/ 16

their hands in the	sweat	of their faces, as	7, 148/ 12
their living till they	sweat	, bind them to carts	7, 155/ 9
hands that his face	sweateth	. Surely we believe he	7, 147/ 12
here your wives. Ah,	sweet	husbands, while we lived	7, 224/ 3
been between us; what	sweet	words ye have spoken	7, 228/ 9
forth farced, stuffed, and	swollen	with such venomous heresies	7, 172/ 11
fervently: "Where is your	sword	, power, crown, and dignity	7, 127/ 31
and blunt is your	sword	to strike at one	7, 133/ 24
so blunt is your	sword	to strike at one	7, 136/ 9
the king that his	sword	is not strong and	7, 136/ 12
Highness, "Where is your	sword	?" and tell him his	7, 136/ 15
and tell him his	sword	is too dull --	7, 136/ 16
dullness of the king's	sword	, the translation of the	7, 136/ 26
dignity, to make his	sword	sharp and strong, and	7, 139/ 27
Then shall not your	sword	, power, crown, dignity, and	7, 155/ 13
Then shall not your	sword	, power, crown and dignity	7, 158/ 1
now? Who hath his	sword	borne but His Highness	7, 158/ 3
kings under him, his	sword	, power, crown, and dignity	7, 158/ 7
that would with his	sword	thrust his friend through	7, 171/ 17
ceremonies of the Jewish	synagogue	with honor and reverence	7, 154/ 16
and assistant unto the	synagogue	of the Jews in	7, 181/ 7
take them to that	tackling	that is their sheet-anchor	7, 180/ 5
the people, must needs	take	from us the relief	7, 111/ 25
the world: ye may	take	it for no wonder	7, 111/ 27
never) repose yourself and	take	ease, but only procure	7, 112/ 5
not finally forget to	take	us hence; and wiping	7, 113/ 2
souls in purgatory, to	take	away that good mind	7, 116/ 9
King's Highness would first	take	from the whole clergy	7, 117/ 22
we shall pray you	take	patience while we show	7, 120/ 2
For indeed (as we	take	him) by the naming	7, 124/ 8
well content that ye	take	this for no lie	7, 130/ 30
say whether we should	take	it for wiliness or	7, 132/ 12
that will not rather	take	courage to commit like	7, 133/ 22
kingdom that will not	take	courage to commit like	7, 136/ 7
convenient for him to	take	upon him to give	7, 137/ 5
the clergy hath and	take	all that from them	7, 142/ 11
was it devised to	take	their possessions out again	7, 143/ 10
them, and bade them	take	them who would. And	7, 144/ 32
of this man to	take	from the whole clergy	7, 145/ 13
money from him, then	take	and bind him and	7, 145/ 19
of his own commodity,	take	a man's money from	7, 145/ 22
some places forbore to	take	his living freely, but	7, 146/ 20
or lay people to	take	from the clergy their	7, 148/ 31
were well done to	take	them from them by	7, 148/ 34
he would have them	take	wives, he would have	7, 151/ 34
that if the king	take	all from the clergy	7, 155/ 6

naught to wed and	take	wives, and make them	7, 155/ 8
riches. Then shall none	take	our alms from us	7, 155/ 19
dwell, or who shall	take	so many to work	7, 156/ 15
else no man will	take	to work. First, we	7, 156/ 18
and except good men	take	good heed would not	7, 167/ 2
fifteen hundred years, to	take	now the false faith	7, 167/ 14
and heaviness that we	take	for that peril and	7, 170/ 9
without ground or cause	take	their friends for their	7, 171/ 7
church hurt whom they	take	for their enemies, they	7, 171/ 10
and lewd pleasure to	take	a part, than of	7, 178/ 8
and are fain to	take	them to that tackling	7, 180/ 5
church of Christ so	take	it, but if the	7, 181/ 1
And likewise if they	take	all scripture besides the	7, 182/ 1
but he that will	take	away all credence and	7, 182/ 9
scripture that they might	take	and approve for holy	7, 183/ 3
profit can no man	take	, neither being in heaven	7, 184/ 14
cannot for proud heart	take	their fault to themselves	7, 184/ 29
in the clean souls	take	none hold, but they	7, 188/ 16
showed you what we	take	for truth, we shall	7, 192/ 33
say, whoso list to	take	all this for lies	7, 196/ 33
justice. And though he	take	us not hence all	7, 198/ 35
the world should so	take	it -- then should	7, 199/ 22
men would have ye	take	for cruel is of	7, 199/ 32
if other men may	take	me out of the	7, 201/ 21
that there can none	take	profit of other men's	7, 201/ 32
of that state cannot	take	the profit of other	7, 202/ 4
not be able to	take	profit by your prayers	7, 202/ 13
that need hath may	take	good by other, we	7, 202/ 24
among them since they	take	priesthood for no sacrament	7, 204/ 36
all sides. For then	take	we fruit both of	7, 205/ 11
end that men should	take	boldness to care the	7, 206/ 22
of these twain might	take	most harm, if their	7, 207/ 2
him why he did	take	such pain. And he	7, 207/ 20
any wise man will	take	the surest way, which	7, 208/ 2
agree that their adversaries	take	the sure way and	7, 208/ 14
is he whom they	take	for the wisest of	7, 213/ 3
one great necessity to	take	all from them, because	7, 213/ 30
their charge because they	take	it when men give	7, 215/ 26
or immediate that might	take	loss thereby might enter	7, 216/ 11
hurt or loss and	take	his amends at his	7, 216/ 15
which, lest they should	take	more in the same	7, 216/ 27
yet since they cannot	take	it without the king	7, 216/ 30
the temporal men should	take	from the clergy not	7, 216/ 36
at our death and	take	our burying for a	7, 220/ 19
us, albeit that we	take	great pleasure and greatly	7, 227/ 19
man were known and	taken	, how much may we	7, 113/ 24

ago upon great occasions	taken	the reckoning of priests	7, 126/ 17
any wise were clean	taken	away, saying that it	7, 130/ 1
will make him be	taken	as a heretic. We	7, 130/ 30
yet that any man	taken	for a heretic did	7, 130/ 32
many have men heard	taken	and accused for heretics	7, 131/ 13
of all such so	taken	for heresy, he shall	7, 131/ 17
by many of them	taken	in the field, and	7, 143/ 27
that, when they have	taken	a man's money from	7, 145/ 19
have them all clean	taken	from them, and yet	7, 146/ 32
that they have clean	taken	from them, and might	7, 147/ 32
and would have them	taken	away. Now if the	7, 148/ 19
possessions happen to be	taken	from them, it shall	7, 148/ 23
of your people be	taken	from you." Who hath	7, 158/ 2
from you." Who hath	taken	it away now? Who	7, 158/ 3
His Highness findeth none	taken	from him. Was there	7, 158/ 11
shall Tyndale's testament be	taken	up; then shall false	7, 168/ 6
us; whereof their willingly	taken	penance in the world	7, 175/ 11
so long ago have	taken	the scripture thus, that	7, 177/ 26
only by probable reason	taken	of the scripture, as	7, 178/ 16
not any that were	taken	and imprisoned by any	7, 178/ 34
but that it is	taken	for holy scripture by	7, 180/ 21
since it is not	taken	in like force and	7, 182/ 5
two places among other	taken	and comprehended under the	7, 186/ 21
sufficient attention and heed	taken	by some sudden wavering	7, 188/ 4
that they have always	taken	the obstinate affirmers of	7, 195/ 25
man that will be	taken	for a member of	7, 195/ 28
certain things about them	taken	of the idols forbidden	7, 203/ 13
doubt, best to be	taken	. Now suppose then that	7, 206/ 33
that nothing could be	taken	for a sure and	7, 212/ 2
upon temporal lands new	taken	out of the temporal	7, 214/ 34
Lord knoweth we have	taken	heavy pleasure. Yet would	7, 220/ 24
were for the time	taken	hence out of the	7, 220/ 27
of war that had	taken	a town by force	7, 221/ 34
than sufficient for them,	taketh	for his ground that	7, 115/ 29
inward sorrow that he	taketh	for the diminishment of	7, 150/ 3
habitation. But he peradventure	taketh	"inhabitable" for desert, desolate	7, 151/ 28
he mean when he	taketh	the land from the	7, 158/ 27
of Christ receiveth and	taketh	and (as ye see	7, 183/ 15
pleasure that their charity	taketh	in the society and	7, 185/ 5
every child that he	taketh	to him. And therefore	7, 200/ 10
the other. And then	taketh	the priest benefit of	7, 205/ 12
not a whit, but	taketh	in his heart that	7, 227/ 3
evident to all men,	taking	our beginning at the	7, 119/ 31
asking fall to the	taking	of their alms themselves	7, 167/ 25
not that the common	taking	thereof might bring you	7, 186/ 30
against His Grace. This	tale	is a very likely	7, 128/ 9

accusation a very cold	tale	when the truth is	7, 128/ 31
that can tell this	tale	in writing to the	7, 132/ 9
since he knoweth his	tale	false, it is wisdom	7, 132/ 18
gave them out by	tale	, and in the end	7, 155/ 31
have God tell his	tale	twice ere he believe	7, 194/ 29
to believe every lewd	tale	that can be surmised	7, 204/ 3
thus telling such wise	tales	for their own part	7, 178/ 1
many servants? How many	tall	serving men are there	7, 152/ 28
gowns, much in many	tapers	and torches, much in	7, 219/ 31
his poison under some	taste	of sugar. As for	7, 118/ 35
delicates that it had	tasted	in his life, lay	7, 179/ 10
before both learned and	taught	, and whereof himself is	7, 164/ 1
nature and reason have	taught	men everywhere to perceive	7, 173/ 11
or Latins, have ever	taught	and testified and exhorted	7, 210/ 16
purgatory was perceived and	taught	and dead men's souls	7, 213/ 14
nothing else but to	teach	you a point of	7, 124/ 9
tillage; or else experience	teacheth	that there is generation	7, 157/ 30
in heaven, very reason	teacheth	that the place in	7, 193/ 21
Savior Christ. For the	teaching	and preaching of all	7, 161/ 14
blessed sacraments after the	teaching	of Luther's and Tyndale's	7, 163/ 15
cease not continually to	tear	us. But now if	7, 225/ 31
and wiping all the	tears	out of our eyes	7, 113/ 2
envious laughter, gnashing the	teeth	and grinning, he told	7, 114/ 11
hands and gnash the	teeth	and their eyes water	7, 189/ 24
there stick in their	teeth	the scripture of the	7, 203/ 9
mockage cast in our	teeth	our old love borne	7, 221/ 32
we now more frankly	tell	you all, and nothing	7, 113/ 25
peradventure not let to	tell	him that for a	7, 120/ 19
once. If we should	tell	you what number there	7, 120/ 21
realm. Which whoso can	tell	as much of the	7, 122/ 17
realm as he can	tell	little that made the	7, 122/ 17
realm few folk can	tell	you. For if the	7, 123/ 13
reckoning, he forgot to	tell	you that three nobles	7, 124/ 26
Then might he boldly	tell	you further that every	7, 125/ 4
this is as we	tell	you, and not as	7, 129/ 28
is he that can	tell	this tale in writing	7, 132/ 9
we need not to	tell	that the beggars' proctor	7, 134/ 28
is your sword?" and	tell	him his sword is	7, 136/ 15
answer, and therein to	tell	him that all the	7, 137/ 8
think, but he can	tell	you who hath bound	7, 139/ 15
prowl about and can	tell	all-thing. But now were	7, 139/ 20
upon the church and	tell	the people the priests'	7, 141/ 26
shame. And surely, to	tell	you the truth, this	7, 154/ 19
plainly, then will we	tell	you what he meaneth	7, 158/ 30
it is enough to	tell	him that the people	7, 158/ 32
goodness of Christ's Passion,	tell	us that his pain	7, 174/ 2

Which grace, as we	tell	you, being from some	7, 192/ 3
he will have God	tell	his tale twice ere	7, 194/ 29
out of purgatory to	tell	it them: as Abraham	7, 196/ 9
faithfully come forth and	tell	one that some of	7, 208/ 24
say the contrary, and	tell	him plain there is	7, 208/ 27
God's sovereign goodness to	tell	him with what alms	7, 221/ 12
were ever wont to	tell	us otherwise. But when	7, 222/ 21
of our painful state	tell	you nothing at all	7, 226/ 14
living so well can	tell	the fruit as we	7, 227/ 11
say nay, then he	telleth	him before that all	7, 133/ 31
beggars' proctor so presumptuously	telleth	him, His Grace well	7, 141/ 15
not believe him, especially	telling	a thing so far	7, 114/ 19
gospel and Tyndale's gospel?	Telling	you that only faith	7, 159/ 24
and sleep. And thus	telling	such wise tales for	7, 178/ 1
be commonly suspended and	tempered	with the balance of	7, 198/ 35
and cruelty, the man	tempereth	his matter with a	7, 150/ 2
goodness of God so	tempereth	such apparitions as his	7, 197/ 25
should go into the	Temple	to pray. So that	7, 177/ 19
the dedication of the	Temple	of Jerusalem, called festum	7, 181/ 15
remember us, that after	temporal	punishment and purging here	7, 113/ 1
punished anything by the	temporal	laws, then they sore	7, 116/ 18
committed against the king's	temporal	law, was therefore by	7, 116/ 29
a priest by the	temporal	law is unjustly troubled	7, 117/ 12
part of all the	temporal	lands of the realm	7, 122/ 16
the number of the	temporal	men in every county	7, 126/ 19
needs destroy the jurisdiction	temporal	; whereas the good princes	7, 130/ 3
the lords spiritual and	temporal	, and the commons in	7, 130/ 19
a priest for any	temporal	suit, the clergy forthwith	7, 131/ 4
clergy than by any	temporal	men. He saith also	7, 131/ 33
appeared clearly to the	temporal	judges and all that	7, 132/ 35
anything learned in the	temporal	law that his suit	7, 133/ 1
with him and the	temporal	too. And over this	7, 140/ 13
number exceed the lords	temporal	, but must needs be	7, 140/ 14
his writ many more	temporal	lords at his own	7, 140/ 16
a party against the	temporal	lords. But it hath	7, 140/ 19
and thought reasonable, the	temporal	lords have denied and	7, 140/ 21
obtain against the lords	temporal	, that nothing alleged to	7, 140/ 28
they might overmatch the	temporal	lords. And then how	7, 140/ 32
to his Parliament more	temporal	lords when he will	7, 140/ 34
hatred among all the	temporal	folk. Which thing, he	7, 141/ 28
in declaring how much	temporal	land was in the	7, 143/ 7
so stretched unto the	temporal	princes that they were	7, 149/ 19
the cloak of many	temporal	benefits that he saith	7, 155/ 2
the punishment shall be	temporal	. And now since the	7, 173/ 23
this place of our	temporal	pain of purgatory not	7, 175/ 23
venial sins, and such	temporal	pain as yet due	7, 193/ 11

not all founded upon	temporal	lands new taken out	7, 214/ 34
taken out of the	temporal	hands into the church	7, 214/ 34
weeneth stood all by	temporal	lands given them in	7, 215/ 3
fear that all the	temporal	land in the realm	7, 215/ 13
new purchasing of more	temporal	lands, either bought or	7, 215/ 23
-- lest the whole	temporal	lands should come into	7, 216/ 4
the advantage of the	temporal	lords against the clergy	7, 216/ 17
which is as well	temporal	folk as spiritual, and	7, 216/ 19
of spiritual men as	temporal	. For as well shall	7, 216/ 20
he would that the	temporal	men should take from	7, 216/ 36
of all the whole	temporalty	. But this way liketh	7, 126/ 30
insatiable whirlpools, because the	temporalty	hath given them possessions	7, 127/ 11
themselves always before the	temporalty	, this manner of naming	7, 130/ 13
and devotion of the	temporalty	; so far forth that	7, 130/ 15
and stronger than the	temporalty	. And in the Commons	7, 139/ 34
sore change in the	temporalty	if this beggars' proctor	7, 149/ 33
you that are the	temporalty	so long, ye shall	7, 151/ 12
but also in the	temporalty	. And there is none	7, 171/ 28
thing increased in these	ten	or twelve or twenty	7, 121/ 32
then by all these	ten	years at the least	7, 121/ 34
one with another, hath	ten	households in it, meaning	7, 123/ 2
in each of them	ten	households. So have ye	7, 123/ 28
and have rewarded him	ten	times as much as	7, 131/ 24
that statute if his	tenant	alien his lands into	7, 216/ 21
devout charity and most	tender	pity for help, comfort	7, 111/ 3
And surely of his	tender	favor toward you, doth	7, 197/ 30
all fathers the most	tender	, loving, and most benign	7, 200/ 8
person, yet had his	tender	manhood all the pain	7, 201/ 2
your goodness of your	tender	pity that we may	7, 218/ 5
spark of charity, any	tender	point of pity, any	7, 228/ 15
And therefore wept he	tenderly	and longed to live	7, 177/ 5
have loved them so	tenderly	and left them so	7, 222/ 3
fostered us up so	tenderly	and could not have	7, 224/ 27
the man's malicious folly,	tending	to the destruction first	7, 169/ 6
the burning of Tyndale's	testament	. For these matters he	7, 142/ 27
translation of the New	Testament	, in such wise handled	7, 161/ 26
of Luther and the	testament	of Tyndale. And thus	7, 164/ 4
Luther's gospel and Tyndale's	testament	, preaching the destruction of	7, 166/ 15
Luther's gospel and Tyndale's	testament	, and might with their	7, 167/ 5
in, then shall Tyndale's	testament	be taken up; then	7, 168/ 5
the blood of thy	testament	brought out thy bound	7, 178/ 28
church in his new	testament	-- delivered out of	7, 179/ 17
also in the Old	Testament	that putteth purgatory quite	7, 179/ 26
scripture besides the New	Testament	to be of none	7, 182/ 1
of all the New	Testament	. And therefore, since as	7, 183/ 6
authority of the New	Testament	of Christ -- and	7, 183/ 13

texts of the Old	Testament	, then having no probable	7, 183/ 32
authority in the New	Testament	also. And first let	7, 184/ 2
of all our whole	testament	, but imputed the frustration	7, 223/ 13
last devise in our	testament	, yet our default driving	7, 223/ 20
Tu quoque in sanguine	testamenti	tui eduxisti vinctos tuos	7, 178/ 27
privy tithes, probates of	testaments	and offerings, with mass-pennies	7, 115/ 19
into mortmain by their	testaments	, there is somewhat among	7, 214/ 23
had found faultless, and	testified	him himself for an	7, 136/ 18
high court of record	testified	and confessed for false	7, 137/ 11
own precious person and	testified	by his holy evangelist	7, 181/ 25
and well known and	testified	, by which men have	7, 196/ 16
such wise told and	testified	as no good man	7, 196/ 26
have ever taught and	testified	and exhorted the people	7, 210/ 16
of Saint Paul, the	testimony	of Saint Matthew, and	7, 210/ 27
in many places the	text	with such words as	7, 161/ 28
false gloss to the	text	that is laid against	7, 180/ 8
But now if the	text	be so plain that	7, 180/ 10
in hell, because the	text	saith that every creature	7, 185/ 11
divers senses almost every	text	in scripture, sometimes after	7, 190/ 7
yet many another plain	text	is there in holy	7, 194/ 23
For any one plain	text	of scripture sufficeth for	7, 194/ 27
than agree that any	text	in holy scripture hath	7, 194/ 33
all holy scripture one	text	that so plainly proved	7, 195/ 10
were therein not one	text	that anything seemed to	7, 195/ 18
in all scripture one	text	for it, and divers	7, 212/ 8
by plain and evident	texts	. For have ye not	7, 178/ 18
proved by divers plain	texts	of the Old Testament	7, 183/ 32
purgatory by the plain	texts	of more places than	7, 193/ 27
these clear and open	texts	, we marvel of their	7, 194/ 11
they perceive well these	texts	of holy scripture so	7, 194/ 16
nothing of, since fewer	texts	than we have already	7, 194/ 26
but divers and many	texts	which as far seemed	7, 195/ 19
purgatory (as many divers	texts	of the Gospel appeared	7, 195/ 21
when all we shall	thank	you; what help ye	7, 228/ 6
reign not, God be	thanked	, but after such rate	7, 120/ 33
yet, our Lord be	thanked	, men have not been	7, 121/ 21
here is, God be	thanked	, an easy way wisely	7, 141/ 33
whereof, our Lord be	thanked	, we find full well	7, 204/ 32
Richard Hunne -- or	thanks	either, save only of	7, 134/ 19
he never gave us	thanks	of all our whole	7, 223/ 13
get our executors great	thanks	and be toward usward	7, 223/ 25
our own, nor our	thanks	nothing like to that	7, 223/ 27
some refuge to flit	therefrom	when he list. For	7, 160/ 6
abide and not flit	therefrom	as they daily do	7, 183/ 10
of such "these be	they's	" he concludeth and knitteth	7, 150/ 21
all his "these be	they's	," this is one which	7, 150/ 27

all his "these be	they's	"; more than the making	7, 160/ 32
fareth as a cruel	thief	that would, without respect	7, 145/ 21
beggars, and idle holy	thieves	, which he saith hath	7, 115/ 16
he calleth idle holy	thieves	, because they spend their	7, 127/ 14
they that make these	thieves	. These be they that	7, 127/ 17
to labor. Of all	thieves	is this one of	7, 145/ 17
kind. For of all	thieves	, men most abhor them	7, 145/ 18
best but idle holy	thieves	, and so would have	7, 145/ 31
of the bawds, whores,	thieves	, and idle people, decrease	7, 155/ 12
saith, "bawds and whores,	thieves	and idle people decrease	7, 156/ 6
should have bawds, harlots,	thieves	, and idle people decrease	7, 156/ 29
men, bawds, whores, and	thieves	; more than the hindering	7, 160/ 33
beggars, idle people and	thieves	too, good plenty both	7, 164/ 32
shall idle folk and	thieves	be fewer, then shall	7, 168/ 2
then shall whores and	thieves	, beggars and bawds increase	7, 168/ 14
standing, there would, we	think	, no man doubt but	7, 113/ 14
a Christian man should	think	it labor lost to	7, 114/ 22
they see, men should	think	and say that they	7, 120/ 31
boil upon his finger	think	the grief more great	7, 121/ 9
we verily trust and	think	he shall seek far	7, 121/ 18
reckoning, ye will yourself	think	that he neither knoweth	7, 122/ 31
make a lip and	think	it so mad that	7, 125/ 8
enough, and especially we	think	the King's Grace himself	7, 134/ 7
that book. For we	think	that he meaneth not	7, 138/ 21
Ye doubt not, we	think	, but he can tell	7, 139/ 15
name. But we verily	think	if themselves have as	7, 142/ 17
much better may we	think	discharged thereof many good	7, 147/ 19
For if they will	think	that their case shall	7, 148/ 15
because they shall haply	think	that the church hath	7, 148/ 21
that fear because they	think	that such like occasion	7, 148/ 25
people decrease? Except he	think	that those whom he	7, 156/ 29
would ye should now	think	that the Gospel shall	7, 159/ 20
living but he will	think	that any one place	7, 193/ 25
other men's prayers? And	think	ye that if God	7, 201/ 11
knot hard, as they	think	, to undo. For they	7, 201/ 18
point if ye so	think	, ye be far deceived	7, 220/ 28
How heavily hath it,	think	you, gone unto our	7, 221/ 35
dance, and no more	think	on their fathers' souls	7, 222/ 11
gracious alms from us.	Think	how soon ye shall	7, 228/ 3
come hither to us;	think	what great grief and	7, 228/ 4
he maketh, as he	thinketh	, a plain and open	7, 115/ 22
hundred parts, as he	thinketh	, too much for them	7, 116/ 4
them, and therefore he	thinketh	the king unable to	7, 140/ 4
and that, as he	thinketh	, by a proper invention	7, 144/ 17
so many. Howbeit he	thinketh	it, peradventure, enough for	7, 147/ 15
means besides, because he	thinketh	that they have too	7, 217/ 4

into their hands the	third	part of all the	7, 115/ 18
benefices. And for the	third	, he layeth that Richard	7, 116/ 31
that they have the	third	part of all the	7, 122/ 15
much, yet is the	third	part of all far	7, 122/ 19
the spiritual law. The	third	is that Hunne was	7, 134/ 33
faith of Christ. The	third	folly is, he layeth	7, 165/ 3
to the Corinthians, the	third	chapter, speaking of our	7, 187/ 8
much longer, and the	third	is hottest and endureth	7, 188/ 26
Christian souls. Remember our	thirst	while ye sit and	7, 228/ 21
of the French pocks,	thirty	year ago went there	7, 120/ 35
half of sixty is	thirty	, and the half of	7, 124/ 21
His Highness may call	thither	by his writ many	7, 140/ 16
to run down headlong	thither	. And therefore were, as	7, 175/ 34
our Lord sendeth them	thither	for satisfaction to be	7, 198/ 15
hand to help you	thither	to us. Finis. Cum	7, 228/ 27
Souls Made by Sir	Thomas	More, knight, councilor to	7, 109/ 1
Cyprian, Saint Bernard, Saint	Thomas	, and all the old	7, 159/ 11
the case of Saint	Thomas	of India, that they	7, 197/ 6
Christ said to Saint	Thomas	of India: "Beati qui	7, 197/ 22
Saint Bede, and Saint	Thomas	, and finally all such	7, 210/ 14
such a bush of	thorns	as will prick their	7, 203/ 22
wherewith he hath so	thoroughly	poisoned himself that he	7, 188/ 32
who could ever have	thought	that any Christian man	7, 114/ 20
once say that he	thought	it conveyed by the	7, 130/ 33
the praemunire sued or	thought	upon. And he began	7, 132/ 25
every man as themselves	thought	good. And therefore we	7, 138/ 19
lords have moved and	thought	reasonable, the temporal lords	7, 140/ 20
well that if he	thought	it good, he would	7, 153/ 29
always the remnant commonly	thought	and believed that after	7, 172/ 31
his offense that he	thought	and esteemed the only	7, 176/ 32
Lord will for that	thought	deprive him the merit	7, 188/ 10
in deed against his	thought	, word, and deed by	7, 191/ 22
do so, and have	thought	themselves always so bound	7, 203/ 28
ye lay sick and	thought	the night long, and	7, 225/ 15
and how seldom we	thought	upon them while we	7, 227/ 22
realm two and fifty	thousand	parish churches, which is	7, 122/ 35
account. "There be fifty-two	thousand	parishes, and in each	7, 123/ 27
the households, five hundred	thousand	and twenty thousand." Even	7, 123/ 29
hundred thousand and twenty	thousand	." Even just. Go now	7, 123/ 30
saith he, five hundred	thousand	and twenty thousand quarters	7, 124/ 4
hundred thousand and twenty	thousand	quarters of angels. Here	7, 124/ 4
you that "five hundred	thousand	and twenty thousand quarters	7, 124/ 13
hundred thousand and twenty	thousand	quarters of angels maketh	7, 124/ 14
maketh two hundred threescore	thousand	half angels." And by	7, 124/ 15
grounds, one upon fifty-two	thousand	parish churches, the other	7, 124/ 30
the grant of a	thousand	marks, we dare surely	7, 129/ 2

the value of two	thousand	four hundred pounds. We	7, 134/ 26
by his foundation, a	thousand	monks were too few	7, 139/ 14
summer slain above sixty	thousand	, yet is that fire	7, 149/ 25
have made a hundred	thousand	idle whores in your	7, 150/ 18
you before, above sixty	thousand	of the poor uplandish	7, 166/ 20
old holy doctors this	thousand	year) hath approved and	7, 183/ 16
understood of purgatory this	thousand	year and more by	7, 190/ 26
saints more than a	thousand	year ago. Now if	7, 191/ 6
was far above a	thousand	year ago, and yet	7, 204/ 18
side many a hundred	thousand	-- that is to	7, 207/ 30
they had a clergy	thousands	of years before the	7, 165/ 14
he lieth in all	three	. The first, he layeth	7, 116/ 24
to tell you that	three	nobles make twenty shillings	7, 124/ 26
made, then is there	three	parts that knoweth the	7, 133/ 32
But verily two or	three	things we see and	7, 136/ 32
cheap as sheep's heads,	three	for a penny, buy	7, 144/ 7
bringeth in diversely in	three	or four places. And	7, 150/ 12
some men already, that	three	or four words ere	7, 174/ 34
for fault of those	three	or four words fall	7, 175/ 2
that he should within	three	days be recovered and	7, 177/ 18
than one, two, or	three	. And yet shall we	7, 193/ 27
any of them all	three	unto folk of such	7, 196/ 5
contrary. And surely if	three	or four hundred good	7, 208/ 23
them thence; if then	three	or four fond fellows	7, 208/ 26
light to believe those	three	or four naughty persons	7, 208/ 29
naughty persons against those	three	or four hundred good	7, 208/ 30
doctor Origen, all the	three	great doctors and holy	7, 210/ 10
besides fifteen hundred year	three	times told among other	7, 212/ 18
we let pass his	threefold	folly. One, that he	7, 164/ 22
angels maketh two hundred	threescore	thousand half angels." And	7, 124/ 15
it hath been so	thrice	and, as it shall	7, 116/ 23
is sitting in the	throne	, and unto the Lamb	7, 184/ 24
make a countenance to	throw	it against the pope	7, 199/ 7
would with his sword	thrust	his friend through the	7, 171/ 17
he thundereth out like	thunder	blasts, that hath no	7, 136/ 23
vehement words as he	thundereth	out like thunder blasts	7, 136/ 23
these words were heavy	tidings	to us. But yet	7, 114/ 17
of all the heavy	tidings	that ever we heard	7, 170/ 11
Genesis, and finally to	tie	them to the carts	7, 117/ 26
land laid thereto for	tillage	; or else experience teacheth	7, 157/ 30
your ears at unseasonable	time	when ye would (as	7, 112/ 4
only for this present	time	but also for as	7, 113/ 7
leisure to bestow the	time	, whereof misspent in our	7, 118/ 15
past, long before your	time	, ye were at liberty	7, 120/ 22
you to your own	time	, and yet not from	7, 120/ 26
because they spend their	time	in preaching and prayer	7, 127/ 14

all other at that	time	; but the same Stephen	7, 129/ 18
the archbishop at that	time	belonged. Nor the king	7, 129/ 22
wisdom to leave the	time	unknown, that his lie	7, 132/ 18
had been by long	time	and great diligence so	7, 135/ 20
Highness at length (as	time	always trieth out the	7, 135/ 21
thing, nor the first	time	that heretics have been	7, 143/ 2
saith that in ancient	time	before the coming of	7, 164/ 16
unasked, because at that	time	, he saith, there was	7, 164/ 19
there was at that	time	few poor people, nor	7, 164/ 29
poor people at that	time	begged not. For of	7, 164/ 30
that was at that	time	in Jerusalem, where the	7, 165/ 17
the penitent at the	time	of his return to	7, 174/ 13
and loathness at that	time	to depart and die	7, 176/ 25
hell. But since his	time	should be so short	7, 177/ 2
of the mind in	time	of prayer, or some	7, 188/ 5
some less, some longer	time	diseased, and some much	7, 189/ 17
in days past, one	time	or other. Go then	7, 204/ 7
then to the old	time	and to the good	7, 204/ 7
fathers in that virtuous	time	said it, in which	7, 204/ 12
his that in his	time	there were in the	7, 204/ 15
found thing, for his	time	was far above a	7, 204/ 18
such comparison, neither of	time	with time, number with	7, 209/ 8
neither of time with	time	, number with number, nor	7, 209/ 8
days until your own	time	, confirmed by the doctrine	7, 217/ 31
we were for the	time	taken hence out of	7, 220/ 27
damned wretches at any	time	nor we for the	7, 221/ 5
space of our cleansing	time	, though we have for	7, 221/ 6
for some considerations any	time	elsewhere, as some, percase	7, 221/ 9
himself suddenly and lacketh	time	to dispose it, and	7, 222/ 33
translate us at sundry	times	, as his high wisdom	7, 113/ 3
the value of four	times	as much. And by	7, 117/ 10
they have done in	times	past. And then of	7, 120/ 34
ye learn that five	times	one maketh five. Now	7, 123/ 33
ye there that four	times	five maketh twenty. Summa	7, 124/ 3
forty pence than forty	times	this whole sum cometh	7, 124/ 18
the nobles in their	times	and the people too	7, 130/ 4
have rewarded him ten	times	as much as the	7, 131/ 24
the value of four	times	as much. Who is	7, 133/ 21
benefice upon benefice, four	times	as much as six	7, 134/ 14
the value of four	times	as much as six	7, 134/ 23
there may grow ninety-nine	times	infinite number of people	7, 152/ 18
grow and increase ninety-nine	times	infinite number of people	7, 152/ 23
of such apparitions divers	times	there seen and appearing	7, 196/ 23
fifteen hundred year three	times	told among other faithful	7, 212/ 18
and look on. Many	times	would we then speak	7, 222/ 6
realm of England, besides	tithes	, privy tithes, probates of	7, 115/ 18

England, besides tithes, privy	tithes	, probates of testaments and	7, 115/ 19
he layeth that besides	tithes	and all such other	7, 122/ 13
his godly, well deserved	title	of Defensor of the	7, 162/ 35
wherewith from top to	toe	they cease not continually	7, 225/ 30
that all this cast	together	amounteth yearly far above	7, 115/ 25
the half of all	together	, and be themselves not	7, 116/ 1
he casteth it all	together	and bringeth it into	7, 124/ 22
good grounds heaped up	together	he bringeth in his	7, 125/ 22
that this and that	together	amount unto more between	7, 126/ 5
God, they agree better	together	than to fall at	7, 130/ 6
the clergy, had all	together	in their own hands	7, 138/ 18
of heretics gathered themselves	together	at Abingdon, which not	7, 144/ 3
gathereth his high commodities	together	, saying that if the	7, 155/ 6
help to bring them	together	. % "Then shall," he saith	7, 157/ 2
to confer and compare	together	two places of his	7, 164/ 12
he hath heaped up	together	all his lies against	7, 164/ 14
the clergy had all	together	. And yet layeth this	7, 165/ 27
into the Christian people	together	, so that in effect	7, 166/ 1
For they shall gather	together	at last and assemble	7, 167/ 23
then shall unthrifths flock	together	and swarm about, and	7, 168/ 15
light forgiveness of all	together	would give occasion by	7, 175/ 31
to believe that all	together	is lies that he	7, 196/ 20
too much by all	together	. And when he hath	7, 217/ 4
gathered and greedily kept	together	as long as he	7, 223/ 4
some of many years	together	. You walter, peradventure, and	7, 225/ 20
ye and we be	together	; what familiar friendship hath	7, 228/ 8
withal, than the only	token	of the devil's badge	7, 170/ 25
teeth and grinning, he	told	us that his people	7, 114/ 11
And there, as we	told	you, he showeth that	7, 122/ 21
saith he, as we	told	you before, that "then	7, 163/ 16
apparitions in such wise	told	and testified as no	7, 196/ 25
so many so often	told	in so many places	7, 203/ 4
the Machabees, whereof we	told	you that Judas Macchabeus	7, 203/ 10
hundred years, have ever	told	you the contrary: ye	7, 209/ 4
hundred year three times	told	among other faithful folk	7, 212/ 18
fashions of purgatory and	told	them forth for as	7, 212/ 22
when ye wept and	told	me that if I	7, 222/ 9
our death as we	told	you before, though God	7, 223/ 21
than one, though we	told	you not so then	7, 224/ 10
his heart that story	told	by God for a	7, 227/ 3
they shall walter and	tolter	and wring their hands	7, 189/ 24
You walter, peradventure, and	tolter	in sickness from side	7, 225/ 20
Turk and he came	tomorrow	-- except ye suffer	7, 139/ 2
Latin into the English	tongue	. But to inflame the	7, 128/ 4
water to refresh his	tongue	, that after all the	7, 179/ 9
low places the English	tongue	hath ever used this	7, 186/ 15

of eyes, legs, hands,	tongue	, or ear be weak	7, 226/ 19
do, of finger and	tongue	too, whereof they had	7, 226/ 32
both. For in these	tongues	(forasmuch as before the	7, 186/ 8
wont to lie, we	took	some comfort in that	7, 114/ 18
that the church so	took	it also in their	7, 180/ 25
if the Jews so	took	it too: then go	7, 181/ 1
for the Jews never	took	it for none. And	7, 181/ 3
eleven in the house	took	him at the first	7, 196/ 28
picking up both ye	took	hurt and we too	7, 224/ 9
do us, wherewith from	top	to toe they cease	7, 225/ 30
in many tapers and	torches	, much in worldly pomp	7, 219/ 31
cause of their everlasting	torment	. But in this matter	7, 192/ 21
more heavy pain and	torment	here in the hot	7, 201/ 16
so far augmenteth our	torment	, that we would wish	7, 221/ 21
itself and the intolerable	torment	that they do us	7, 225/ 30
dispiteous enemies and despitiful	tormenters	, and their company more	7, 225/ 28
of our own intolerable	torments	, as doth, for the	7, 170/ 8
us in fire and	torments	intolerable, only God knoweth	7, 175/ 16
it into pounds. "Summa	totalis	, 43,000 L, 333	7, 124/ 23
ears, and so, summa	totalis	, eight ears. At this	7, 125/ 6
for our own part	touch	us very near, yet	7, 112/ 27
here nothing need to	touch	it. But of one	7, 191/ 16
This blasphemy should also	touch	his high majesty for	7, 198/ 28
us silly departed souls,	toucheth	quickly the very point	7, 201/ 32
the beginning, by the	touching	of great matters, fain	7, 137/ 26
they would with little	touching	of their other heresies	7, 162/ 12
a certain sin so	touching	the Holy Ghost that	7, 192/ 24
Goose roasted at the	Tower	Hill. And thereupon forthwith	7, 144/ 11
naked about every market	town	till they fall to	7, 117/ 27
found in all the	town	-- albeit that the	7, 144/ 33
that had taken a	town	by force. How heavily	7, 221/ 34
that treadeth on another's	train	: this way would, as	7, 174/ 30
people, avoiding their false	trains	and grins, give none	7, 168/ 26
he saith, being a	traitor	to the king, the	7, 129/ 13
was that Stephen ever	traitor	against the king as	7, 129/ 16
subvert the realm. Whose	traitorous	malice that good Catholic	7, 143/ 25
and after, for their	traitorous	heresies, both hanged and	7, 143/ 28
out of our eyes,	translate	us at sundry times	7, 113/ 3
of your people be	translated	from you. Then shall	7, 155/ 14
that had his crown	translated	from him because the	7, 158/ 15
and now the same	translated	from one place unto	7, 215/ 1
of the commonwealth, the	translating	of the king's kingdom	7, 127/ 27
labor but only the	translating	out of the Latin	7, 128/ 3
of generation; more than	translating	the king's kingdom; more	7, 161/ 2
in comparison thereof the	translating	of his kingdom, the	7, 163/ 28
the king's sword, the	translation	of the king's kingdom	7, 136/ 26

already, sending forth Tyndale's	translation	of the New Testament	7, 161/ 25
persons, which not only	travail	and labor to destroy	7, 111/ 22
such as have been	traveled	in many countries among	7, 173/ 13
be as a wholesome	treacle	at your heart against	7, 112/ 9
one woman would that	treadeth	on another's train: this	7, 174/ 30
also, whereby, his heinous	treason	to God and the	7, 113/ 17
election because of any	treason	that was laid against	7, 129/ 23
our relief the precious	treasure	of our comfort that	7, 199/ 17
turn us to the	treating	of that one point	7, 169/ 10
the man to a	tree	and beat him for	7, 145/ 23
sides to make the	trial	with. But surely whoso	7, 121/ 4
the Doom, or worldly	tribulation	, or some such other	7, 190/ 12
saith, made the realm	tributary	to the pope, wherein	7, 128/ 29
made England and Ireland	tributary	to the pope and	7, 129/ 1
or make the land	tributary	though he would, nor	7, 129/ 7
neither was the realm	tributary	by them, nor King	7, 129/ 9
letteth the truth be	tried	; so where he seeth	7, 135/ 31
length (as time always	trieth	out the truth) well	7, 135/ 22
trouble you with many	trifles	, God wot, full unmeet	7, 169/ 8
over in such a	trifling	manner that it may	7, 176/ 16
more now molest and	trouble	you with our writing	7, 111/ 12
as well much worldly	trouble	to every kind of	7, 113/ 10
laws, then they sore	trouble	the laborers thereof by	7, 116/ 19
saith: if any man	trouble	a priest for any	7, 131/ 3
patience in his undeserved	trouble	. But to the end	7, 134/ 20
he had before his	trouble	, the value of two	7, 134/ 26
hath constrained us to	trouble	you with many trifles	7, 169/ 8
all the world in	trouble	-- and since ye	7, 217/ 25
temporal law is unjustly	troubled	again in the spiritual	7, 117/ 13
ever pretended themselves so	troubled	for indicting of a	7, 131/ 20
be learned. What lesson,	throw	ye? None other, surely	7, 163/ 9
man proved the devil	true	. For by some that	7, 114/ 25
might say he said	true	, else would we peradventure	7, 120/ 19
that he said were	true	, then by all these	7, 121/ 33
And whether this be	true	or not we purpose	7, 122/ 3
knew many things for	true	which many men know	7, 122/ 33
for that is commonly	true	except any be cut	7, 125/ 5
But this good, honest,	true	man saith that whoso	7, 130/ 28
ever have known it	true	. But who heard ever	7, 130/ 31
there is not one	true	, but lies every one	7, 134/ 11
Now if this be	true	, then hath Doctor Horsey	7, 134/ 24
their plea to be	true	, which is the thing	7, 135/ 26
that thing to be	true	which the king hath	7, 137/ 9
thereof, if it were	true	that he saith, that	7, 138/ 35
if his lie be	true	, there be more men	7, 139/ 5
Now if that be	true	that of them alone	7, 152/ 8

if it be then	true	that he saith since	7, 152/ 14
if they were all	true	. But we showed you	7, 155/ 25
Which if it were	true	, yet might there be	7, 164/ 26
to find that word	true	where he saith: "Then	7, 166/ 27
not almost said one	true	word save this. And	7, 166/ 30
received, be found over	true	. For then should the	7, 166/ 31
the stead of the	true	faith of Christ continued	7, 167/ 13
say, as it is	true	indeed, so if the	7, 175/ 17
hath already confessed for	true	. For he affirmeth himself	7, 182/ 15
that the thing is	true	that all the church	7, 195/ 8
which, though it be	true	that God died on	7, 200/ 34
many such apparitions be	true	, and his heart could	7, 203/ 3
this word is as	true	as their intent is	7, 204/ 28
ignorance, charity against malice,	true	faith against heresies, humility	7, 209/ 29
purgatory and that every	true	Christian man doth and	7, 217/ 14
We find therefore full	true	that old said saw	7, 218/ 24
and detestable, although they	truly	meant indeed as much	7, 171/ 20
is very false. For	truly	there may come and	7, 214/ 6
much to purpose. For	truly	though that in the	7, 214/ 21
As for us, we	trust	there will no wise	7, 119/ 1
hunger -- we verily	trust	and think he shall	7, 121/ 18
four hundred pounds. We	trust	that the man, his	7, 134/ 26
about this matter. We	trust	much better in the	7, 144/ 21
sacrilege, our Lord, we	trust	, shall never suffer this	7, 144/ 26
witness. And we verily	trust	that the good Christian	7, 145/ 9
were not good to	trust	his answer, for he	7, 147/ 13
to work. First, we	trust	that among the clergy	7, 156/ 19
good faith, ye may	trust	us we never knew	7, 158/ 17
of such folk we	trust	he shall find very	7, 172/ 24
to God. For we	trust	that though these heretics	7, 204/ 1
that now is, yet	trust	we that they shall	7, 204/ 4
get aught. Whereby he	trusted	that some of us	7, 114/ 15
books and beggars' bills,	trusting	by some such ways	7, 166/ 23
whole sum and effect.	Truth	it is that many	7, 118/ 1
bare of faith, learning,	truth	, wit, or charity. Which	7, 119/ 29
further for a sure	truth	a thing that all	7, 123/ 7
a plain, well known	truth	for a special post	7, 123/ 24
cold tale when the	truth	is known. For so	7, 128/ 31
his pleasure, but of	truth	he seldom seeth any	7, 130/ 10
man present. But such	truth	as the man useth	7, 130/ 23
not waxen shameless. Like	truth	is there in this	7, 131/ 3
King's Highness for a	truth	, whereof neither bishop nor	7, 132/ 10
Now is it of	truth	well known that he	7, 132/ 24
For this is the	truth	, that he never sued	7, 135/ 18
always trieth out the	truth	) well perceived his innocence	7, 135/ 22
forth and letteth the	truth	be tried; so where	7, 135/ 31

we. Now for the	truth	thereof, if it were	7, 138/ 34
and studying about the	truth	. But it is good	7, 147/ 21
but here confess the	truth	: these nice and wanton	7, 153/ 21
to tell you the	truth	, this is his very	7, 154/ 20
begged not. For of	truth	there were poor people	7, 164/ 31
therewith the thing that	truth	is besides -- that	7, 175/ 3
firmly for a sure	truth	believe it, cannot fail	7, 175/ 18
cannot be but undoubted	truth	and of divine authority	7, 181/ 26
more give place to	truth	but stick to their	7, 183/ 34
fantasy, but a very	truth	well perceived and witnessed	7, 191/ 5
what we take for	truth	, we shall leave that	7, 192/ 33
the proof of any	truth	. Now have we proved	7, 193/ 26
the proof of any	truth	, except any man be	7, 194/ 28
it for a plain	truth	that they have always	7, 195/ 25
they decline from the	truth	. For while they deny	7, 198/ 5
for cruel is of	truth	most merciful; and the	7, 199/ 32
to rise myself? Very	truth	it is that sometimes	7, 201/ 22
affirm their opinion for	truth	. But now upon the	7, 207/ 29
in number, wisdom, learning,	truth	, and good living, which	7, 208/ 22
a sure and certain	truth	but if it appeared	7, 212/ 2
agreement, added unto the	truth	-- that is to	7, 217/ 11
-- added unto the	truth	that there is a	7, 217/ 13
added unto the undoubtable	truth	, no man may do	7, 217/ 17
surely, to say the	truth	, we cannot therein with	7, 218/ 25
so much by twenty	tun	of wine as he	7, 179/ 11
so far out of	tune	, he should confess himself	7, 158/ 24
testamenti tui eduxisti vinctos	tuos	de lacu in quo	7, 178/ 27
Greeks, and the great	Turk	, showing that all these	7, 125/ 30
to fear the great	Turk	and he came tomorrow	7, 139/ 2
adjoining, than the great	Turk	bringeth into Hungary. But	7, 139/ 6
man, neither paynim, Jew,	Turk	, nor Saracen, but he	7, 171/ 2
miscreant and idolaters --	Turks	, Saracens, and paynims --	7, 172/ 28
forward and laboreth to	turn	all into fire, so	7, 149/ 10
and now will we	turn	us to the treating	7, 169/ 9
last the grace to	turn	at all, and so	7, 175/ 1
nor work therewith nor	turn	to God, but willingly	7, 192/ 13
of such as would	turn	his goodness into their	7, 197/ 29
better mind, we shall	turn	us to you that	7, 218/ 3
quickeneth and your oblivion	turn	to fresh remembrance. For	7, 218/ 17
the realm both, and	turned	their malice upon their	7, 144/ 8
their beggarly bill being	turned	into the hatred and	7, 163/ 35
such people there as	turned	not to the faith	7, 165/ 2
of one year or	twain	but of these many	7, 121/ 27
and the half of	twain	is one. Finally then	7, 124/ 22
groundeth the other upon	twain	as open lies as	7, 125/ 13
or else (of which	twain	we wot ne'er well	7, 154/ 12

but one of the	twain	: that is to wit	7, 161/ 18
after one vomit or	twain	, so clean rid of	7, 189/ 19
either of the other	twain	. And surely if there	7, 196/ 4
whether sort of these	twain	might take most harm	7, 207/ 2
therewith one thing or	twain	that could not stand	7, 211/ 34
is rehearsed in the	twelfth	chapter of Matthew, that	7, 193/ 31
in these ten or	twelve	or twenty years last	7, 121/ 32
ten or twelve or	twenty	years last past; and	7, 121/ 33
five hundred thousand and	twenty	thousand." Even just. Go	7, 123/ 29
for the whole year	twenty	pence, and so learn	7, 124/ 2
four times five maketh	twenty	. Summa, saith he, five	7, 124/ 3
five hundred thousand and	twenty	thousand quarters of angels	7, 124/ 4
perceive and know that	twenty	pence is the fourth	7, 124/ 11
five hundred thousand and	twenty	thousand quarters of angels	7, 124/ 14
that three nobles make	twenty	shillings, and that twenty	7, 124/ 26
twenty shillings, and that	twenty	shillings make a pound	7, 124/ 26
naught because he reckoneth	twenty	pence for the quarter	7, 125/ 15
half so much by	twenty	tun of wine as	7, 179/ 11
God tell his tale	twice	ere he believe him	7, 194/ 29
have were divided into	two	hundred parts, then were	7, 116/ 3
one part of those	two	hundred parts, as he	7, 116/ 3
words he had written	two	lies at once. If	7, 120/ 21
they in the last	two	dear years died up	7, 122/ 1
are in the realm	two	and fifty thousand parish	7, 122/ 35
quarters of angels maketh	two	hundred threescore thousand half	7, 124/ 14
reckoning is grounded upon	two	false grounds, one upon	7, 124/ 29
every ass head hath	two	ears, for that is	7, 125/ 5
cut off. Summa then,	two	ears, and so, summa	7, 125/ 6
there, as we suppose,	two	lies at once. For	7, 129/ 15
trouble, the value of	two	thousand four hundred pounds	7, 134/ 26
nor utter. But verily	two	or three things we	7, 136/ 32
learned Council, there be	two	follies at once. For	7, 141/ 2
confer and compare together	two	places of his beggars'	7, 164/ 13
patrum and purgatory. Which	two	places, because they be	7, 186/ 18
hell), therefore are these	two	places among other taken	7, 186/ 21
more places than one,	two	, or three. And yet	7, 193/ 27
it fareth between these	two	kind of folk as	7, 207/ 17
and evident scripture. Which	two	things presupposed, how could	7, 212/ 3
declaration of one or	two	points of his especial	7, 213/ 22
not so then. But	two	things were there special	7, 224/ 10
then, to prove the	two-hundredth	part of that they	7, 115/ 28
came of late, and	Tyndale	after him, and spied	7, 151/ 4
and the testament of	Tyndale	. And thus ye may	7, 164/ 4
the beggars' proctor, or	Tyndale	or Luther either, list	7, 177/ 21
he meaneth Luther and	Tyndale	and himself, yet was	7, 177/ 31
other but Luther and	Tyndale	and this beggars' proctor	7, 208/ 17

Pomerane, Saint Chrysostom against	Tyndale	, Saint Basil against the	7, 209/ 17
Luther, Huskin against Huskin,	Tyndale	against Tyndale, and finally	7, 211/ 2
against Huskin, Tyndale against	Tyndale	, and finally every heretic	7, 211/ 2
wise men meaneth William	Tyndale	. Whose wisdom well appeareth	7, 213/ 10
with the burning of	Tyndale's	testament. For these matters	7, 142/ 27
but Luther's gospel and	Tyndale's	gospel? Telling you that	7, 159/ 23
way already, sending forth	Tyndale's	translation of the New	7, 161/ 25
Then came forth after,	Tyndale's	wicked book of Mammona	7, 161/ 34
teaching of Luther's and	Tyndale's	gospel. And therefore saith	7, 163/ 15
wit, Luther's gospel and	Tyndale's	testament, preaching the destruction	7, 166/ 14
of Luther's gospel and	Tyndale's	testament, and might with	7, 167/ 5
come in, then shall	Tyndale's	testament be taken up	7, 168/ 5
souls foul infected with	ugly	great pox and leprosy	7, 167/ 1
he thinketh the king	unable	to make any law	7, 140/ 4
not so weak and	unable	in his own Parliament	7, 141/ 14
now your humble and	unacquainted	and half forgotten suppliants	7, 111/ 5
saith, gave them enough	unasked	. But now where sat	7, 138/ 10
so fast their alms,	unasked	, that no man needed	7, 138/ 11
gave him so much	unasked	. For whereas he allegeth	7, 138/ 15
was given them enough	unasked	, because at that time	7, 164/ 18
of his own offer	unasked	, and yet not without	7, 216/ 25
Resurrection did loose and	unbind	pains in hell, which	7, 186/ 33
spurring forward the devilish	unbridled	appetite of lewd, seditious	7, 166/ 18
reign and run forth	unbridled	; then shall youth leave	7, 168/ 12
and confirmed in an	unchangeable	malice, which eternally dwelling	7, 192/ 19
the impugnation of that	uncharitable	heresy wherewith he would	7, 169/ 12
indeed it is, what	uncharitable	and what unfaithful folk	7, 205/ 35
and railing of those	uncharitable	heretics, mortal enemies unto	7, 227/ 6
have their works imperfect,	unclean	, and spotted, hastily catch	7, 188/ 19
such spiritual vice, carnal	uncleanness	, or worldly pomp and	7, 171/ 25
the souls that are	uncleansed	and have their works	7, 188/ 18
his lie may be	uncontrolled	. For he would that	7, 132/ 19
no child of his	uncorrected	, but scourgeth every child	7, 200/ 9
be of great and	undeniable	authority. For they shall	7, 181/ 12
you to wit and	understand	that hitherto, though we	7, 111/ 14
remit -- ye shall	understand	that neither is his	7, 113/ 33
thing, ye shall well	understand	that though his words	7, 190/ 13
our part, ye shall	understand	that those words have	7, 190/ 25
such words as yourself	understand	, and use you the	7, 226/ 16
lack of wit and	understanding	mistaketh the book, he	7, 164/ 24
Church, and in the	understanding	of scripture lean only	7, 178/ 12
unto them which well	understood	the matter, that the	7, 143/ 12
your own days have	understood	it. This Gospel hath	7, 159/ 13
the interpreters agree, is	understood	of desperation and impenitence	7, 184/ 8
no more to be	understood	by souls here in	7, 185/ 8
have been expounded and	understood	of purgatory this thousand	7, 190/ 26

by that reckoning is	understood	a punishment therefor, which	7, 194/ 1
long patience in his	undeserved	trouble. But to the	7, 134/ 20
the fire safe and	undiminished	, so are there some	7, 187/ 22
as they think, to	undo	. For they say that	7, 201/ 19
not for destruction and	undoing	finally. He would hold	7, 172/ 1
death remaining due and	undone	is to be endured	7, 173/ 29
he that leaveth it	undone	. For he that spareth	7, 200/ 6
agreement, added unto the	undoubtable	truth, no man may	7, 217/ 17
fastly believed for an	undoubted	article this fifteen hundred	7, 170/ 16
Gospel, cannot be but	undoubted	truth and of divine	7, 181/ 26
far forth in God's	undoubted	favor that very few	7, 205/ 19
part affirm to be	undoubted	deadly sin. And now	7, 208/ 1
himself a plain and	undoubted	heretic. And therefore, since	7, 217/ 19
as doubtful that is	undoubted	and questionless. But letting	7, 217/ 36
gaping is for. For	undoubtedly	all the gaping is	7, 159/ 5
of God, which may	undoubtedly	deliver all souls thence	7, 198/ 26
what uncharitable and what	unfaithful	folk are these, that	7, 206/ 1
withdrawn us, or of	unfaithfulness	, but of negligence forslothed	7, 218/ 13
wretched maker of that	ungracious	book (whom God give	7, 113/ 8
the making of that	ungracious	book, with infidelity and	7, 114/ 5
the pursuit of an	ungracious	purpose, as it hath	7, 137/ 17
perceive out of what	ungracious	ground his enmity sprang	7, 172/ 19
And albeit that his	unhappy	book doth for our	7, 112/ 26
any punishment for his	unhappy	deed? But for that	7, 113/ 28
dare look, the foul,	unhappy	sort of lepers and	7, 120/ 9
cross because of the	unity	of God and man	7, 201/ 1
somewhat done in the	universities	. And yet, whoso consider	7, 214/ 31
to the sufferance of	unjust	punishment. And therefore lest	7, 190/ 21
the temporal law is	unjustly	troubled again in the	7, 117/ 12
withdrawn for some manner	unkind	behavior toward God and	7, 192/ 4
lamentable countenance casteth his	unkind	forgetfulness into his mind	7, 219/ 9
the consideration of his	unkind	forgetfulness is not of	7, 219/ 13
us than their cruel	unkindness	toward us in giving	7, 114/ 3
by some kind of	unkindness	used toward God, extending	7, 191/ 26
a manner kind of	unkindness	toward God and blasphemy	7, 192/ 8
complaint against any man's	unkindness	, but surely to mourn	7, 218/ 10
rebuke would then your	unkindness	be to you; what	7, 228/ 5
so himself among you	unknown	and thereby out of	7, 113/ 27
his name nor person	unknown	among us, and therefore	7, 113/ 34
of this cannot be	unknown	. For men know well	7, 131/ 7
to leave the time	unknown	, that his lie may	7, 132/ 18
it seem to the	unlearned	people that the scripture	7, 161/ 29
their wards and their	unlikelihood	of escheats and some	7, 216/ 6
is not accounted for	unloving	and cruel that beateth	7, 200/ 5
he seeth no man	unmarried	in all the realm	7, 152/ 27
there be more men	unmarried	sent out abroad to	7, 157/ 22

trifles, God wot, full	unmeet	for us; and now	7, 169/ 9
their affection much more	unnatural	and abominable than he	7, 171/ 16
not leave their duties	unpaid	unto the priests. And	7, 146/ 31
dark, saving for sights	unpleasant	and loathsome, till some	7, 225/ 8
will not leave sin	unpunished	, nor his goodness will	7, 173/ 21
indelible and their filthiness	unpurgeable	, lie fretting and frying	7, 189/ 33
to reason against an	unreasonable	body. We be sure	7, 144/ 23
as they be very	unreasonable	, make little force of	7, 176/ 12
be so shameless and	unreasonable	that the thing which	7, 183/ 29
leaveth any there, this	unreasonable	reason layeth cruelty to	7, 198/ 25
goodness leaveth not all	unrewarded	, yet this warning will	7, 223/ 22
by their masters, and	unruly	people rebel against their	7, 168/ 18
here for their sins	unsatisfied	in the world, and	7, 206/ 13
at your ears at	unseasonable	time when ye would	7, 112/ 4
as be clean and	unspotted	can in the fire	7, 189/ 31
Christendom in doubt and	unsurety	whether Saint John's Gospel	7, 183/ 5
idle and fall to	unthriftiness	; then shall whores and	7, 168/ 13
bawds increase; then shall	unthrifths	flock together and swarm	7, 168/ 15
have them all seem,	unthrifty	, lewd, and naught, how	7, 156/ 26
that we should leave	untouched	but he that would	7, 118/ 29
wist ourselves he said	untrue	, yet would we be	7, 120/ 16
saith in this point	untrue	. Then goeth he to	7, 122/ 20
again that it is	untrue	, and that all Rome	7, 129/ 3
although his opinion were	untrue	and that there were	7, 207/ 8
his malicious mind and	untruth	, there can no man	7, 118/ 28
the declaration of his	untruth	, which one thing well	7, 119/ 32
charge anything whereof the	untruth	were not so plainly	7, 120/ 17
hundred pounds, the plain	untruth	of this point may	7, 134/ 15
error, evil will, and	untruth	. And surely this were	7, 170/ 23
in doubt for the	unwise	words of any such	7, 170/ 17
forth of this their	unwise	argument make a countenance	7, 199/ 6
the land hath been	upheld	with the generation of	7, 151/ 11
crown, to restore and	uphold	his honor and dignity	7, 139/ 26
proved already by those	uplandish	Lutherans that rose up	7, 149/ 15
thousand of the poor	uplandish	Lutherans in Almaine. And	7, 166/ 20
as yourself is in	ure	with. For since neither	7, 226/ 17
hands, will as their	usage	is to rail instead	7, 225/ 34
may well with reason	use	therein such advantage as	7, 148/ 29
as they should, nor	use	not well their possessions	7, 148/ 33
yet if he should	use	this point for a	7, 174/ 17
wreck. For first they	use	to set some false	7, 180/ 7
that notwithstanding, will not	use	it nor work therewith	7, 192/ 12
of reason ought to	use	his vicar also in	7, 199/ 16
we must of necessity	use	you such words as	7, 226/ 15
as yourself understand, and	use	you the similitudes of	7, 226/ 16
speaking of such things	use	to represent them to	7, 226/ 24

men in such things	use	and occupy themselves. Which	7, 226/ 26
the manner and order	used	in the king's parliaments	7, 140/ 8
pomp and inordinate living	used	in the church, we	7, 171/ 24
worldly pomp and vanity	used	in the clergy that	7, 171/ 26
English tongue hath ever	used	this word "hell." And	7, 186/ 15
some kind of unkindness	used	toward God, extending to	7, 191/ 26
all Christendom hath ever	used	to do so, and	7, 203/ 28
was that thing long	used	before his days. And	7, 204/ 19
therein, and because thereof	used	much prayer and alms	7, 207/ 6
diligence of the quick	used	about the burying of	7, 220/ 1
yet much superfluous charge	used	for boast and ostentation	7, 220/ 3
spiritual jurisdiction that he	useth	. Now where this man	7, 130/ 11
Now where this man	useth	as a proof thereof	7, 130/ 12
truth as the man	useth	in this point, such	7, 130/ 23
in this point, such	useth	he where he calleth	7, 130/ 23
a most virtuous prince	useth	for to do when	7, 135/ 27
the king, wherein he	useth	a figure of rhetoric	7, 150/ 8
eloquence. For there he	useth	his royal figure of	7, 150/ 15
the meantime the man	useth	, as he weeneth himself	7, 163/ 18
face of flattery, he	useth	toward his prince and	7, 164/ 6
men. And this order	useth	and of reason ought	7, 199/ 16
thanks and be toward	usward	accounted before God much	7, 223/ 25
great fear of our	utter	loss forever of your	7, 112/ 2
towards us, but the	utter	spoil and robbery of	7, 112/ 13
neither can devise nor	utter	. But verily two or	7, 136/ 32
all these had been	utterly	marred and never had	7, 125/ 31
but all his bill	utterly	grounded upon error, evil	7, 170/ 22
being from some man	utterly	withdrawn for some manner	7, 192/ 4
farther and deny purgatory	utterly	, to the end that	7, 206/ 21
fallen so mad as	utterly	to deny purgatory, saving	7, 209/ 36
find in his heart	utterly	to fall from us	7, 211/ 26
sins, as idle words,	vain	and wanton mirth, and	7, 187/ 29
and creeping in of	vainglory	and liking of their	7, 188/ 6
great, good, and godly	valiant	captain of God's people	7, 181/ 14
aware of the new	valuation	, for he ran away	7, 125/ 19
ran away before the	valuation	changed. But now upon	7, 125/ 19
upon benefice, to the	value	of four times as	7, 117/ 9
upon benefice to the	value	of four times as	7, 133/ 20
upon benefice to the	value	of four times as	7, 134/ 23
before his trouble, the	value	of two thousand four	7, 134/ 26
man not after the	value	thereof but after the	7, 175/ 8
it seemeth that he	valueth	the angel noble. Then	7, 124/ 12
by all such worldly	vanities	all his life after	7, 171/ 30
or worldly pomp and	vanity	used in the clergy	7, 171/ 26
have we for the	vantage	, as we have before	7, 210/ 23
than to fall at	variance	for the wild words	7, 130/ 6

daily do change and	vary	from their own words	7, 183/ 11
matter with his accustomed	vehemence	fetched out of Luther's	7, 150/ 22
he falleth to a	vehement	invocation of the king	7, 127/ 30
a show of his	vehement	eloquence, with which the	7, 133/ 27
and furnished with such	vehement	words as he thundereth	7, 136/ 22
sorest and the most	vehement	he setteth in the	7, 150/ 28
heaven. And such be	venial	sins, as idle words	7, 187/ 28
saved souls, except such	venial	sins, and such temporal	7, 193/ 10
be deadly corrupted and	venomed	; yet if a wise	7, 114/ 31
errors and infected and	venomed	with his mortal heresies	7, 172/ 23
world warning of his	venomous	writing for the dear	7, 112/ 28
and swollen with such	venomous	heresies that, albeit he	7, 172/ 12
his words may be	verified	and well and profitably	7, 190/ 14
be well applied and	verified	of many another man	7, 190/ 19
for hunger -- we	verily	trust and think he	7, 121/ 18
devise nor utter. But	verily	two or three things	7, 136/ 32
Acts of the Apostles,	verily	we marvel much what	7, 138/ 16
beggars' name. But we	verily	think if themselves have	7, 142/ 17
beareth witness. And we	verily	trust that the good	7, 145/ 9
and devising new. And	verily	if he look that	7, 147/ 17
say, little pretty peccadilians?	Verily	, by this thing meaneth	7, 161/ 9
and pleasure? Nay, nay,	verily	. But to the intent	7, 177/ 14
sum," and many another	verse	in the psalter also	7, 190/ 18
is set for Christ's	vicar	in his church by	7, 199/ 10
ought to use his	vicar	also in the dispensing	7, 199/ 16
derision; then shall all	vice	reign and run forth	7, 168/ 11
defending any such spiritual	vice	, carnal uncleanness, or worldly	7, 171/ 25
against every kind of	vice	. And over this, whereas	7, 209/ 33
only devising against men's	vices	, and not start out	7, 172/ 2
India: "Beati qui non	viderunt	et crediderunt" (Blessed and	7, 197/ 23
and seen some general	view	of all their whole	7, 122/ 26
is too very a	villain	that would serve good	7, 156/ 24
the Altar, with as	villainous	words as the wretches	7, 162/ 5
saving slander, shame, and	villainy	? What remedy will he	7, 153/ 16
sacraments of Christ with	villainy	, rebuke, and shame. And	7, 154/ 19
sanguine testamenti tui eduxisti	vinctos	tuos de lacu in	7, 178/ 27
blessed Lady lost her	virginity	after the birth of	7, 195/ 13
speak against the perpetual	virginity	of Christ's blessed mother	7, 195/ 23
of that goodness and	virtue	that scant a devil	7, 156/ 20
their honest living and	virtue	lie still in question	7, 156/ 22
prince of excellent erudition,	virtue	, and devotion toward the	7, 162/ 31
ruin; then shall all	virtue	be had in derision	7, 168/ 11
forth in goodness and	virtue	, whereby ye cannot fail	7, 168/ 31
only sore diminish his	virtue	of justice, but also	7, 174/ 7
sect, men of such	virtue	, wisdom, and learning as	7, 208/ 19
finally every kind of	virtue	against every kind of	7, 209/ 33

in the people and	virtue	plenteous in the church	7, 215/ 16
private prayers of good	virtuous	people, and especially by	7, 111/ 18
their alms. And all	virtuous	, good priests and religious	7, 127/ 13
the people to the	virtuous	mind of the prince	7, 128/ 12
Highness as a most	virtuous	prince useth for to	7, 135/ 27
that royal prince, his	virtuous	nobles, and his good	7, 143/ 30
prayer and other good	virtuous	deeds might abolish and	7, 177/ 7
matter considered, with the	virtuous	holiness and cunning of	7, 177/ 25
of some good and	virtuous	work -- as, for	7, 188/ 3
they were otherwise very	virtuous	and good, having in	7, 197/ 7
holy fathers in that	virtuous	time said it, in	7, 204/ 12
foundation of all Christian	virtuous	faith. For as for	7, 205/ 25
matter with a goodly	visage	of the sore inward	7, 150/ 2
he pretendeth nothing in	visage	but only the spoil	7, 213/ 27
wise! Here want we	voice	and eloquence to set	7, 142/ 14
heard, not his own	voice	, he began to be	7, 212/ 14
to have all vows	void	, that he might get	7, 152/ 32
fetchd out of Luther's	volumes	, asking who is able	7, 150/ 22
be one of the	volumes	of holy scripture; and	7, 183/ 18
pain, yet after one	vomit	or twain, so clean	7, 189/ 19
and yet shall never	vomit	at all, or if	7, 189/ 27
all, or if they	vomit	, yet shall they vomit	7, 189/ 27
vomit, yet shall they	vomit	still and never find	7, 189/ 28
good and charitable means,	vouchsafe	to deliver us hence	7, 111/ 10
the clergy that have	vowed	to God the contrary	7, 152/ 30
and rail against holy,	vowed	chastity, to blaspheme the	7, 167/ 9
because they keep their	vows	and persevere in chastity	7, 127/ 3
indeed to have all	vows	void, that he might	7, 152/ 32
for breach of their	vows	. And thus should ye	7, 153/ 9
be all that long	voyage	by sea as lusty	7, 189/ 14
as we said, we	wade	out of our purpose	7, 192/ 21
us but they be	waged	: this word is as	7, 204/ 28
living, no servant any	wages	, no artificer any money	7, 138/ 30
fool not need to	wake	and wax lean for	7, 152/ 20
would not more beggars	walk	abroad if the clergy	7, 138/ 4
where he seeth many	walk	idle already that either	7, 156/ 17
their heinous heresies nor	walk	their seditious ways. But	7, 168/ 27
see the way to	walk	out of sin, and	7, 191/ 33
devil is loath to	walk	with us, but he	7, 221/ 14
the busy stirring and	walking	about of his good	7, 147/ 3
redemption; as the creatures	walking	upon earth or sailing	7, 184/ 36
up to the hard	wall	that they can no	7, 183/ 22
coat armors on the	wall	, though there never came	7, 220/ 12
fire painted on a	wall	. If ever ye lay	7, 225/ 15
to lie long after	wallowing	at an anchor: there	7, 189/ 11
corrupted that they shall	walter	and toltter and wring	7, 189/ 23

many years together. You	walter	, peradventure, and tolter in	7, 225/ 20
body fret, their stomach	wamble	, and all their body	7, 189/ 26
them wed in the	waniand	. But now what if	7, 153/ 14
Oh, the wise! Here	want	we voice and eloquence	7, 142/ 14
nice, and play the	wanton	, and make the matter	7, 153/ 19
truth: these nice and	wanton	words do not very	7, 153/ 22
idle words, vain and	wanton	mirth, and such other	7, 187/ 29
wives so soon waxen	wanton	, and forgetting us, their	7, 222/ 2
nor made us so	wanton	, nor had given us	7, 224/ 19
most part of people	wantonly	doth forsoth -- a	7, 173/ 27
with you there, for	wantonness	of that wretched world	7, 218/ 27
do nothing in the	war	, if their people had	7, 125/ 32
themselves, purposing by open	war	and battle to destroy	7, 143/ 24
they were men of	war	that had taken a	7, 221/ 34
last year in the	wardmote	quests. And for the	7, 116/ 27
last year in the	wardmote	quest. " Would not upon	7, 132/ 4
the loss of their	wards	and their unlikelihood of	7, 216/ 6
To make hospitals? Nay,	ware	of that, thereof he	7, 142/ 4
houses without money or	ware	, neither he nor they	7, 157/ 20
fire for another to	warm	him doth warm himself	7, 219/ 19
to warm him doth	warm	himself also therewith, so	7, 219/ 19
pray for us more	warmly	. For in chiding with	7, 222/ 16
a wise man well	warned	advisedly will weigh the	7, 114/ 32
to give the world	warning	of his venomous writing	7, 112/ 28
ours by giving you	warning	of his malice, and	7, 113/ 30
king and giveth him	warning	of his great loss	7, 127/ 30
cause wept at the	warning	of his death given	7, 176/ 22
him and gave him	warning	by the prophet that	7, 176/ 30
all unrewarded, yet this	warning	will we give you	7, 223/ 22
give you this friendly	warning	, not for that we	7, 223/ 29
dare be bold to	warrant	you that in heaven	7, 133/ 33
dare make you the	warrantise	that if his lie	7, 139/ 4
began to be well	washed	, he could not find	7, 211/ 25
gay kirtles and much	waste	in apparel, rings, ouches	7, 224/ 7
be feasting; our restless	watch	while ye be sleeping	7, 228/ 22
which there was no	water	)? In that they whom	7, 178/ 30
in that lake no	water	, we may well perceive	7, 179/ 2
the pit where lacketh	water	, our Savior himself declareth	7, 179/ 5
with one drop of	water	to refresh his tongue	7, 179/ 9
one poor drop of	water	. So that, as we	7, 179/ 12
lake wherein is no	water	," do right well appear	7, 179/ 14
teeth and their eyes	water	, their head ache, their	7, 189/ 25
taken by some sudden	wavering	of the mind in	7, 188/ 5
the devil, constance against	wavering	, abstinence against gluttony, continence	7, 209/ 31
but that it shall	wax	not only desert but	7, 151/ 25
need to wake and	wax	lean for fear of	7, 152/ 20

be in good health	wax	shortly sick and sore	7, 156/ 3
that the people cannot	wax	rich by their coming	7, 158/ 32
occupation; then shall folk	wax	idle and fall to	7, 168/ 13
to hear the world	wax	so faint in the	7, 170/ 12
in his presence, would	wax	the worse and he	7, 197/ 2
man that were not	waxen	shameless. Like truth is	7, 131/ 2
late wives so soon	waxen	wanton, and forgetting us	7, 222/ 2
charity of Christian people	waxeth	by the means of	7, 215/ 9
purgatory, the very straight	way	to hell. And the	7, 113/ 13
whole temporality. But this	way	liketh him so well	7, 126/ 30
thereof, but only by	way	of gratitude and alms	7, 129/ 12
have, poor men, no	way	to compel no man	7, 130/ 27
be thanked, an easy	way	wisely found to remedy	7, 141/ 33
shall be by this	way	sent unto them? Should	7, 156/ 2
seeing there is no	way	for attaining their intent	7, 161/ 18
first assayed the first	way	already, sending forth Tyndale's	7, 161/ 25
learned that the first	way	was not the best	7, 162/ 8
to assay the second	way	, that is to wit	7, 162/ 9
win their purpose that	way	. For when the preachers	7, 162/ 18
with the point. This	way	of theirs were very	7, 171/ 19
on another's train: this	way	would, as we said	7, 174/ 30
as we said, that	way	very far contrary not	7, 175/ 34
or greatly force which	way	they believe. For surely	7, 178/ 9
But by this wise	way	might they prove that	7, 185/ 12
should hap all the	way	to have the seas	7, 189/ 9
wherewith men see the	way	to walk out of	7, 191/ 33
goodness provide some special	way	for their satisfaction to	7, 197/ 10
pain than by such	way	to get hence as	7, 200/ 18
well that the surest	way	were, in every doubt	7, 206/ 32
is the far surer	way	to believe in such	7, 207/ 34
of peril, than that	way	which so far the	7, 207/ 35
will take the surest	way	, which is, as ye	7, 208/ 2
adversaries take the sure	way	and farthest out of	7, 208/ 14
left at the worst	way	Luther against Luther, Huskin	7, 211/ 1
there were no mean	way	between every whit and	7, 215/ 21
trusting by some such	ways	to be eased of	7, 166/ 23
nor walk their seditious	ways	. But persevering in your	7, 168/ 27
hold on their old	ways	and fall from worse	7, 210/ 31
we too, many more	ways	than one, though we	7, 224/ 9
their so offending: so	weak	and blunt is your	7, 133/ 23
for their offending: so	weak	and so blunt is	7, 136/ 9
Highness is not so	weak	and unable in his	7, 141/ 13
court of Parliament more	weak	and feeble than the	7, 141/ 20
strong in body but	weak	and sick in soul	7, 166/ 34
tongue, or ear be	weak	and impotent in the	7, 226/ 20
full of evils, the	weakness	and the dullness of	7, 136/ 25

pretendeth; nothing minding the	weal	of any man but	7, 112/ 20
we desire but your	weal	and ours by giving	7, 113/ 30
because it willeth their	weal	and laboreth to amend	7, 171/ 9
were admitted unto their	wealth	and rest. This faith	7, 173/ 3
deeds might abolish and	wear	out all the pain	7, 177/ 7
garments that we did	wear	which come not hither	7, 226/ 5
His crown no man	weareth	but himself, as far	7, 158/ 5
piteous sight or for	weariness	of their importunate crying	7, 205/ 27
fear ye should be	weary	to abide the hearing	7, 120/ 1
wilderness but if they	wed	the sooner." And now	7, 127/ 21
and bid them go	wed	? He should peradventure find	7, 153/ 2
them, and make them	wed	in the waniand. But	7, 153/ 14
if women will not	wed	them, namely since he	7, 153/ 15
compel the women to	wed	them; and if the	7, 153/ 18
with right naught to	wed	and take wives, and	7, 155/ 8
he saith, "Let them	wed	, " now he weeneth that	7, 156/ 11
such as may lawfully	wed	and would wed, if	7, 157/ 33
lawfully wed and would	wed	, if they wist where	7, 157/ 34
by, ye would never	wed	again." We see there	7, 222/ 10
spoiled, bound, beaten, and	wedded	. Whereby what opinion he	7, 153/ 28
spoiled, bound, beaten, and	wedded	all the clergy, what	7, 154/ 2
by their abstaining from	wedding	-- then aggrieveth he	7, 127/ 6
with the abstaining from	wedding	, hinder so the generation	7, 127/ 20
opinion he hath of	wedding	ye may soon perceive	7, 153/ 28
there by the robbing,	wedding	, binding and beating of	7, 155/ 34
they wist where, after	wedding	, their wife and their	7, 157/ 34
but only the spoil,	wedding	, and beating of the	7, 213/ 27
many days, of many	weeks	, and some of many	7, 225/ 19
in that error to	ween	there were no purgatory	7, 112/ 11
to make the world	ween	that there were no	7, 116/ 11
sterling; peradventure men would	ween	the man were some	7, 122/ 23
the man as to	ween	that he meant so	7, 124/ 7
these words every stranger	ween	that there had been	7, 132/ 5
that a man would	ween	he were a fool	7, 132/ 15
it was. But yet	ween	we he doth it	7, 132/ 17
would that men should	ween	always that it was	7, 132/ 19
he would men should	ween	that he bought his	7, 135/ 5
of his own, should	ween	therewith that the clergy	7, 135/ 8
beginneth, as one would	ween	, at good zeal and	7, 137/ 21
commonwealth! Ye would peradventure	ween	that the man would	7, 139/ 28
now. Wherein if they	ween	that they shall stand	7, 148/ 13
that read his words	ween	that he were some	7, 153/ 31
and would ye should	ween	that there were few	7, 165/ 32
to make the world	ween	that the clergy were	7, 204/ 30
Yet would ye peradventure	ween	that we were in	7, 220/ 26
of which he had	weened	he had made a	7, 143/ 9

that a while had	weened	they should have died	7, 189/ 18
people decrease." This man	weeneth	he were cousin to	7, 156/ 7
hath devised it, now	weeneth	he that if they	7, 156/ 9
them wed," now he	weeneth	that forthwith every priest	7, 156/ 11
to work," forthwith he	weeneth	every man is at	7, 156/ 13
man useth, as he	weeneth	himself, toward the King's	7, 163/ 18
mistaketh the book, he	weeneth	that there were none	7, 164/ 25
that part, as himself	weeneth	, very wise and weighty	7, 213/ 19
whole living this man	weeneth	stood all by temporal	7, 215/ 3
naught. For his wisdom	weeneth	there were no mean	7, 215/ 20
wit, lest simple folk,	weening	him wise and well	7, 118/ 26
well warned advisedly will	weigh	the sentence, he shall	7, 114/ 32
in effect his words	weigh	to this, that all	7, 166/ 2
indifferent mind consider and	weigh	what they hear, they	7, 178/ 14
his words, if they	weighed	aught, should run to	7, 216/ 31
to be of little	weight	, while ye see that	7, 170/ 20
considered he so the	weight	of his offense that	7, 176/ 31
nothing lose of its	weight	. But this soul that	7, 188/ 1
weeneth, very wise and	weighty	reasons, the wisdom whereof	7, 213/ 19
been the fountain and	well-spring	of all their whole	7, 161/ 27
is now the very	well-spring	and arch-heretic of all	7, 213/ 4
them; and if the	wench	be nice, and play	7, 153/ 18
pocks, thirty year ago	went	there about sick five	7, 120/ 35
well appearing, the matter	went	forth before the bishop	7, 133/ 5
with some, and after	went	forth with more. And	7, 155/ 27
began with lies and	went	forth with lies, so	7, 155/ 29
them) were, if they	went	all abroad, well likely	7, 157/ 23
and our Savior himself	went	to the celebration of	7, 181/ 20
And yet if men	went	now so fast to	7, 215/ 14
for none other cause	wept	at the warning of	7, 176/ 22
in purgatory. And therefore	wept	he tenderly and longed	7, 177/ 5
covenable, wife, when ye	wept	and told me that	7, 222/ 9
if the abbot of	Westminster	should sing every day	7, 139/ 13
a flock of fat	wethers	and say, "These be	7, 208/ 10
what they feel they	whine	at, but what they	7, 121/ 7
the carts to be	whipped	naked about every market	7, 117/ 27
bound unto carts and	whipped	to drive them to	7, 145/ 15
he would have them	whipped	to compel them to	7, 145/ 25
calleth them, and insatiable	whirlpools	, because the temporalty hath	7, 127/ 11
of, do it every	whit	himself, and so that	7, 200/ 26
mean way between every	whit	and never a whit	7, 215/ 21
whit and never a	whit	but nothing at all	7, 215/ 21
giveth God not a	whit	, but taketh in his	7, 227/ 3
four orders -- the	white	, the black, the Augustinian	7, 123/ 12
that the swan is	white	and the crow black	7, 194/ 33
give him leave, but	whithersoever	he carry us, we	7, 221/ 16

and robbery of our	whole	help and comfort that	7, 112/ 13
God, that though the	whole	world would clean forget	7, 112/ 33
inestimable harm of the	whole	world in goods, body	7, 113/ 22
he shall find the	whole	book nothing else but	7, 114/ 33
the half of the	whole	substance of the realm	7, 115/ 26
first take from the	whole	clergy all their whole	7, 117/ 22
whole clergy all their	whole	living, and then set	7, 117/ 22
have rehearsed you the	whole	sum and effect. Truth	7, 117/ 35
and overturn all his	whole	enterprise. Howbeit we neither	7, 119/ 33
botch that grieved his	whole	hand little more than	7, 121/ 11
view of all their	whole	accounts. But surely since	7, 122/ 26
So have ye the	whole	sum of the households	7, 123/ 29
every house for the	whole	year twenty pence, and	7, 124/ 2
than forty times this	whole	sum cometh to. Then	7, 124/ 18
than half of the	whole	substance of the realm	7, 126/ 6
he could reckon the	whole	revenues and substance of	7, 126/ 7
better half of the	whole	substance is shifted among	7, 126/ 10
railing rhetoric against the	whole	clergy and that in	7, 126/ 24
layeth he to the	whole	clergy, as well and	7, 126/ 28
blame of all the	whole	temporality. But this way	7, 126/ 30
thus laying to the	whole	clergy the faults of	7, 126/ 31
crimes laid unto the	whole	clergy, and laid, as	7, 127/ 22
than half of the	whole	revenues and substance of	7, 138/ 26
of part, bring the	whole	clergy in contempt and	7, 141/ 27
to take from the	whole	clergy all that ever	7, 145/ 13
extend unto all the	whole	kind of man, as	7, 147/ 28
repeating often, by the	whole	clergy, "These be they	7, 150/ 16
As though all the	whole	clergy were of this	7, 150/ 25
and well pondereth his	whole	purpose and the summary	7, 160/ 20
meaneth and calleth the	whole	clergy), and that should	7, 160/ 24
preaching of the very	whole	corps and body of	7, 161/ 10
well-spring of all their	whole	heresies. For he had	7, 161/ 27
of some, bring the	whole	church in hatred and	7, 162/ 16
his lies against the	whole	clergy, and thereto adjoined	7, 164/ 14
For in all that	whole	book shall he neither	7, 164/ 29
as he is indeed,	whole	and strong in body	7, 166/ 34
his friend through the	whole	body to the hard	7, 171/ 18
and not unto the	whole	clergy. He would also	7, 171/ 33
forgiven but all the	whole	pain also; or that	7, 174/ 1
days be recovered and	whole	, but also that he	7, 177/ 18
Jews, then shall the	whole	psalter of David, the	7, 182/ 3
which is to the	whole	world the day of	7, 188/ 12
church so full and	whole	so long hath in	7, 195/ 9
and necessary for the	whole	corps of Christendom or	7, 198/ 20
to wit, all the	whole	church of Christ that	7, 207/ 30
side how full and	whole	the great corps of	7, 209/ 3

church, and finally the	whole	church itself; so if	7, 210/ 34
Christ's church, all the	whole	Christian people, and among	7, 212/ 28
wisely destroyeth all his	whole	matter. First, ye see	7, 213/ 24
many an abbey, whose	whole	living this man weeneth	7, 215/ 2
now -- lest the	whole	temporal lands should come	7, 216/ 4
over this all the	whole	living that ever they	7, 217/ 2
the center of the	whole	world or wheresoever it	7, 220/ 32
thanks of all our	whole	testament, but imputed the	7, 223/ 13
may be as a	wholesome	treacle at your heart	7, 112/ 8
mischiefs some good and	wholesome	help. It is therefore	7, 139/ 23
now devise some good,	wholesome	laws for help of	7, 139/ 29
us and yet is	wholly	reserved here for you	7, 219/ 21
they that make these	whores	and bawds. These be	7, 127/ 16
a hundred thousand idle	whores	in your realm. These	7, 150/ 18
as of the bawds,	whores	, thieves, and idle people	7, 155/ 12
he saith, "bawds and	whores	, thieves and idle people	7, 156/ 6
and friars be fewer	whores	and bawds, when by	7, 156/ 34
of idle men, bawds,	whores	, and thieves; more than	7, 160/ 33
to unthriftiness; then shall	whores	and thieves, beggars and	7, 168/ 14
came forth after, Tyndale's	wicked	book of Mammona, and	7, 161/ 34
after that his more	wicked	book of obedience. In	7, 162/ 1
reckoning goeth very far	wide	, and seemeth that he	7, 126/ 21
them abroad at the	wide	world with right naught	7, 155/ 7
and frere hath a	wife	. As soon as he	7, 156/ 12
where, after wedding, their	wife	and their children should	7, 157/ 35
Anastasia against frere Luther's	wife	, Saint Hildegard against frere	7, 209/ 23
Hildegard against frere Huskin's	wife	, Saint Bridget against frere	7, 209/ 24
Bridget against frere Lambert's	wife	, and Saint Catherine of	7, 209/ 25
Siena against priest Pomerane's	wife	. Now if they will	7, 209/ 26
sister, your husband, your	wife	, or a very stranger	7, 218/ 19
say to her, "Ah,	wife	, wife, iwis this was	7, 222/ 8
to her, "Ah, wife,	wife	, iwis this was not	7, 222/ 8
this was not covenable,	wife	, when ye wept and	7, 222/ 8
at variance for the	wild	words of such a	7, 130/ 7
abroad running at the	wild	world as bucks broken	7, 156/ 32
so changed into a	wild	, fierce, cruel appetite more	7, 171/ 6
bringing the land into	wilderness	for lack of generation	7, 127/ 5
at length fall in	wilderness	but if they wed	7, 127/ 21
keeping the land from	wilderness	, be able to beget	7, 151/ 14
land to fall to	wilderness	, but that the ninety-nine	7, 151/ 19
land into desolation and	wilderness	. And thus he handleth	7, 151/ 36
the realm falling to	wilderness	. In which he seeth	7, 152/ 21
all the realm to	wilderness	. What thing can this	7, 161/ 4
land into desolation and	wilderness	, were but slight matters	7, 163/ 31
babbling without learning, and	wiliness	without wit. And finally	7, 118/ 10
as under his great	wiliness	showeth so little wit	7, 119/ 23

should take it for	wiliness	or lack of wit	7, 132/ 13
doth it for a	wiliness	. For since he knoweth	7, 132/ 17
haste, evil will, and	wiliness	in the first enterprising	7, 137/ 18
fox hath a certain	wiliness	somewhat resembling an imperfect	7, 137/ 19
and purging here he	will	not finally forget to	7, 113/ 1
man well warned advisedly	will	weigh the sentence, he	7, 114/ 32
examples he concludeth there	will	no such punishment serve	7, 117/ 11
us, we trust there	will	no wise man doubt	7, 119/ 1
to wise men, so	will	we make it evident	7, 119/ 31
one thing well perceived	will	be sufficient to answer	7, 119/ 33
seeth it otherwise, we	will	hold no great dispicions	7, 121/ 2
so late, albeit we	will	forbear so to say	7, 121/ 13
might well say, yet	will	we be so bold	7, 121/ 14
of his reckoning, ye	will	yourself think that he	7, 122/ 31
known for folk that	will	learn to cast account	7, 123/ 27
Canterbury against the king's	will	, therein be there, as	7, 129/ 14
man saith that whoso	will	not pay the freres	7, 130/ 29
freres their quarterage, they	will	make him be taken	7, 130/ 29
suit, the clergy forthwith	will	make him a heretic	7, 131/ 4
of their kingdom that	will	not rather take courage	7, 133/ 21
man soon know that	will	soon inquire. For he	7, 134/ 15
other side, His Highness	will	in no wise have	7, 135/ 33
of their kingdom that	will	not take courage to	7, 136/ 7
it hath haste, evil	will	, and wiliness in the	7, 137/ 18
him with whom ye	will	, he will give you	7, 139/ 11
whom ye will, he	will	give you a hundred	7, 139/ 11
these matters. Nay, he	will	none thereof. For he	7, 139/ 30
temporal lords when he	will	? Now where he saith	7, 140/ 35
But now, since he	will	have no law devised	7, 141/ 22
needs suffer, if he	will	eschew the ruin of	7, 141/ 29
of that, thereof he	will	none in no wise	7, 142/ 5
Nothing in the world	will	serve but this: that	7, 142/ 8
if the King's Grace	will	build a sure hospital	7, 142/ 9
of rancor and evil	will	by some such as	7, 143/ 15
of lice. We neither	will	nor shall need to	7, 144/ 20
his answer, for he	will	haply say yes, and	7, 147/ 14
he doth, and then	will	that it extend unto	7, 147/ 27
themselves. For if they	will	think that their case	7, 148/ 15
the other side, whoso	will	advise princes or lay	7, 148/ 31
to look well what	will	follow. For he shall	7, 149/ 1
all into fire, so	will	such bold beggars as	7, 149/ 10
now what if women	will	not wed them, namely	7, 153/ 15
and villainy? What remedy	will	he find therefor? He	7, 153/ 17
he find therefor? He	will	of likelihood compel the	7, 153/ 17
the matter strange, then	will	he beat her to	7, 153/ 19
forth with lies, so	will	he with lies likewise	7, 155/ 30

or else no man	will	take to work. First	7, 156/ 18
at the leastwise he	will	grant they be good	7, 156/ 23
kept up in cloisters,	will	be better ruled abroad	7, 156/ 32
well provided for, there	will	enough be found to	7, 157/ 32
it out plainly, then	will	we tell you what	7, 158/ 30
all they that ye	will	have sent out naked	7, 158/ 36
may do what ye	will	; and that if ye	7, 159/ 29
goodly and godly devices.	Will	ye plainly perceive that	7, 160/ 1
proctor saith that he	will	for the while hide	7, 163/ 4
such bold presumptuous beggars	will	, if ye look not	7, 167/ 21
against their rulers; then	will	rise up rifling and	7, 168/ 19
ensigned you. And thus	will	we leave the man's	7, 169/ 5
for us; and now	will	we turn us to	7, 169/ 9
grounded upon error, evil	will	, and untruth. And surely	7, 170/ 23
nor Saracen, but he	will	rather spare his foe	7, 171/ 2
God of his righteousness	will	not leave sin unpunished	7, 173/ 21
unpunished, nor his goodness	will	perpetually punish the fault	7, 173/ 22
also; or that they	will	, under color of enhancing	7, 174/ 1
abridge the pain which	will	else hold them here	7, 175/ 15
very self-willed and willful,	will	set at naught the	7, 176/ 10
wise and cunning men	will	say that there is	7, 177/ 30
forth in their evil	will	and obstinacy, and with	7, 178/ 3
the Jews. If they	will	say yes, then answer	7, 180/ 29
so. Now if they	will	say no, and will	7, 180/ 32
will say no, and	will	contend that it cannot	7, 180/ 32
thereof but he that	will	take away all credence	7, 182/ 9
things, except that they	will	in the falling from	7, 183/ 12
punishment redound, against their	will	, to the glory of	7, 185/ 27
righteousness. If all this	will	not satisfy them, will	7, 185/ 28
will not satisfy them,	will	ye see yet another	7, 185/ 28
great as our Lord	will	for that thought deprive	7, 188/ 10
Now if these heretics	will	be so mad to	7, 191/ 7
yet, all that notwithstanding,	will	not use it nor	7, 192/ 12
to God, but willingly	will	die desperate and impenitent	7, 192/ 13
man living but he	will	think that any one	7, 193/ 24
the mind that he	will	have God tell his	7, 194/ 29
be wont to do,	will	rather deny that the	7, 194/ 32
list to say; and	will	in this point for	7, 194/ 35
contrary -- except they	will	not only say that	7, 195/ 12
to any man that	will	be taken for a	7, 195/ 27
malicious people that he	will	show them no such	7, 197/ 18
forever. But as he	will	not deliver any thence	7, 198/ 30
deliver any thence, so	will	he not without good	7, 198/ 31
but if that he	will	, while he laboreth to	7, 200/ 12
quick, and while he	will	draw us out of	7, 200/ 15
needs, all-thing that he	will	have help of, do	7, 200/ 26

common course, he that	will	not himself work with	7, 201/ 25
pull thee forward, it	will	be long ere thou	7, 201/ 29
that are our friends	will	of your goodness do	7, 202/ 10
your prayers. For there	will	no wise man doubt	7, 202/ 14
which authority if they	will	with their master labor	7, 203/ 19
bush of thorns as	will	prick their hands through	7, 203/ 22
all frame that they	will	at the least believe	7, 204/ 5
be very cruel that	will	say none for us	7, 204/ 27
cruel therewith that there	will	no priest pray for	7, 204/ 31
folk, a natural man	will	give alms, either for	7, 205/ 26
reward of his good	will	, although his opinion were	7, 207/ 7
that any wise man	will	take the surest way	7, 208/ 2
beggars that wise men	will	say there is none	7, 208/ 4
and right cunning men	will	not let to put	7, 208/ 6
Now if these men	will	peradventure say that they	7, 209/ 7
seven score, if they	will	therefore call us to	7, 209/ 10
some other reckoning and	will	that we compare of	7, 209/ 11
Now if our enemies	will	for lack of other	7, 209/ 19
wife. Now if they	will	have in these matches	7, 209/ 26
that rather than they	will	confess themselves concluded, they	7, 210/ 30
confess themselves concluded, they	will	hold on their old	7, 210/ 30
itself; so if they	will	at length, as we	7, 210/ 35
we greatly fear they	will	, reject all scripture and	7, 210/ 35
now so drunk, they	will	then give sentence on	7, 211/ 18
saith that wise men	will	say there is no	7, 213/ 16
frantic folly) -- we	will	now finish the dispicions	7, 213/ 20
such wise, if they	will	, all the land they	7, 214/ 11
his license and good	will	that each of them	7, 216/ 14
is there but he	will	and must believe and	7, 217/ 9
church, but he that	will	first plainly profess himself	7, 217/ 18
he would by his	will	bring all the world	7, 217/ 24
Savior Christ himself: we	will	encumber you no further	7, 217/ 34
withstand us than God	will	give him leave, but	7, 221/ 15
performing of our last	will	unto our own fault	7, 223/ 14
unrewarded, yet this warning	will	we give you, that	7, 223/ 22
heal you; no physic	will	help our pain, nor	7, 225/ 24
in the devil's hands,	will	as their usage is	7, 225/ 34
church deadly because it	willeth	their weal and laboreth	7, 171/ 8
be very self-willed and	willful	, will set at naught	7, 176/ 10
these wise men meaneth	William	Tyndale. Whose wisdom well	7, 213/ 9
the women never so	willing	, and oftentime where there	7, 131/ 10
among us; whereof their	willingly	taken penance in the	7, 175/ 10
turn to God, but	willingly	will die desperate and	7, 192/ 13
contrary but their own	wills	. And therefore in the	7, 140/ 30
rather wish by their	wills	that their own fathers	7, 206/ 3
For fault whereof his	wily	folly foreseeeth not that	7, 152/ 3

should they more easily	win	their purpose that way	7, 162/ 18
by twenty tun of	wine	as he set by	7, 179/ 11
of another, then were	wiped	away from all men	7, 200/ 33
take us hence; and	wiping	all the tears out	7, 113/ 2
times, as his high	wisdom	seeth convenient, into that	7, 113/ 3
tale false, it is	wisdom	to leave the time	7, 132/ 18
man hath neither learning,	wisdom	, nor good intent; but	7, 170/ 21
rate appointed by God's	wisdom	) great and long pain	7, 175/ 9
apparitions as his high	wisdom	seeth it most profitable	7, 197/ 26
at adventure, his high	wisdom	is praiseworthy, and not	7, 199/ 1
agreeable to the great	wisdom	of God, and much	7, 199/ 26
men of such virtue,	wisdom	, and learning as their	7, 208/ 19
sort, both in number,	wisdom	, learning, truth, and good	7, 208/ 22
considered, then have we	wisdom	against folly, cunning against	7, 209/ 28
leave it to your	wisdom	to consider whether ye	7, 213/ 5
your wisdoms would in	wisdom	compare with any of	7, 213/ 7
meaneth William Tyndale. Whose	wisdom	well appeareth in that	7, 213/ 10
and weighty reasons, the	wisdom	whereof we have already	7, 213/ 19
points of his especial	wisdom	, and with one of	7, 213/ 23
right naught. For his	wisdom	weeneth there were no	7, 215/ 20
they have already? What	wisdom	is this when he	7, 216/ 28
high point of his	wisdom	, for which we be	7, 216/ 34
our folly learn you	wisdom	. Send hither your prayer	7, 219/ 15
consider in your own	wisdom	that it were impossible	7, 226/ 7
and ponder that your	wisdoms	may consider and perceive	7, 117/ 32
find any whom your	wisdoms	would in wisdom compare	7, 213/ 6
people: In most piteous	wise	continually calleth and crieth	7, 111/ 2
venomed; yet if a	wise	man well warned advisedly	7, 114/ 32
he would in no	wise	have none hospitals made	7, 117/ 17
we leave, in such	wise	repeat and ponder that	7, 117/ 32
proofs and in such	wise	consider everything apart, that	7, 118/ 6
simple folk, weening him	wise	and well learned, might	7, 118/ 26
trust there will no	wise	man doubt what favor	7, 119/ 1
we would in any	wise	hinder, but very gladly	7, 119/ 16
already well appeareth to	wise	men, so will we	7, 119/ 30
he hath heard these	wise	reckonings at some congregation	7, 126/ 21
and laid, as every	wise	man seeth, some very	7, 127/ 23
he would in any	wise	were clean taken away	7, 130/ 1
the margins as every	wise	man well saw what	7, 133/ 8
Highness will in no	wise	have the wrong set	7, 135/ 33
much and in such	wise	as we silly poor	7, 136/ 31
matters, fain seem very	wise	, within a while in	7, 137/ 27
well appeareth of his	wise	words he neither conneth	7, 140/ 9
such and in such	wise	and some of them	7, 141/ 10
will none in no	wise	. For thereof, he saith	7, 142/ 5
to them? Oh, the	wise	! Here want we voice	7, 142/ 14

there should in this	wise	that he deviseth, increase	7, 149/ 7
that cause in any	wise	that all the clergy	7, 150/ 6
to have in any	wise	the clergy robbed, spoiled	7, 153/ 27
of Christ in such	wise	as Saint Matthew, Saint	7, 159/ 7
it, and in such	wise	as the old holy	7, 159/ 9
leaving it in such	wise	at large, as he	7, 160/ 4
New Testament, in such	wise	handled as it should	7, 161/ 26
King's Grace a very	wise	fashion of flattery, calling	7, 163/ 19
And yet layeth this	wise	man this book for	7, 165/ 27
proctor saith that right	wise	and cunning men will	7, 177/ 29
at all, by which	wise	men he meaneth Luther	7, 177/ 30
And thus telling such	wise	tales for their own	7, 178/ 1
they can in no	wise	defend, they cannot yet	7, 183/ 30
Lamb. But by this	wise	way might they prove	7, 185/ 12
Savior Christ in this	wise	: "Quem Deus suscitavit solutis	7, 185/ 31
While they called themselves	wise	they proved stark fools	7, 194/ 15
long hath in such	wise	believed, although there were	7, 195/ 9
such apparitions in such	wise	told and testified as	7, 196/ 25
man could in any	wise	mistrust them; and, over	7, 196/ 26
the thing which these	wise	men would have ye	7, 199/ 31
done, at the least	wise	by his final repentance	7, 202/ 2
For there will no	wise	man doubt but that	7, 202/ 14
good and godly men,	wise	and well learned too	7, 204/ 6
surely the more that	wise	men advise themselves upon	7, 206/ 28
purgatory could in no	wise	be proved, and that	7, 206/ 34
plainly appeareth, and every	wise	man well seeth, that	7, 207/ 33
to believe in such	wise	as both the parties	7, 207/ 34
may see that any	wise	man will take the	7, 208/ 2
purgatory, yet said the	wise	proctor of beggars that	7, 208/ 4
proctor of beggars that	wise	men will say there	7, 208/ 4
see which be these	wise	men and well lettered	7, 208/ 12
he wrote in this	wise	therewith: "I am very	7, 211/ 29
beggars' proctor writeth that	wise	men say there is	7, 213/ 1
see now yourself how	wise	is he whom they	7, 213/ 2
sect. Of all which	wise	men we leave it	7, 213/ 5
for another of these	wise	men meaneth William Tyndale	7, 213/ 9
as he saith that	wise	men will say there	7, 213/ 16
purgatory -- among which	wise	men we doubt not	7, 213/ 17
doubt not but the	wise	man accounteth himself (for	7, 213/ 17
as himself weeneth, very	wise	and weighty reasons, the	7, 213/ 19
may sell in such	wise	, if they will, all	7, 214/ 11
have all. But this	wise	man, lest they should	7, 215/ 19
be fain in such	wise	to sue to every	7, 216/ 13
then hath, lo, the	wise	man brought all his	7, 217/ 15
the wit of this	wise	man that laboreth to	7, 217/ 20
we forgot in like	wise	our good friends here	7, 218/ 27

we find in this	wise	our wives or children	7, 222/ 22
and in what manner	wise	we bodiless souls do	7, 226/ 9
soul is in such	wise	blind, dumb, deaf, or	7, 226/ 18
as well and as	wisely	as though he would	7, 126/ 28
but he, he provideth	wisely	that no man may	7, 137/ 29
sore. Very well and	wisely	, as though the clergy	7, 137/ 34
therefore this point was	wisely	written, ye see as	7, 138/ 34
thanked, an easy way	wisely	found to remedy with	7, 141/ 33
handleth either part so	wisely	that there lacketh him	7, 152/ 1
one of which himself	wisely	destroyeth all his whole	7, 213/ 23
to fall upon a	wiser	scrivener to make their	7, 119/ 22
again and let some	wiser	man look with him	7, 216/ 1
they take for the	wisest	of all that sort	7, 213/ 3
than answered, and would	wish	his bill sped were	7, 118/ 31
good, he would not	wish	it them. Many that	7, 153/ 30
purgatory, and would rather	wish	by their wills that	7, 206/ 3
we for the better	wish	you that ye might	7, 219/ 2
torment, that we would	wish	to be drowned in	7, 221/ 22
be we there and	wish	that while we lived	7, 224/ 17
that, though we well	wist	ourselves he said untrue	7, 120/ 15
know, for we never	wist	that ever in his	7, 122/ 29
of the bill neither	wist	what land there was	7, 143/ 12
would wed, if they	wist	where, after wedding, their	7, 157/ 34
of himself, wherewith he	wist	that God was displeased	7, 176/ 29
may like you to	wit	and understand that hitherto	7, 111/ 14
as we had hoped.	Wit	ye well, these words	7, 114/ 17
learning, and wiliness without	wit	. And finally, for the	7, 118/ 10
little learning and less	wit	, lest simple folk, weening	7, 118/ 25
wrong opinion of his	wit	and learning. As for	7, 118/ 28
wiliness sheweth so little	wit	that, beginning with a	7, 119/ 23
of faith, learning, truth,	wit	, or charity. Which thing	7, 119/ 29
-- that is to	wit	, that for very constraint	7, 121/ 17
wiliness or lack of	wit	that he saith all	7, 132/ 13
that the reader cannot	wit	which year it was	7, 132/ 16
himself: that is to	wit	, where he saith that	7, 135/ 16
presumption and so little	wit	as to ask the	7, 137/ 7
malice had as much	wit	, circumspection, and providence in	7, 137/ 16
somewhat resembling an imperfect	wit	, so fareth this fellow	7, 137/ 20
high point of his	wit	, where he saith that	7, 138/ 24
themselves have as much	wit	as their proctor lacketh	7, 142/ 17
then would we fain	wit	whether himself never go	7, 147/ 10
even a pennyweight of	wit	. For fault whereof his	7, 152/ 2
would we very fain	wit	of him. When he	7, 154/ 1
twain: that is to	wit	, either plainly to write	7, 161/ 19
way, that is to	wit	, that forbearing to write	7, 162/ 10
them, that is to	wit	, the preaching of the	7, 162/ 24

while; that is to	wit	, to set at naught	7, 163/ 13
he for lack of	wit	and understanding mistaketh the	7, 164/ 24
gospel, that is to	wit	, Luther's gospel and Tyndale's	7, 166/ 14
you; that is to	wit	, the impugnation of that	7, 169/ 12
in the wretched world,	wit	you very surely that	7, 170/ 5
-- that is to	wit	, that though they hap	7, 175/ 4
allege: that is to	wit	, that he was loath	7, 176/ 27
then would we gladly	wit	of these new men	7, 180/ 26
may all the world	wit	that this word of	7, 205/ 4
also: that is to	wit	, both the prayer of	7, 205/ 15
every man that any	wit	hath, wotteth well that	7, 206/ 32
-- that is to	wit	, all the whole church	7, 207/ 30
ye now see the	wit	of this wise man	7, 217/ 20
forgetfulness into his mind,	wit	ye well, dear friends	7, 219/ 10
to stop the other	withal	, as indeed it did	7, 132/ 26
reprove such seditious folk	withal	, than the only token	7, 170/ 25
people to buy sacrifice	withal	to be offered up	7, 179/ 31
husband, to spite him	withal	, "God have mercy," saith	7, 222/ 17
displeased; then shall he	withdraw	his grace and let	7, 168/ 9
mind upon your goods	withdraw	your gracious alms from	7, 228/ 3
Almighty God so clearly	withdrawn	from him that our	7, 191/ 29
his grace once clearly	withdrawn	from a man, he	7, 191/ 31
from some man utterly	withdrawn	for some manner unkind	7, 192/ 4
fully and so finally	withdrawn	from them forever that	7, 192/ 18
not of evil mind	withdrawn	us, or of unfaithfulness	7, 218/ 13
and can no further	withstand	us than God will	7, 221/ 15
good Catholic king prevented,	withstood	, overthrew, and punished by	7, 143/ 26
mischief may yet be	withstood	easily, and with God's	7, 168/ 22
as the Bible beareth	witness	. And we verily trust	7, 145/ 9
the holy church beareth	witness	against them at this	7, 180/ 23
his godly Dialogues beareth	witness	that the Apostle in	7, 191/ 1
old holy doctors bear	witness	, well privet our purpose	7, 194/ 24
truth well perceived and	witnessed	by great cunning men	7, 191/ 5
only to their own	wits	-- but else, as	7, 178/ 13
end that folk, well	witting	that Doctor Horsey was	7, 135/ 6
righteousness that he would	wittingly	suffer, or else had	7, 163/ 24
world to get them	wives	and to get their	7, 117/ 23
that priests have no	wives	. And surely the man	7, 127/ 34
the clergy should have	wives	. For he asketh the	7, 150/ 6
priests must needs have	wives	he bringeth in diversely	7, 150/ 12
they that draw men's	wives	into incontineny in your	7, 150/ 20
would have them take	wives	, he would have them	7, 151/ 34
to wed and take	wives	, and make them labor	7, 155/ 8
own part with their	wives	, then have they some	7, 209/ 20
women against these freres'	wives	. For we shall have	7, 209/ 22
showed us our late	wives	so soon waxen wanton	7, 222/ 2

hear we sometimes our	wives	pray for us more	7, 222/ 16
in this wise our	wives	or children and friends	7, 222/ 22
somewhat remember us; our	wives	there, remember here your	7, 223/ 34
there, remember here your	wives	. Ah, sweet husbands, while	7, 224/ 3
nothing else but sleep.	Woe	would they be if	7, 198/ 7
cleave fast, fire-hot, that	woe	be we there and	7, 224/ 17
he calleth always ravenous	wolves	) to ask it from	7, 164/ 20
him mercy, as one	woman	would that treadeth on	7, 174/ 30
them hurt none other	woman	, but help to do	7, 224/ 24
good Christian man and	woman	, open your hearts and	7, 225/ 2
with the lay men,	women	, and children, the clergy	7, 115/ 32
the remnant of men,	women	, and children, so are	7, 126/ 15
rape surmised, were the	women	never so willing, and	7, 131/ 10
But now what if	women	will not wed them	7, 153/ 15
of likelihood compel the	women	to wed them; and	7, 153/ 18
not lack blessed holy	women	against these freres' wives	7, 209/ 22
fore-remembered, and those holy	women	also that we have	7, 210/ 9
take it for no	wonder	though we silly souls	7, 111/ 27
good. And therefore we	wonder	what he meaneth, to	7, 138/ 20
also (whereof we most	wonder	) inhabitable -- that is	7, 151/ 26
were to us great	wonder	if Christian men should	7, 170/ 23
hence. And surely great	wonder	were it if we	7, 202/ 12
except he were a	wondrous	sad man of himself	7, 153/ 33
than ever we were	wont	before, it may like	7, 111/ 13
because the devil is	wont	to lie, we took	7, 114/ 18
the clergy began, was	wont	to sit at Saint	7, 138/ 13
once that never were	wont	to work before, and	7, 156/ 16
from you that were	wont	to give alms to	7, 159/ 2
gospel. Men have been	wont	this many years to	7, 159/ 6
is it which was	wont	to be preached unto	7, 159/ 19
and, as they be	wont	to do, will rather	7, 194/ 32
For they were ever	wont	to tell us otherwise	7, 222/ 20
gold, silver, precious stones,	wood	, hay, or straw, every	7, 187/ 11
which be but like	wood	, hay, or straw. Which	7, 187/ 30
Paul signifieth by the	wood	, hay, and straw, of	7, 188/ 24
sometimes, with their new	woers	, while our keepers in	7, 222/ 5
thing than his bare	word	for the proof. And	7, 121/ 15
of Luther's garden almost	word	for word, without any	7, 128/ 2
garden almost word for	word	, without any more labor	7, 128/ 3
a kingdom. In which	word	he may say his	7, 130/ 9
man else ever heard	word	spoken? It were hard	7, 132/ 11
small clergy when that	word	was said to our	7, 147/ 26
they to find that	word	true where he saith	7, 166/ 27
almost said one true	word	save this. And surely	7, 166/ 30
this. And surely this	word	would, after their gospel	7, 166/ 30
occasion of the Latin	word	and the Greek word	7, 186/ 7

word and the Greek	word	both. For in these	7, 186/ 8
hath ever used this	word	"hell." And certain is	7, 186/ 16
name of hell. Which	word	"hell" nothing else signifieth	7, 186/ 22
is most commonly this	word	hell restrained to the	7, 186/ 27
showed you of this	word	"hell," because we would	7, 186/ 30
deed against his thought,	word	, and deed by which	7, 191/ 22
reckoning of every idle	word	, and that shall be	7, 193/ 32
they be waged: this	word	is as true as	7, 204/ 28
world wit that this	word	of these heretics hath	7, 205/ 5
Wit ye well, these	words	were heavy tidings to	7, 114/ 17
so contrived and the	words	so couched, that by	7, 114/ 29
hunger: unto all those	words	of his, were it	7, 120/ 15
beginning in these few	words	he had written two	7, 120/ 20
great crimes with heinous	words	, gay repetitions, and grievous	7, 127/ 7
variance for the wild	words	of such a malicious	7, 130/ 7
acts be conceived, the	words	be commonly so couched	7, 130/ 17
Would not upon these	words	every stranger ween that	7, 132/ 5
piece of his own	words	, because ye should have	7, 133/ 26
furnished with such vehement	words	as he thundereth out	7, 136/ 23
appeareth of his wise	words	he neither conneth any	7, 140/ 9
not what his own	words	mean. And somewhat yet	7, 151/ 30
these nice and wanton	words	do not very well	7, 153/ 22
Many that read his	words	ween that he were	7, 153/ 31
his own high, sore	words	have good place against	7, 154/ 23
purposeth it under these	words	: "Here leave we out	7, 160/ 9
whoso well adviseth his	words	and well pondereth his	7, 160/ 19
the text with such	words	as he might make	7, 161/ 29
Altar, with as villainous	words	as the wretches could	7, 162/ 5
that in effect his	words	weigh to this, that	7, 166/ 2
doubt for the unwise	words	of any such malicious	7, 170/ 17
may clear perceive his	words	to be of little	7, 170/ 20
that three or four	words	ere they die shall	7, 174/ 35
those three or four	words	fall to the fire	7, 175/ 2
have ye not the	words	of scripture, written in	7, 178/ 19
say they to the	words	of the prophet Zachary	7, 178/ 26
himself declareth by the	words	of the rich glutton	7, 179/ 6
we show you, these	words	of the prophet Zachary	7, 179/ 12
proved by the plain	words	of this holy prophet	7, 179/ 25
to discern between the	words	of God and the	7, 182/ 17
of God and the	words	of men, and that	7, 182/ 18
vary from their own	words	in many other things	7, 183/ 11
the plain and open	words	of that holy book	7, 183/ 21
else revoke their own	words	and therewith also the	7, 183/ 24
let us consider the	words	of the blessed apostle	7, 184/ 3
say they to the	words	of Saint John in	7, 184/ 19
doloribus inferni"? In these	words	he showeth that pains	7, 185/ 32

And therefore in the	words	of the common Creed	7, 186/ 12
proved by the plain	words	of Saint Peter that	7, 186/ 32
by fire." In these	words	the Apostle showeth that	7, 187/ 17
venial sins, as idle	words	, vain and wanton mirth	7, 187/ 29
doctors do construe those	words	of the Apostle in	7, 190/ 6
understand that though his	words	may be verified and	7, 190/ 14
letteth that nothing these	words	to be properly by	7, 190/ 15
than it letteth these	words	to be properly spoken	7, 190/ 17
also, though the same	words	may be well applied	7, 190/ 19
cause, expound the Apostle's	words	wrong and so make	7, 190/ 24
shall understand that those	words	have been expounded and	7, 190/ 25
plainly that the fore-remembered	words	of the Apostle are	7, 190/ 30
place aforesaid wrote those	words	of purgatory. So that	7, 191/ 2
purgatory by the very	words	of the Gospel self	7, 191/ 10
sin, according to the	words	of Holy Writ spoken	7, 191/ 35
show you how those	words	of Christ prove you	7, 193/ 1
that, for the very	words	be plain and evident	7, 193/ 4
the Machabees, by the	words	of Saint John, by	7, 194/ 6
to hear such foolish	words	as imply so plain	7, 199/ 4
purpose is in those	words	to make the world	7, 204/ 29
of the Kings, the	words	of the prophet Zachary	7, 210/ 24
of Saint John, the	words	of Saint Peter, the	7, 210/ 26
and the lords, his	words	, if they weighed aught	7, 216/ 31
necessity use you such	words	as yourself understand, and	7, 226/ 16
hath in Christ's own	words	, in which our Savior	7, 226/ 29
a mock at our	words	in this point, ye	7, 226/ 33
between us; what sweet	words	ye have spoken and	7, 228/ 9
us. Let now your	words	appear and your fair	7, 228/ 10
or reck whether he	wore	silk or sackcloth. But	7, 171/ 31
should not fail to	work	as well much worldly	7, 113/ 10
had set him a	work	with that pernicious book	7, 114/ 9
were too long a	work	, whereof we fear ye	7, 120/ 1
may see what a	work	there is in London	7, 132/ 2
he saith all this	work	was in the city	7, 132/ 13
to compel them to	work	with their hands, to	7, 145/ 32
people be set a	work	. Then shall matrimony be	7, 155/ 16
and beat them to	work	," forthwith he weeneth every	7, 156/ 13
man is at his	work	. And all this he	7, 156/ 14
ere ever he provide	work	for them, or where	7, 156/ 14
take so many to	work	at once that never	7, 156/ 16
never were wont to	work	before, and this where	7, 156/ 16
beating can drive to	work	or else no man	7, 156/ 18
man will take to	work	. First, we trust that	7, 156/ 18
saith, "be set a	work	." By what means? Whom	7, 157/ 16
set idle men a	work	? But if he look	7, 157/ 17
shall be set a	work	by them whom he	7, 157/ 18

or straw, every man's	work	shall be made open	7, 187/ 11
of thing every man's	work	is. If any man's	7, 187/ 14
is. If any man's	work	that he hath built	7, 187/ 14
reward. If any man's	work	burn, he shall suffer	7, 187/ 16
some good and virtuous	work	-- as, for example	7, 188/ 3
and reward of his	work	-- lo, in such	7, 188/ 11
death, shall show his	work	, what manner thing it	7, 188/ 14
that if a man	work	with God's grace by	7, 191/ 19
not use it nor	work	therewith nor turn to	7, 192/ 12
for to mend and	work	for himself. But surely	7, 201/ 25
that will not himself	work	with them getteth little	7, 201/ 26
his gift and good	work	, must needs make it	7, 205/ 32
side, if ever they	work	with grace to purge	7, 211/ 16
by the secret inward	working	of the devil that	7, 114/ 29
artificer any money for	working	, no carpenter, no mason	7, 138/ 30
alms, prayer, and good	works	of the world: ye	7, 111/ 27
almsdeed, and other good	works	for us may be	7, 112/ 31
there needeth no good	works	, but that it were	7, 159/ 25
God with any good	works	; and that there is	7, 159/ 26
to condemn all good	works	, to jest and rail	7, 167/ 9
with good and godly	works	and obedience of your	7, 168/ 29
some part of his	works	so very an enemy	7, 172/ 7
his purgatory by good	works	for his satisfaction, he	7, 177/ 16
up thereupon such good	works	as are so good	7, 187/ 19
and lack of good	works	wound their faith unto	7, 187/ 24
and frail and corruptible	works	as can never enter	7, 187/ 28
hay, or straw. Which	works	, when the soul after	7, 187/ 31
doth the soul whose	works	were wrought clean or	7, 187/ 33
with him such frail	works	, either wrought by themselves	7, 188/ 1
uncleansed and have their	works	imperfect, unclean, and spotted	7, 188/ 19
hath built up wretched	works	upon your ghostly enemy	7, 188/ 31
more places of his	works	than one, declareth plainly	7, 190/ 29
or to the devil's	works	, as did those Jews	7, 197/ 4
almsdeed, or other good	works	to be done by	7, 198/ 18
that sometimes the good	works	of one man, wrought	7, 201/ 23
the prayers or good	works	of men living in	7, 206/ 31
his prayer and good	works	wrought for his friend's	7, 207/ 4
as many their holy	works	, eruditely written and by	7, 210/ 5
good works of the	world	: ye may take it	7, 111/ 27
moved to give the	world	warning of his venomous	7, 112/ 28
that though the whole	world	would clean forget us	7, 112/ 34
as long as this	world	shall endure -- the	7, 113/ 7
to God and the	world	disclosed and declared by	7, 113/ 17
harm of the whole	world	in goods, body, and	7, 113/ 22
laboreth to make the	world	ween that there were	7, 116/ 11
saith that all the	world	knoweth that he was	7, 117/ 2

them abroad in the	world	to get them wives	7, 117/ 23
be nowhere in the	world	neither so needy, nor	7, 119/ 3
very sure that the	world	would pity one of	7, 119/ 7
heinously, as all the	world	knoweth, murder in prison	7, 133/ 11
before that all the	world	wotteth yes. But surely	7, 133/ 31
he call all the	world	all that ever God	7, 133/ 32
if he call the	world	but only men among	7, 134/ 2
some part of the	world	, if he seek it	7, 134/ 4
and amendment of the	world	meet matters for him	7, 137/ 2
poison and infect the	world	; nor very convenient for	7, 137/ 4
him that all the	world	knoweth that thing to	7, 137/ 8
were wrong with the	world	if malice had as	7, 137/ 15
It is therefore a	world	to see what politic	7, 139/ 23
then? Nothing in the	world	will serve but this	7, 142/ 8
he none in this	world	. He layeth unto the	7, 146/ 7
was guested in this	world	. Now if this cannot	7, 147/ 7
abroad at the wide	world	with right naught to	7, 155/ 7
running at the wild	world	as bucks broken out	7, 156/ 32
none in all the	world	besides. For as he	7, 164/ 23
we cannot in the	world	devise of what people	7, 165/ 6
beggary came into the	world	with the Christian clergy	7, 165/ 34
beggary came into the	world	with the Christian faith	7, 166/ 3
living in the wretched	world	, wit you very surely	7, 170/ 5
as to hear the	world	wax so faint in	7, 170/ 12
other proof in this	world	to reprove such seditious	7, 170/ 24
offenses done in this	world	hath deserved more punishment	7, 173/ 1
we said, give the	world	great occasion and courage	7, 174/ 31
taken penance in the	world	and affliction there put	7, 175/ 11
indeed, so if the	world	well and firmly for	7, 175/ 17
of almost all the	world	; and as they be	7, 176/ 11
done there in the	world	in prayer and other	7, 177/ 6
depart out of this	world	impenitent or in despair	7, 184/ 9
place it is a	world	to see the folly	7, 185/ 6
departing out of the	world	bringeth hither into purgatory	7, 187/ 31
is to the whole	world	the day of the	7, 188/ 12
any example in the	world	very like unto the	7, 189/ 2
deceased and departed the	world	: that such as be	7, 189/ 30
forgiven, neither in this	world	nor in the world	7, 191/ 14
world nor in the	world	to come? Now as	7, 191/ 14
sin committed in the	world	so sore, so grievous	7, 191/ 18
be forgiven in this	world	, nor in the world	7, 192/ 7
world, nor in the	world	to come. And in	7, 192/ 8
forgiven neither in this	world	nor in the world	7, 192/ 25
world nor in the	world	to come; it seemed	7, 192/ 26
forgiven neither in this	world	nor in the world	7, 193/ 6
world nor in the	world	to come, he giveth	7, 193/ 6

be forgiven in this	world	and some in the	7, 193/ 8
and some in the	world	to come. Now are	7, 193/ 8
are there in this	world	every sin forgiven in	7, 193/ 9
than this in the	world	to come after man's	7, 193/ 13
be remitted in the	world	to come, doth give	7, 193/ 17
sins shall in the	world	to come be remitted	7, 193/ 19
For surely in this	world	the goodness of God	7, 197/ 24
Now it is a	world	to see with what	7, 198/ 3
and would that the	world	should so take it	7, 199/ 21
or imprisonment in the	world	there upon earth, he	7, 201/ 14
amendment, that departeth the	world	in the state of	7, 202/ 3
there needeth in this	world	(as Saint Augustine saith	7, 203/ 26
words to make the	world	ween that the clergy	7, 204/ 30
so may all the	world	wit that this word	7, 205/ 4
poor souls past the	world	, whom he that giveth	7, 205/ 28
can do in the	world	. And since that it	7, 205/ 34
sins unsatisfied in the	world	, and it should then	7, 206/ 14
men living in the	world	can do us here	7, 206/ 31
will bring all the	world	in trouble -- and	7, 217/ 24
wantonness of that wretched	world	we forgot in like	7, 218/ 27
center of the whole	world	or wheresoever it be	7, 220/ 32
there in that wretched	world	with you, while ye	7, 224/ 4
shall be to the	world's	end. But yet since	7, 183/ 28
But surely to you	worldly	people living there upon	7, 113/ 5
work as well much	worldly	trouble to every kind	7, 113/ 10
was yet of all	worldly	business occupied about the	7, 147/ 4
prosper in riches and	worldly	substance, which, well employed	7, 168/ 32
commodities of a little	worldly	living, labor to have	7, 171/ 13
vice, carnal uncleanness, or	worldly	pomp and vanity used	7, 171/ 26
little by all such	worldly	vanities all his life	7, 171/ 29
to be bestowed upon	worldly	delight and pleasure? Nay	7, 177/ 14
before the Doom, or	worldly	tribulation, or some such	7, 190/ 12
and torches, much in	worldly	pomp and high solemn	7, 219/ 31
not for your own	worldly	worship, give us now	7, 224/ 32
fleshly love to the	worldward	, with faintness of devotion	7, 223/ 17
saith, the more the	worse	, because they be profitable	7, 142/ 5
is this wretch much	worse	. For he fareth as	7, 145/ 20
well whether is the	worse	) he intendeth to have	7, 154/ 13
presence, would wax the	worse	and he saw them	7, 197/ 2
then be they much	worse	yet than their master	7, 202/ 33
rehearsed you of the	worse	side be fully fallen	7, 209/ 35
ways and fall from	worse	to worse, and like	7, 210/ 31
fall from worse to	worse	, and like as they	7, 210/ 31
for your own worldly	worship	, give us now some	7, 224/ 32
whoso shall read his	worshipful	writing after, shall soon	7, 118/ 7
from you, the very	worst	and thereby the most	7, 112/ 14

this one of the	worst	and most cruel kind	7, 145/ 17
should be of the	worst	sort and such as	7, 153/ 4
we left at the	worst	way Luther against Luther	7, 211/ 1
it were right naught	worth	. For never could any	7, 129/ 5
the praemunire was nothing	worth	in the king's law	7, 133/ 2
ye wot well, nothing	worth	but if he devised	7, 139/ 21
the sacraments be nothing	worth	, nor that no law	7, 159/ 28
man is in credence	worth	some seven score, if	7, 209/ 10
his justice they be	worthy	to lie there forever	7, 198/ 32
forever, so be we	worthy	to lie here for	7, 198/ 33
is praiseworthy, and not	worthy	blame. Our Lord forbid	7, 199/ 1
for of such ye	wot	well the freres get	7, 123/ 4
would have held, ye	wot	well, many more pieces	7, 124/ 17
between him and we	wot	ne'er whom else, and	7, 135/ 15
his painted process, ye	wot	well, nothing worth but	7, 139/ 21
abstaining from marriage, ye	wot	well, many a fair	7, 151/ 10
of which twain we	wot	ne'er well whether is	7, 154/ 13
neither he nor they	wot	whither. "Then shall matrimony	7, 157/ 20
all, must needs, ye	wot	well, be greater against	7, 160/ 29
with many trifles, God	wot	, full unmeet for us	7, 169/ 9
But this man, we	wot	well, for another of	7, 213/ 9
standeth us here, God	wot	, in very little stead	7, 219/ 33
where every man well	wotteth	that they have, poor	7, 130/ 26
pleasure or else little	wotteth	how that the matter	7, 131/ 30
that all the world	wotteth	yes. But surely if	7, 133/ 31
his rhetoric that he	wotteth	not what his own	7, 151/ 30
the Jews, every man	wotteth	well that they had	7, 165/ 13
unto the Lamb." Now	wotteth	every man well that	7, 184/ 26
this present life. Then	wotteth	every man that by	7, 193/ 33
that any wit hath,	wotteth	well that the surest	7, 206/ 32
lack of good works	wound	their faith unto the	7, 187/ 25
this their malice and	wrath	to the church of	7, 161/ 17
ship goeth all to	wreck	. For first they use	7, 180/ 7
But yet is this	wretch	much worse. For he	7, 145/ 20
shall endure -- the	wretched	maker of that ungracious	7, 113/ 8
heard and perceived the	wretched	contents thereof, well and	7, 114/ 26
himself calleth them, "the	wretched	, hideous monsters on whom	7, 120/ 8
there living in the	wretched	world, wit you very	7, 170/ 5
and hath built up	wretched	works upon your ghostly	7, 188/ 31
be fallen drunk in	wretched	and sinful heresies, they	7, 211/ 14
for wantonness of that	wretched	world we forgot in	7, 218/ 27
lived there in that	wretched	world with you, while	7, 224/ 4
boldness of sin and	wretchedness	, and under the false	7, 166/ 17
boldly to sin and	wretchedness	, but also careless to	7, 174/ 32
villainous words as the	wretches	could devise. But when	7, 162/ 5
were neither deadly damned	wretches	forever, nor on the	7, 172/ 33

fall also all such	wretches	as have the grace	7, 192/ 10
die desperate and impenitent	wretches	. This kind of blasphemers	7, 192/ 14
side, that neither damned	wretches	at any time nor	7, 221/ 5
walter and tolter and	wring	their hands and gnash	7, 189/ 24
that he sued your	writ	of praemunire against a	7, 133/ 13
call thither by his	writ	many more temporal lords	7, 140/ 16
and may by his	writ	call to his Parliament	7, 140/ 34
the words of Holy	Writ	spoken to man in	7, 191/ 35
the rod, saith Holy	Writ	, hateth the child. And	7, 200/ 7
wit, either plainly to	write	against the faith and	7, 161/ 19
wit, that forbearing to	write	so openly and directly	7, 162/ 10
so many good men	write	of -- for no	7, 196/ 21
that albeit there be	writers	that say the Peter's	7, 128/ 32
say, as indeed some	writers	say, that King John	7, 128/ 36
the old and ancient	writers	that have been among	7, 173/ 14
as the beggars' proctor	writeth	for a false foundation	7, 129/ 28
a fool that so	writeth	of the last year	7, 132/ 16
to have, as he	writeth	, enough and more too	7, 167/ 22
we have showed you,	writeth	unto the Corinthians the	7, 190/ 3
where the beggars' proctor	writeth	that wise men say	7, 213/ 1
trouble you with our	writing	than ever we were	7, 111/ 13
warning of his venomous	writing	for the dear love	7, 112/ 28
people with his pestilent	writing	, to the inestimable harm	7, 113/ 21
shall read his worshipful	writing	after, shall soon perceive	7, 118/ 7
harm esteem his evil	writing	the better for their	7, 118/ 27
tell this tale in	writing	to the King's Highness	7, 132/ 9
by His Grace's excellent	writing	perceiveth to be borne	7, 154/ 33
the difficulty of his	writing	they catch sometimes some	7, 187/ 5
Saint Peter, by the	writing	of our Savior Christ	7, 194/ 7
many a holy saint's	writing	shall he find such	7, 196/ 25
learning as their lewd	writing	and much more their	7, 208/ 19
put his ignorance in	writing	, that he should see	7, 215/ 33
few words he had	written	two lies at once	7, 120/ 20
this point was wisely	written	, ye see as well	7, 138/ 34
and Saint John hath	written	it, and in such	7, 159/ 8
the words of scripture,	written	in the book of	7, 178/ 19
so many as were	written	, but by the authority	7, 182/ 25
folk, and so substantially	written	by so many blessed	7, 203/ 6
their holy works, eruditely	written	and by the help	7, 210/ 5
against whom he had	written	before; and being not	7, 212/ 15
the better for their	wrong	opinion of his wit	7, 118/ 27
yet were it no	wrong	that it were accounted	7, 135/ 11
no wise have the	wrong	set forth or maintained	7, 135/ 33
himself. But it were	wrong	with the world if	7, 137/ 15
expound the Apostle's words	wrong	and so make them	7, 190/ 24
it might conceive a	wrong	opinion and a false	7, 192/ 27

their part were the	wrong	. First, he that believed	7, 207/ 3
Lord did us no	wrong	though he never gave	7, 223/ 12
against a priest that	wrongfully	held him in plea	7, 133/ 14
in the place aforesaid	wrote	those words of purgatory	7, 191/ 2
that evil drink, he	wrote	that purgatory could not	7, 211/ 27
yet, that notwithstanding, he	wrote	in this wise therewith	7, 211/ 28
drunken sermon that he	wrote	upon the Gospel of	7, 212/ 19
showeth he himself very	wroth	with the spiritual jurisdiction	7, 129/ 34
meat till he have	wrought	so sore with his	7, 147/ 11
soul whose works were	wrought	clean or fully purged	7, 187/ 33
such frail works, either	wrought	by themselves or inserted	7, 188/ 2
rise high and sore	wrought	, and sometime soon upon	7, 189/ 10
unto himself and miracles	wrought	in his presence, would	7, 197/ 2
works of one man,	wrought	with good affection, may	7, 201/ 23
prayer and good works	wrought	for his friend's soul	7, 207/ 4
and incontinency the last	year	in the wardmote quests	7, 116/ 26
the French pocks, thirty	year	ago went there about	7, 120/ 35
speaketh not of one	year	or twain but of	7, 121/ 27
house for the whole	year	twenty pence, and so	7, 124/ 2
find four this fourscore	year	, peradventure not this four	7, 131/ 18
not this four hundred	year	, that ever pretended themselves	7, 131/ 19
and incontinency the last	year	in the wardmote quest	7, 132/ 4
the city the last	year	, and then his book	7, 132/ 14
writeth of the last	year	that the reader cannot	7, 132/ 16
reader cannot wit which	year	it was. But yet	7, 132/ 16
it was in one	year	or other. But finally	7, 132/ 20
is bound in the	year	to no fewer Masses	7, 139/ 17
there in the eleventh	year	of King Henry the	7, 143/ 4
parliament held the same	year	, a bill put in	7, 143/ 6
that in the first	year	of the king's most	7, 143/ 19
parliament held the same	year	, likewise as that royal	7, 143/ 29
so served this seven	year	, this seven score year	7, 157/ 10
year, this seven score	year	, this seven hundred year	7, 157/ 11
year, this seven hundred	year	? Can he say that	7, 157/ 11
and yet peradventure seven	year	before that, too. And	7, 164/ 34
article this fifteen hundred	year	, begin now to stagger	7, 170/ 16
holy doctors this thousand	year	) hath approved and firmly	7, 183/ 16
of purgatory this thousand	year	and more by the	7, 190/ 26
more than a thousand	year	ago. Now if these	7, 191/ 6
already slept fifteen hundred	year	in hell. Then say	7, 198/ 9
far above a thousand	year	ago, and yet was	7, 204/ 18
one penny through the	year	. And so may all	7, 205/ 4
held so many hundred	year	?" Lo, here this man	7, 211/ 32
being not fully fifty	year	old, began to gainsay	7, 212/ 16
of almost fifteen hundred	year	before his days in	7, 212/ 17
Christ, besides fifteen hundred	year	three times told among	7, 212/ 17

begging through the realm	yearly	43,333 L, 6	7, 115/ 23
this cast together amounteth	yearly	far above the half	7, 115/ 25
them of certainty amounteth	yearly	unto 43,333 L	7, 122/ 22
and painful exactions thus	yearly	to be paid, from	7, 125/ 26
Then shall these great	yearly	exactions cease. Then shall	7, 155/ 13
he saith, "these great	yearly	exactions cease." How can	7, 157/ 4
householders have these dear	years	made right hard shift	7, 121/ 20
but of these many	years	now past, for neither	7, 121/ 28
or twelve or twenty	years	last past; and therefore	7, 121/ 33
by all these ten	years	at the least, the	7, 121/ 34
in four or five	years	in which was plenty	7, 121/ 36
the last two dear	years	died up of likelihood	7, 122/ 1
fetcheth forth old fern	years	and runneth up to	7, 128/ 24
so many in many	years	as there be priests	7, 131/ 16
priests indicted in few	years	. And yet of all	7, 131/ 17
up in the dear	years	all the lands that	7, 145/ 3
been wont this many	years	to preach the Gospel	7, 159/ 7
a clergy thousands of	years	before the book that	7, 165/ 14
continued this fifteen hundred	years	, to take now the	7, 167/ 14
his life for fifteen	years	, making him for his	7, 177/ 11
countries, so many hundred	years	, have ever told you	7, 209/ 4
of late scant fifty	years	ago and say the	7, 211/ 31
and some of many	years	together. You walter, peradventure	7, 225/ 20
all the world wotteth	yes	. But surely if he	7, 133/ 31
he will haply say	yes	, and not let for	7, 147/ 14
If they will say	yes	, then answer they themselves	7, 180/ 29
Matthew, that men shall	yield	a reckoning of every	7, 193/ 31
forth unbridled; then shall	youth	leave labor and all	7, 168/ 12
words of the prophet	Zachary	: "Tu quoque in sanguine	7, 178/ 26
words of the prophet	Zachary	, "Thou hast brought out	7, 179/ 13
Kings, by the prophet	Zachary	, by the holy book	7, 194/ 5
words of the prophet	Zachary	, the faith of Macchabeus	7, 210/ 25
would ween, at good	zeal	and charity borne toward	7, 137/ 21
and with the great	zeal	that he beareth to	7, 150/ 4
color of a great	zeal	toward the commonwealth, which	7, 171/ 22
Lo, how this great	zelator	of the commonwealth crieth	7, 136/ 11

Frequency Index of Terms Used Five or More Times in the Selected Concordance

MAN	191	HELP	43	TELL	29
MEN	141	LITTLE	43	GOODNESS	28
CLERGY	134	LIE	42	HIGHNESS	28
WILL	125	LIVING	42	LACK	28
PEOPLE	121	ELSE	41	PRIESTS	28
PURGATORY	116	BELIEVE	40	BRING	27
GOD	112	CHRIST'S	39	GOD'S	27
HOLY	109	PLAIN	39	RECKONING	27
SAITH	104	DOTH	38	SHOW	27
SAY	104	PERCEIVE	38	SPIRITUAL	27
CHURCH	91	PLACE	38	WAY	27
SAINT	90	POINT	38	ENOUGH	26
SEE	83	FIRE	37	EVIL	26
MAKE	76	MAN'S	37	LAYETH	26
WORLD	76	TEMPORAL	37	MIND	26
PART	69	TRUTH	37	NEEDS	26
TAKE	69	BEGGARS'	36	NEW	26
WISE	69	WIT	36	PRAY	26
SOULS	68	BLESSED	35	LAND	25
FAITH	67	FALSE	35	SICK	25
SCRIPTURE	67	OLD	35	SIDE	25
WORDS	65	PRAYER	35	THINK	25
BOOK	64	SET	35	CONTRARY	24
CHRIST	63	TIME	35	FRIENDS	24
FIND	63	COME	34	HIGH	24
PAIN	63	TAKEN	34	IDLE	24
CHRISTIAN	62	NEED	33	LAW	24
BEGGARS	61	PROCTOR	33	PERADVENTURE	24
MADE	59	SOON	33	PUNISHMENT	24
SURELY	59	HUNDRED	32	REASON	24
POOR	58	LORD	31	SAVIOR	24
FOLK	57	NUMBER	31	FEW	23
KING	57	PROVED	31	FOUR	23
REALM	56	PUT	31	FULL	23
FAR	55	TRUE	31	HANDS	23
MATTER	55	YEAR	31	LAY	23
WHOLE	54	MANNER	30	PLAINLY	23
GIVE	52	WORK	30	RIGHT	23
SORE	51	BETTER	29	SHOWETH	23
ALMS	49	BILL	29	SOUL	23
GRACE	48	DENY	29	SPEAK	23
HELL	48	FALL	29	SURE	23
KING'S	47	GIVEN	29	WORKS	23
LONG	46	HALF	29	APPEARETH	22
HERETICS	45	LABOR	29	CAME	22
GOSPEL	43	PURPOSE	29	DAYS	22

FURTHER	22	LEAVE	18	LIVE	15
LANDS	22	LIES	18	MERCY	15
LOOK	22	RELIEF	18	PROVE	15
LUTHER	22	SEEM	18	STAND	15
MEANETH	22	SPECIAL	18	BODY	14
PITY	22	CALL	17	CLEARLY	14
SHOWED	22	CASE	17	DAMNED	14
TOGETHER	22	CAUSE	17	DAY	14
CONSIDER	21	COMFORT	17	DEED	14
FOUND	21	DIE	17	DOCTORS	14
LESS	21	FAIN	17	EARTH	14
PAINS	21	FRERES	17	FAIL	14
POPE	21	HERESY	17	FORGIVEN	14
STILL	21	HOLD	17	FORTHWITH	14
THOUSAND	21	JEWS	17	FOUNDATION	14
TWO	21	JOHN	17	HAND	14
BOUND	20	MALICE	17	INCREASE	14
FINALLY	20	MALICIOUS	17	LAID	14
FIVE	20	SAINTS	17	LEFT	14
HEART	20	SUBSTANCE	17	MEAN	14
KIND	20	THREE	17	OPINION	14
MAD	20	WEEN	17	PROOF	14
MEN'S	20	YEARS	17	REMEMBER	14
MONEY	20	ANGELS	16	SEA	14
PREACHED	20	CLEAN	16	SEETH	14
WISDOM	20	COMETH	16	SINS	14
CAST	19	CROWN	16	SORT	14
FAULT	19	DEATH	16	SPOKEN	14
FEAR	19	FRERE	16	WIVES	14
FOLLY	19	HITHER	16	BOLD	13
GENERATION	19	KNOWN	16	DEVISED	13
GO	19	OPEN	16	ESPECIALLY	13
HEARD	19	PRAYERS	16	FAVOR	13
HEAVEN	19	PRIEST	16	GAVE	13
HERESIES	19	SUPPLICATION	16	HARD	13
LORDS	19	TESTAMENT	16	HERETIC	13
MAKETH	19	TIMES	16	HONEST	13
PLACES	19	ABLE	15	INTENT	13
PLEASURE	19	BEAR	15	LATE	13
SACRAMENTS	19	BELIEVED	15	LEARNED	13
SUFFER	19	BEST	15	LEAVETH	13
WORD	19	DIVERS	15	LEWD	13
AUTHORITY	18	FORCE	15	MATTERS	13
BEGAN	18	GRIEVOUS	15	NAME	13
CALLETH	18	GROUND	15	SENT	13
CHARITY	18	HEAR	15	SWORD	13
CRUEL	18	KNOW	15	THIEVES	13
DOCTOR	18	KNOWETH	15	THOUGHT	13
DOUBT	18	LAST	15	TOLD	13
GET	18	LIFE	15	ALMOST	12

APOSTLE	12	SPIRITUALTY	11	WIFE	10
APOSTLES	12	TEXT	11	ACCOUNTED	9
BOOKS	12	TWENTY	11	AUGHT	9
BRINGETH	12	VIRTUOUS	11	BAWDS	9
BROUGHT	12	WORLDLY	11	BELIEF	9
CALLED	12	WOT	11	BORNE	9
CARE	12	APPARITIONS	10	CHOICE	9
CATHOLIC	12	APPEAR	10	CHRISTENDOM	9
CERTAIN	12	ASK	10	CLEAR	9
CONTENT	12	BLASPHEMY	10	COMMON	9
DEAD	12	CHILD	10	COMMONS	9
DEVIL	12	CHILDREN	10	DELIVER	9
FAST	12	DARE	10	DELIVERED	9
HARM	12	DEADLY	10	DIGNITY	9
HENCE	12	DEAR	10	ENGLAND	9
HOUSE	12	DEEDS	10	EVILS	9
KEEP	12	DIED	10	FAULTS	9
LAWS	12	FOND	10	FORGOTTEN	9
LIKEWISE	12	FOREVER	10	HORRIBLE	9
LO	12	GIVETH	10	HUNDREDTH	9
POSSESSIONS	12	GODLY	10	HUNGER	9
REMEDY	12	GOODS	10	HUNNE	9
RIGHTEOUSNESS	12	HATRED	10	INCREASED	9
SAW	12	HEADS	10	JUST	9
SHAME	12	HEAVY	10	LABORETH	9
SILLY	12	KINGDOM	10	LIKELY	9
STATUTE	12	LIGHT	10	LIST	9
TRUST	12	LUTHER'S	10	LIVED	9
WRITING	12	MACHABEES	10	LOOSED	9
AUGUSTINE	11	MEANS	10	LOSE	9
BENEFICE	11	NOBLE	10	LOSS	9
DEVOTION	11	PAID	10	NECESSITY	9
FATHERS	11	PARTS	10	PAST	9
FEEL	11	PASS	10	PENNY	9
GOETH	11	PENANCE	10	PERCEIVED	9
GRACIOUS	11	PENCE	10	PERIL	9
KEPT	11	PRAEMUNIRE	10	QUARTER	9
LEARNING	11	PREACHING	10	REST	9
LOVE	11	PRESENT	10	RHETORIC	9
MARRIAGE	11	PRINCE	10	RUIN	9
MARVEL	11	PROFIT	10	RUN	9
MEANT	11	QUESTION	10	SEDITIONOUS	9
OCCASION	11	REMEMBRANCE	10	SEEMETH	9
PARDON	11	SERVE	10	SEEN	9
PARLIAMENT	11	SPEAKETH	10	SHIPWRECK	9
PAUL	11	SUM	10	SIMPLE	9
PERSON	11	USE	10	SLEEP	9
PROPHET	11	USED	10	SMALL	9
SEND	11	USETH	10	SUFFICIENT	9
SIGHT	11	WED	10	SWEAT	9

TAKETH	9	REMNANT	8	GHOST	7
TWAIN	9	RICH	8	GRANT	7
TYNDALE	9	SAVE	8	HITHERTO	7
VIRTUE	9	SPECIALLY	8	HOPE	7
WEENETH	9	SUFFRAGES	8	HOT	7
WONT	9	SUPPOSE	8	HURT	7
ABROAD	8	TEMPORALTY	8	IGNORANCE	7
AFFECTION	8	TEXTS	8	JEROME	7
AGO	8	THIRD	8	LOATH	7
ANSWER	8	TROUBLE	8	LONGER	7
BEG	8	TYNDALE'S	8	MASS	7
BEGINNING	8	VERILY	8	MORTMAIN	7
BIND	8	WILDERNESS	8	ORDERS	7
BISHOP	8	WORSE	8	OURS	7
BOLDLY	8	WOTTETH	8	PASSION	7
BOTTOMLESS	8	WRETCHED	8	PESTILENT	7
BREAK	8	WRITTEN	8	PETER	7
BROAD	8	WRONG	8	PLEASE	7
CHAPTER	8	ABSTAINING	7	PRAYETH	7
CONFESS	8	ACTS	7	PREACH	7
COUNSEL	8	APPEARED	7	PURGED	7
COURT	8	BEAT	7	RAIL	7
CREDENCE	8	BEGIN	7	REDEMPTION	7
DECLARE	8	BLAME	7	RICHARD	7
EARS	8	BLIND	7	SATISFACTION	7
ENEMIES	8	BLOOD	7	SAVING	7
EXAMPLE	8	BURNING	7	SEEMED	7
FALLEN	8	CARRION	7	SHAMELESS	7
FELL	8	CHARGE	7	SPIRIT	7
FRERES'	8	CLOAK	7	SPOKE	7
FULLY	8	COMMONLY	7	STEAD	7
GOODLY	8	COMMONWEALTH	7	STRONG	7
GRANTED	8	CONSIDERED	7	SUFFERED	7
GREATLY	8	CUNNING	7	SUIT	7
GREGORY	8	DAILY	7	SUSTAIN	7
HEARTS	8	DECLARED	7	TALE	7
HONOR	8	DESIRE	7	TURN	7
HORSEY	8	DEVICE	7	WARNING	7
JUSTICE	8	DEVISE	7	WATER	7
LAME	8	EASY	7	WAX	7
LEARN	8	ENEMY	7	WENT	7
LIETH	8	FACE	7	WHORES	7
MAKING	8	FASHION	7	WISELY	7
MISCHIEVOUS	8	FELLOWS	7	WOMEN	7
OBEDIENCE	8	FEWER	7	WROUGHT	7
OCEAN	8	FIFTEEN	7	ADDED	6
PERSONS	8	FIFTH	7	ADVANTAGE	6
POUNDS	8	FOLLOW	7	AFFIRM	6
PRISON	8	FOOL	7	ALMSDEED	6
PROUD	8	GAY	7	ALONE	6

ALTHOUGH	6	MERCIFUL	6	ALEXANDER	5
AMENDMENT	6	MERITS	6	ANCIENT	5
ANGEL	6	MISCHIEF	6	BASIL	5
ARCHBISHOP	6	MONKS	6	BEGGARY	5
BEARETH	6	NEEDY	6	BEGGED	5
BEATEN	6	NINETY-NINE	6	BESEECH	5
BEHOLD	6	NOWHERE	6	BILLS	5
BESTOWED	6	ORDER	6	BITTER	5
BOLDNESS	6	PAINFUL	6	BOUGHT	5
BURNED	6	PARISH	6	BUILD	5
BURYING	6	PATRUM	6	BURN	5
CHRYSOSTOM	6	PAY	6	CAPTAINS	5
COLOR	6	PITEOUS	6	CEASE	5
COMING	6	POWER	6	CHARITABLE	5
COMMITTED	6	PRETEXT	6	COMMANDMENT	5
COMMODITIES	6	PRISONERS	6	COMPARED	5
CONTINUED	6	PRIVET	6	COMPEL	5
DECLARETH	6	PROVIDED	6	CONFESSION	5
DESTROY	6	QUARTERAGE	6	CONFIRMED	5
DESTRUCTION	6	RAILING	6	CREATURE	5
DEVIL'S	6	RECEIVE	6	DECEIVED	5
DEVISETH	6	REHEARSED	6	DECREASE	5
DISPOSED	6	RELIEVE	6	DEFAULT	5
DUE	6	RESPECT	6	DESERT	5
EASE	6	RISE	6	DESPITEFUL	5
ELECTION	6	SACRAMENT	6	DESTROYED	5
ELOQUENCE	6	SAVED	6	DISPLEASURE	5
ENORMITIES	6	SECOND	6	DOUBTETH	5
EVIDENT	6	SECT	6	DRIVEN	5
EXECUTORS	6	SELL	6	DRUNK	5
FACES	6	SHIFT	6	DRUNKEN	5
FATHER	6	SORROW	6	DWELL	5
FRUIT	6	SPED	6	EXACTIONS	5
GATHERED	6	SUDDENLY	6	EXCELLENT	5
GENERAL	6	SUED	6	EYES	5
GREATEST	6	SUMMA	6	FANTASY	5
GRIEF	6	TENDER	6	FARETH	5
HEAD	6	TESTIFIED	6	FEAST	5
HEAVINESS	6	THINKETH	6	FELT	5
HELD	6	TOOK	6	FIGURE	5
HIGHLY	6	UNDERSTOOD	6	FINDETH	5
INFINITE	6	UNDOUBTED	6	FINE	5
JURISDICTION	6	UTTERLY	6	FORGET	5
LENGTH	6	WEAK	6	FORWARD	5
LIKELIHOOD	6	WEDDING	6	FOUR-HUNDREDTH	5
LONDON	6	WILINESS	6	GENESIS	5
LOW	6	WISH	6	GIFT	5
MARTYRS	6	YEARLY	6	GLAD	5
MASTER	6	ACCOMPLICES	5	GLADLY	5
MEMBER	6	AGREE	5	GLORY	5

GOLD	5	NAMES	5	SIX	5
GONE	5	NATURE	5	SPEAKING	5
GROUNDED	5	OUGHT	5	SPIRITS	5
HAVING	5	PARLIAMENTS	5	SPOIL	5
HEINOUS	5	PERSUASION	5	SPOTS	5
HOUSEHOLDS	5	POISONED	5	STARK	5
HOUSES	5	PRAISE	5	STOOD	5
HUSBANDS	5	PRECIOUS	5	STRIKE	5
INTENDETH	5	PRINCES	5	TEN	5
JERUSALEM	5	PROFITABLE	5	THOMAS	5
JEST	5	PROVIDE	5	TONGUE	5
JUDGMENT	5	PROVISION	5	UNASKED	5
KINGS	5	PUNISHED	5	UNDERSTAND	5
KNEW	5	PURCHASE	5	UNKINDNESS	5
LAKE	5	PUTTETH	5	UNTRUTH	5
LIBERTY	5	QUICK	5	VALUE	5
LICENSE	5	READ	5	WALK	5
LONGED	5	REBELLION	5	WANTON	5
LOST	5	RECKONETH	5	WIST	5
MAJESTY	5	REFUSE	5	WITHDRAWN	5
MARRIED	5	RELIGIOUS	5	WONDER	5
MARRY	5	ROYAL	5	WORTH	5
MASSES	5	SAYING	5	WRETCHES	5
MEET	5	SELF	5	WRIT	5
MINISTER	5	SERMON	5	WRITETH	5
MORTAL	5	SEVEN	5		